神奈川大学大学院

言語と文化論集

特別号　2026年2月

外国語学研究科欧米言語文化専攻　博士後期課程修了（2025年3月）

博士学位論文

「常識を超えて：アレキサンダー・マックイーンの
ファッション物語とデザイナー＝観客の関係性の考察」

アンジェラ・ビシェヴァツ

神奈川大学大学院 人文学研究科

KANAGAWA UNIVERSITY,
YOKOHAMA

Beyond the Conventional: An Examination of Alexander McQueen's Fashion Narrative and Designer-Audience Dynamics

DISSERTATION

submitted in partial satisfaction of the requirements
for the degree of

DOCTOR OF LITERATURE

by

Andjela Bisevac

Dissertation Committee:
Professor Stefan Buchenberger, Kanagawa University
Associate Professor Andre Reichart, Fukuoka University
Associate Professor Fujisawa Akane, Kanagawa University
Associate Professor Tsukada Jun, Kanagawa University
Associate Professor Abhishek Chatterjee, RV University

2025

DEDICATION

To my dear parents

Your unwavering support and belief in my journey
have been my foundation and strength.
Each step I have taken in this academic path
has been guided by your love and encouragement.

In recognition of your immeasurable worth,

We think through the world, and in our thinking, we are remade.

after Alfred North Whitehead

And with hope

He who binds to himself a joy
Does the winged life destroy;
But he who kisses the joy as it flies,
Lives in eternity's sunrise.

William Blake
from *The Marriage of Heaven and Hell* (1790–1793)

Table of Content

List of Figures

Acknowledgments

I would like to express my deepest appreciation to my committee chair, Professor Stefan Buchenberger, whose guidance has been a cornerstone of my academic journey. His expertise in comparative literature and graphic fiction deeply influences his teaching methods, engaging students with a dynamic blend of scholarly rigor and cultural exploration. His enthusiasm for a broad range of cultural artifacts, from horror films to American comics, enriches his interactive and thought-provoking lectures. Professor Buchenberger's approach to academia not only fosters a deep appreciation for intertextual and cross-cultural studies but also actively encourages students to engage with and contribute meaningfully to the discourse within our fields. His enthusiasm and innovative teaching methods have inspired me to explore new ideas and challenge conventional perspectives. This dissertation would not have been possible without his invaluable guidance and unwavering support.

I am also grateful to Professor Christian Ratcliff for his insightful perspectives on classical Japanese literature and cultural history. His profound knowledge and dedication to teaching have significantly enriched my understanding of medieval Japanese culture. His research on medieval Japanese literature, particularly on waka poetry and kana diaries, has provided me with a deeper appreciation of the cultural and historical contexts of these works. Professor Ratcliff's commitment to fostering an engaging and supportive academic environment has been instrumental in my development as a scholar. His guidance in exploring the complexities of Japanese cultural history and his encouragement to critically analyze and

interpret classical texts have been invaluable. This dissertation has greatly benefited from his expertise and thoughtful feedback.

Lastly, I would like to thank Professor Mayuko Okawa for her valuable insights into cultural anthropology and Middle Eastern studies. Her expertise in these areas has broadened my perspective and added depth to my research. Professor Okawa's work on Middle Eastern immigration, ethnicity, and gender studies has provided a vital context for my own research. Her dedication to fostering a deep understanding of diverse cultural issues and her commitment to academic excellence have been truly inspiring. Her support and encouragement throughout my academic journey have been much appreciated.

Vita
Andjela Bisevac

Education

- B.A. in Japanese Language, Literature, and Culture, University of Belgrade, Faculty of Philology (2015–2019)
- Research Student, Cross-Cultural Studies, Department of European and American Languages and Cultures, Kanagawa University (2019–2020)
- M.A. in Cross-Cultural Studies, Department of European and American Languages and Cultures, Kanagawa University (2020–2022)

Field of Study

- Fashion and Cultural Studies

Publications

- "Alexander McQueen Looking at the East - Influence of Japanese Kimono on the West and Orientalist Elements in McQueen's (Spring/Summer 2001) 'Voss' Collection." *dObra[s] - Revista da Associação Brasileira de Estudos de Pesquisas em Moda*, vol. 38, pp. 82–94, 2023.
- "Old Stories, New Horrors: Examining Changes in Lovecraft's 'Pickman's Model' and 'The Dreams in the Witch-House' for Guillermo del Toro's 'Cabinet of Curiosities." *International*

Journal of Latest Research in Humanities and Social Science (IJLRHSS), vol. 06, issue 09, pp. 80–90, 2023.

- "Environmental Elegies in Art and Fashion: A Comparative Analysis of H.P. Lovecraft's 'The Colour Out of Space' and Alexander McQueen's 'Plato's Atlantis' Collection." *Japanese Society for the Science of Design*, vol. 8, issue 2, pp. 29–36, 2024.
- 「社会人大学院の異文化比較： 日本と欧米」『なぜ社会人大学院で学ぶのかII』（アメージング出版、2025年）

Abstract of the Dissertation

Beyond the Conventional: An Examination of Alexander McQueen's Fashion Narrative and Designer-Audience Dynamics

by

Andjela Bisevac

Doctor of Literature

Kanagawa University, Yokohama, 2025

Professor Stefan Buchenberger, Chair

This dissertation delves into the transformative role of fashion as a potent medium for cultural expression and societal discourse, focusing on the work of Alexander McQueen. It posits that McQueen's collections do more than cover bodies—they challenge societal norms and engage in a deep, ongoing conversation with the audience about cultural and personal identities.

Central to this study is the exploration of how McQueen's work transcends traditional fashion narratives through his provocative and resonant collections. These collections are not just garments but powerful narratives that challenge conventional views and empower their wearers. Adopting a multidisciplinary approach that includes semiotics, cultural analysis, and scholarly perspectives, the study examines how McQueen's designs communicate with and impact their viewers and wearers. The research delves into his strategic incorporation of cultural elements,

such as his nuanced engagement with Japanese aesthetics, to illustrate how these factors enrich the dialogue between the designer and the audience.

Methodologically, the dissertation analyzes specific collections and runway presentations, employing case studies to dissect themes of empowerment and defiance present in his work. It connects these themes to McQueen's personal experiences, particularly the traumas faced by his sister and himself, which significantly influenced his design philosophy. The garments are interpreted as "armors of empowerment," crafted to challenge the traditional male gaze and subvert expected fashion narratives.

The findings reveal that McQueen's integration of personal tragedy and cultural critique not only challenges existing fashion paradigms but also reshapes them. His work provokes audiences and empowers wearers, fostering a dialogue that extends beyond conventional fashion presentations. Collections like *Highland Rape* confront historical and cultural issues while empowering the models who wear them, thereby redefining the relationship between fashion and societal discourse.

This research contributes to academic discourse by highlighting fashion's capacity to reflect and influence societal changes. It advocates for a deeper understanding of how fashion narratives are constructed and interpreted within cultural studies. By examining Alexander McQueen's work, the dissertation underscores the potential of fashion to act as a catalyst for transformative societal dynamics.

Introduction

Fashion, inherently dynamic and expressive, is a crucial medium of communication. It allows individuals and societies to express their identities, societal positions, and cultural beliefs using a rich vocabulary of signs, symbols, and motifs. These elements, when intricately woven together, form distinctive styles and trends that encapsulate the shared meanings of a culture or community.

The expression of shared meanings in fashion transcends mere aesthetics, extending into the realms of marketing, promotional strategies, and the narratives that enliven collections and fashion shows. It also sparks societal dialogues, making fashion communication a complex domain that bridges design, marketing, public relations, and sociology. This comprehensive approach not only underscores the discipline's multifaceted nature but also sets the stage for a deeper exploration into its core: the complex interaction between designers and their audience.

At the heart of fashion communication, this interaction epitomizes the dynamic conversation that evolves from the creative synthesis of design, marketing, and societal engagement. Designers transcend the role of mere clothing creators; they are storytellers, weaving narratives into their collections that reach an audience that spans consumers, fashion critics, and the wider public. These narratives go beyond the tangible aspects of garments, embedding symbolism, craftsmanship, and themes within each piece. Importantly, the audience is not a passive entity but an active participant in this communicative process, interpreting and internalizing the designer’s vision. Their engagement, through interpretation and reaction, feeds back into the fashion discourse, shaping future trends and collections.

This interactive process resembles a nuanced dance of perception and response, in which

the audience's interpretation and feedback serve as critical forces that can affirm, contest, or transform the designer's original narrative. Consequently, the dynamic relationship between the designer and the audience emerges as a cornerstone in the evolution of fashion. It underpins the creative expression inherent in fashion design and its commercial viability. This symbiotic relationship underscores the integral role of audience engagement in shaping both the trajectory of fashion trends and the success of a designer's oeuvre.

When designers of Alexander McQueen's caliber introduce unconventional materials and motifs, the inherent messages in their designs gain a multidimensional complexity that often challenges established norms. This layered intricacy can engender discordance between the designer and the audience, as the embedded meanings may not be instantly clear or universally interpreted. Such situations underscore the dynamic nature of fashion communication, highlighting the potential for diverse interpretations and the rich dialogue that can emerge from exploring these creative boundaries.

The term "discordance" is deliberately selected to characterize this phenomenon, capturing more than mere misunderstanding. It signifies a profound, sometimes creatively charged tension and misalignment between the designer's intention and the audience's interpretation. Arising from intricate narratives, unconventional design elements, cultural differences, or personal perceptions, such discordance may lead to estrangement or, conversely, foster enriched dialogues within the fashion industry. This dynamic stimulates debates and encourages the emergence of new perspectives, underlining the complex interplay between creation and reception in fashion.

Analyzing McQueen's narratives reveals profound societal insights, shedding light on the intricate cultural and historical contexts, as well as the social and political dynamics of his era.

His collections serve as complex commentaries on issues such as gender norms, power dynamics, and societal expectations. This research delves into McQueen's innovative use of unconventional materials and motifs, which often stood as metaphors for broader themes of resistance and resilience. Such elements were integral to fostering a unique dialogue between McQueen and his audience, where conventional perceptions were constantly challenged.

Through this exploration, the study seeks to deepen our comprehension of McQueen's distinctive approach to fashion narrative. McQueen's design philosophy often reflected his personal struggles and broader societal issues, creating a rich tapestry of symbolic expressions that resonated deeply with his audiences. By examining the layers of meaning embedded within his use of materials such as feathers, tartan, or unconventional fabric treatments, this research aims to elucidate how these choices were not merely aesthetic but deeply imbued with narrative purpose.

The ultimate goal of this thesis is to demonstrate how McQueen's work serves as a critical lens for examining broader cultural, social, and political dynamics. By positioning fashion as a transformative medium, this study underscores its role not only as a form of personal expression but as a powerful vehicle for cultural critique and societal influence. Through a detailed exploration of the dynamic tension between designer intention and audience interpretation, the research introduces new dimensions of fashion communication, particularly in how McQueen's provocative narratives engage with contemporary issues of identity, power, and societal norms. By integrating these insights into the academic discourse on fashion communication, the thesis aims to offer a fresh perspective on how fashion both reflects and shapes the complexities of its time, thereby contributing to ongoing conversations about the evolving role of fashion in cultural and political critique.

Research Goal

The primary aim of this research is to undertake a comprehensive investigation into Alexander McQueen's use of materials and motifs, which are central to his distinctive fashion narratives. Recognizing the depth and complexity of McQueen's collections, this study employs semiotics as its foundational analytical lens but also transcends traditional semiotic analysis by incorporating interpretive frameworks from a range of academic disciplines. This interdisciplinary approach aims to capture the multifaceted nature of McQueen's designs, offering a nuanced understanding of his contributions to fashion communication.

This research will first explore McQueen's collections that have resonated widely with audiences, highlighting the rich intertextual references they draw from history, art, culture, and philosophy. By examining these collections, the study will demonstrate fashion's intellectual depth and its capacity as a medium for complex expression and cultural commentary, challenging the prevailing perception of fashion as merely aesthetic.

Next, the study will analyze McQueen's provocative collections, characterized by discordance between the designer's intended messages and audience interpretations. By examining this divergence, the research will shed light on the intricate dynamics of designer-audience interactions and explore how misunderstandings or re-interpretations have broader implications for the evolution of fashion communication.

Situating McQueen's oeuvre within broader socio-cultural and historical contexts—particularly his engagement with Japanese design elements and Oriental motifs—the research positions McQueen's work as a pivotal case study in global cultural exchanges in fashion. Through a nuanced examination of both celebrated and misunderstood collections, this research aims to reveal the challenges inherent in conveying complex meanings through fashion, while

dissecting how cultural contexts shape audience interpretations.

Ultimately, this study will advance our understanding of the dynamic interactions that lie at the heart of fashion communication. The insights gained from this research will contribute to ongoing scholarly discussions and inspire future research, highlighting the intellectual depth and interdisciplinary nature of fashion as a powerful medium of cultural expression and societal critique.

Research Significance

The significance of this study lies in its detailed examination of Alexander McQueen's avant-garde designs, which have left an indelible mark on the landscape of fashion communication. By deeply engaging with the symbolism, bold motifs, and unconventional materials that characterize McQueen's work, this research offers a comprehensive exploration of his vision. Rather than simply cataloging these elements, it illuminates McQueen's ability to challenge and transform societal norms, pushing the boundaries of conventional fashion narratives.

Using a semiotic lens, the research decodes McQueen's garments as complex symbols of communication, revealing the intricate layers of meaning embedded in his designs. This approach uncovers how McQueen’s symbolism and unconventional materials challenge fashion norms and engage in broader cultural and societal dialogues. Semiotics, therefore, provides a direct path to understanding how McQueen’s work converses with both fashion narratives and industry trends.

Fashion reflects the societal context from which it emerges, embodying values, aspirations, and contradictions. Through McQueen’s designs, this study sheds light on the artistic

innovations and cultural dynamics that shaped his era, revealing how his creations influenced both the fashion industry and societal perceptions. By positioning McQueen within the fusion of Western and Eastern paradigms, particularly through his use of Japanese design elements and Oriental motifs, this research highlights the significance of cultural exchange in global fashion. It also examines how these cross-cultural influences shape designer-audience interactions and broader fashion communication discourses.

Additionally, this study offers a detailed analysis of the interaction between McQueen and his audience, exploring how societal, cultural, and personal factors influence the reception and interpretation of his work. By examining audience reactions, this research enriches our understanding of how fashion narratives are received, contested, or misunderstood.

The findings not only provide new insights into McQueen's body of work but also contribute to the broader fields of fashion criticism and history. By presenting a fresh perspective on McQueen’s designs, this study introduces new dimensions to academic discourse, enhancing methodological diversity within fashion criticism.

More significantly, the implications extend beyond McQueen's specific collections, underscoring fashion's role as a potent sociocultural force. This research reveals how McQueen's work both mirrored and shaped the cultural landscapes of his era, contributing valuable insights to interdisciplinary fields interested in the interplay between fashion, society, and culture.

In essence, this study conducts an in-depth exploration of McQueen’s contributions to fashion communication, offering valuable insights across semiotics, design innovation, audience perception, and the historical and cultural analysis of fashion. It provides substantial benefits to scholars, practitioners, and the fashion industry, deepening our collective understanding of fashion’s complex communicative processes and its broader social impact.

London Research Experience

Building upon the significance of this study for a wide range of experts and enthusiasts in fashion communication, my research venture in July 2023 took me to London, the birthplace of Lee Alexander McQueen and the city where he frequently showcased his collections. It was an indispensable site for gaining deeper insights into the influences behind his vision.

Notably, my visit coincided with a period when no specific McQueen exhibition was being held in London's museums. However, this did not diminish the value of my research. At the British Library, I conducted an extensive exploration, uncovering a wealth of newspaper articles and reports on McQueen's collections. These resources greatly enriched my understanding of his work and its reception.

The city's rich museum culture also played a significant role in my research. The Victoria and Albert Museum, known for its extensive online archive of McQueen's designs, provided key insights into the lasting impact of McQueen's work on the fashion world.

A key aspect of my research was visiting the historic Savile Row, where McQueen developed his foundational skills in traditional tailoring—an experience that significantly influenced his later designs.

A highlight of my journey was visiting McQueen's flagship store at 27 Old Bond Street. There, I had the rare opportunity to view an exclusive display of his original works. Seeing and photographing his designs up close was incredibly enriching, and the hospitality of the store's staff, along with their insightful discussions, contributed to my research.

Additionally, my visit to Hilles House, a place steeped in inspiration and a frequent retreat for McQueen, was particularly enlightening. Hilles House holds a significant place in

fashion history as a nexus for the creative synergy between McQueen and Isabella Blow, a pivotal figure in his career (fig. 1). The warmth and generosity of Detmar Blow, the owner and close associate of McQueen, in sharing personal anecdotes and valuable resources, deepened my understanding of McQueen's personal and professional life. Detmar's insights into the unique relationship between McQueen and Isabella Blow provided a nuanced perspective on the forces that shaped McQueen's artistic vision and rise in the fashion world.

This visit, therefore, was not just a journey through a physical space but an exploration into the intimate world that fueled McQueen's creativity and his profound connections within the fashion industry. The stories and materials shared by Detmar Blow enriched my comprehension of McQueen's narrative, adding a personal dimension to my academic exploration. This experience solidified my connection to McQueen's world, enriching my research with a vivid sense of place and the profound impact of personal stories on his legacy.

Fig. 1. Hilles House: A Sanctuary of Legacy and Inspiration, as experienced by the author on

September 5, 2023. This storied residence in Stroud, more than just a structure of brick and stone, stands as a silent witness to the partnership that transformed the world of fashion, intertwining the destinies of two irreplaceable icons. Walking the same paths McQueen once took, I felt the profound influence of his creative spirit in the verdant countryside that surrounds the house. Within its walls, adorned with photographs and artifacts, the spirit of camaraderie, innovation, and beauty championed by McQueen and Blow continues to resonate. The visit added a personal and intimate dimension to my research, offering insight into the space that inspired such groundbreaking artistic collaboration. Hilles House stands as a living mosaic of memories, an enduring testament to the partnership that forever changed fashion's narrative.

This London expedition, though conducted in the absence of a dedicated McQueen exhibition, was immensely fruitful. It provided a tangible connection to the world that influenced McQueen, infusing my analysis of his fashion narrative with a more profound and authentic perspective. The insights gained from this experience have significantly enriched my research, bridging the academic exploration with the real-life contexts that shaped one of fashion's most innovative designers.

Methodology

This study aims to explore the intricate dynamics of fashion communication in Alexander McQueen's work, addressing key questions about his approach to design: How does personal tragedy shape artistic expression in fashion? How does McQueen's portrayal of nakedness transform vulnerability into a statement of power? And how do audience interpretations diverge, especially with controversial collections like *Highland Rape* and *Bellmer La Poupée*?

To address these questions, the study employs a multidisciplinary and qualitative methodology. Insights gained from research conducted in London provided a direct engagement with the real-world contexts that influenced McQueen's work. Recognizing the layered complexity of his collections, the research extends beyond traditional semiotic analysis, incorporating a range of scholarly perspectives to decode the meanings embedded in his designs.

Semiotics and Narrative Frameworks

A primary focus is placed on the classical semiotic theories of Roland Barthes (*The Fashion System*, *The Language of Fashion*, *Empire of Signs*, *Mythologies*) and Umberto Eco (*Semiotics and the Philosophy of Language*, *The Open Work*, *On Beauty*). These foundational works provide the tools to interpret McQueen's intricate symbols and cultural narratives, which are often deeply intertwined with historical and societal commentary.

The decision to prioritize these classical theorists stems from their foundational contributions to the field of semiotics. Their theories remain unmatched in their ability to decode the layered symbols that characterize McQueen's collections. Additionally, the theoretical perspectives of Jean Baudrillard (*The Consumer Society: Myths and Structures*) and Michel Foucault (*The History of Sexuality*, *The Archaeology of Knowledge*, *What is an Author?*) further contextualize McQueen's collections within broader societal and cultural structures. These frameworks are critical for examining the societal narratives embedded in McQueen's designs, particularly around power dynamics and cultural discourse.

Contemporary Semiotics and Fashion Theory

While grounded in classical theory, this study is attuned to the evolving landscape of

fashion semiotics, incorporating contemporary research that reflects the progression of the field. Žarko Paić's work in *Fashion Theory and the Visual Semiotics of the Body* is valuable in exploring how the body functions as a communicative element in fashion. Paić's insights complement the classical theories and highlight the relationship between fashion and the human body in McQueen's work.

Historical Context of Fashion

To situate McQueen's collections within a broader historical narrative, this study draws on the work of Valerie Steele, Colin McDowell, and Sara Pendergast and Tom Pendergast, whose research traces the evolution of fashion from its origins to the modern era. Their works provide essential context for understanding how McQueen's designs engage with the historical trajectory of fashion. This historical overview establishes a foundation for analyzing McQueen's complex designs, which blend references from various cultural and historical periods.

Cultural and Postcolonial Frameworks

McQueen frequently draws on cultural elements from around the world, tapping into Orientalist themes and non-Western traditions. Edward Said's *Orientalism* provides a critical postcolonial framework for analyzing McQueen's appropriation and reinterpretation of Eastern motifs, particularly in collections like *The Japanese Garden* (S/S 1998). McQueen's use of Japanese cultural elements necessitates exploration of kimono through Anna Jackson's *Kimono: The Art and Evolution of Japanese Fashion*, Toby Slade's *Japanese Fashion: A Cultural History*, Norio Yamanaka's *The Book of Kimono*, and Josephine Rout's *Japanese Dress in Detail*, all of whom highlight the significance of traditional Japanese dress and its transformation in the

fashion world.

John McLeod's *Beginning Postcolonialism* is also used to analyze McQueen's engagement with postcolonial narratives. McQueen's collections often reflect a tension between Western dominance and the representation of non-Western cultures, necessitating a critical postcolonial analysis.

Psychological and Philosophical Dimensions

The psychological dimensions of McQueen's designs are essential for understanding the deeper meanings in his collections. Sigmund Freud's *The Interpretation of Dreams* and Carl Jung's *Archetypes and the Collective Unconscious* offer frameworks for analyzing the unconscious themes in McQueen's work, particularly his exploration of taboo subjects and mythology. McQueen often draws on archetypal images and symbolism, creating collections that evoke powerful psychological responses.

Additionally, Judith Butler's *Gender Trouble* and Shahidha Bari's *Dressed: A Philosophy of Clothes* provide critical insights into McQueen's challenge to traditional notions of gender and identity. McQueen's exploration of androgyny and the fluidity of gender roles aligns with Butler's theory of gender performativity, while Bari's philosophical exploration of clothing further deepens the analysis of McQueen's work as a commentary on human identity.

Comparing Provocative and Resonant Collections

McQueen's collections often oscillate between the provocative and the resonant, engaging with themes of BDSM, sexuality, and taboo. Georges Bataille's *Death and Sensuality: A Study of Eroticism and the Taboo* provides the theoretical foundation for analyzing McQueen's

more controversial collections. Bataille's exploration of eroticism and taboo offers a framework for understanding the shock value in McQueen's designs and how he challenges societal boundaries.

In contrast, Roger Scruton's *Beauty: A Very Short Introduction* is used to explore McQueen's more aesthetic and resonant collections. Scruton's focus on beauty and aesthetic experience provides a counterpoint to the provocative elements, enabling a more balanced analysis of McQueen's designs, which range from unsettling to sublime.

Biographical and Secondary Source Analysis

This study is enriched by a wealth of biographical and secondary sources, including articles from the British Library that cover various aspects of McQueen's career and his impact on the fashion industry. These sources provide valuable context and depth to the analysis by offering insights into McQueen's life, influences, and the broader historical and cultural backdrop in which he worked.

Additionally, the documentary *McQueen* (2018), directed by Ian Bonhôte and Peter Ettedgui, offers critical insights into McQueen's creative process and personal journey, making it an indispensable resource for understanding the emotional and psychological dimensions of his work.

Key books on McQueen also form an essential part of the research materials. Works such as *Alexander McQueen: Savage Beauty* by Andrew Bolton, *Love Looks Not with the Eyes: Thirteen Years with Lee Alexander McQueen* by Anne Deniau, and *Alexander McQueen* by Claire Wilcox, among others, provide comprehensive overviews of McQueen's artistic legacy. These books, along with *Alexander McQueen: Blood Beneath the Skin* by Andrew Wilson offer

diverse perspectives on McQueen's influence, from his designs and contributions to fashion's narrative forms to the personal and psychological aspects of his creative expression.

By integrating a wide range of theoretical perspectives—including semiotics, postcolonialism, psychology, and philosophy—this study offers a comprehensive and multi-dimensional exploration of Alexander McQueen's fashion collections. This methodology captures the complexity of McQueen's work, from its provocative themes to its aesthetic beauty, and highlights his enduring influence on both the fashion industry and cultural discourse.

Scope and Limitations

This thesis, rooted in a multidisciplinary methodology, seeks to explore the intricate ways in which Alexander McQueen communicates through fashion and how these acts of communication reflect broader fashion narratives. By using semiotic analysis as the primary framework, the study delves into McQueen's unique language of fashion and examines the cultural and societal implications of his work. The scope extends to exploring McQueen's personal influences, the evolution of his distinctive style, his contributions to fashion narratives, and the ways in which his collections have been perceived and interpreted by audiences.

The study draws on primary sources, including McQueen's collections and interviews, as well as secondary sources such as academic works, books, and critiques. A key focus is placed on a comparative analysis of audience responses to McQueen's provocative and resonant collections, alongside an in-depth examination of designer-audience dynamics. However, several limitations must be acknowledged.

Subjectivity in Fashion Interpretation: Fashion interpretation is inherently subjective, shaped by individual cultural, personal, and societal factors. This variability means that audience

responses to McQueen's work may be fluid and difficult to generalize.

Reliance on Available Documentation: The research is largely dependent on available documentation and published materials, which may present accessibility challenges. Not all perspectives or materials may be fully available or accessible, potentially limiting the breadth of analysis.

Limitations of Semiotics: While semiotic analysis is central to this study, its limitations are recognized. Semiotics alone may not fully capture the creative complexity and nuance inherent in fashion design. To address the diversity of McQueen's design references, this study also integrates insights from scholars across multiple fields, ensuring a more comprehensive understanding of his work.

Focus on McQueen's Oeuvre: The research focuses primarily on McQueen's body of work, offering rich insights into his narrative style and the dynamics between the designer and his audience. However, this focus may limit the generalizability of the findings to the broader fashion industry. While McQueen's collections offer profound insights, they do not necessarily represent the full spectrum of fashion communication as practiced by other designers.

Despite these limitations, the study offers a valuable exploration of McQueen's fashion narrative and its impact on the designer-audience relationship. The findings are expected to provide meaningful contributions to fashion scholarship, offering insights into the complex dynamics of fashion communication that can be beneficial for scholars, professionals, and fashion enthusiasts.

This research recognizes the complexities of fashion communication and, while focused on McQueen, aims to contribute to a deeper understanding of the field. Although the study does not encompass the broader spectrum of designers, it underscores the rich analytical depth that a

focused investigation into McQueen's work can provide. Furthermore, the reliance on available literature and primary sources may not capture the full range of audience perceptions or misinterpretations. The study remains sensitive to these constraints and navigates them with the intent of providing a meaningful and insightful exploration of fashion communication.

Thesis Organization

Chapter One: Exploring the Language of Clothing: Semiotics and the Role of Garment in Human Civilization

Chapter One lays the groundwork for the thesis by exploring the fundamental role of fashion in human civilization, emphasizing its function as a form of non-verbal communication. The chapter opens by highlighting how clothing conveys complex messages about identity, culture, and social dynamics, positioning fashion as a tool that articulates both individual and collective narratives.

The discussion critiques traditional communication models, proposing a semiological framework to better understand how fashion operates as a system of signifiers and signifieds. This approach illuminates how clothing constructs identities and social narratives within specific cultural contexts, underscoring the importance of fashion in shaping and reflecting societal structures.

The chapter then delves into the historical and cultural significance of clothing, tracing its evolution from basic protection to a symbol of identity, social status, and cultural values. By examining various historical periods, it highlights how the symbolic meanings of clothing have evolved, with each era imbuing garments with distinct cultural signifiers. The impact of technological advancements in textile production is also explored, demonstrating how these

innovations have expanded fashion's semiotic potential.

Moreover, Chapter One emphasizes the reciprocal relationship between fashion and society—showing how fashion both reflects and shapes societal norms, values, and changes. Through this lens, fashion is positioned as a dynamic force in both personal and collective expression.

By providing this comprehensive backdrop, the chapter sets the stage for the deeper analysis of Alexander McQueen's work in the subsequent chapters. It contextualizes McQueen's designs within the broader historical and semiotic landscape of fashion, offering readers a nuanced understanding of fashion as a multifaceted mode of communication that evolves alongside cultural, social, and technological developments throughout human history.

Chapter Two: The Fashion Narrative of Alexander McQueen

Chapter Two delves into the intricate and multifaceted world of Alexander McQueen's fashion designs, positioning his work as a rich case study for understanding the nuances of fashion communication. Through an exploration of McQueen's diverse cultural, historical, and artistic references, this chapter demonstrates how his collections challenge conventional fashion narratives and provoke critical dialogue.

It begins by establishing McQueen's unique position in the fashion world, highlighting his ability to amalgamate diverse references and provoke debate, thus making his collections exemplary for studying fashion communication. His penchant for incorporating controversial elements is discussed, emphasizing how he expands the boundaries of fashion narratives.

A detailed biographical overview follows, tracing McQueen's early life, career beginnings, and the personal relationships that profoundly impacted his creative path,

particularly his connection with Isabella Blow, a pivotal figure in his rise to prominence. These experiences shaped McQueen's approach to fashion as a medium for storytelling and cultural commentary.

The core analysis focuses on three major themes in McQueen's work: Nature, Theatricality/Storytelling, and History. McQueen's connection to the natural world is explored through its influence on his collections, where nature serves as both inspiration and metaphor for broader cultural and environmental narratives. His use of theatrical elements and storytelling techniques is examined, illustrating how his collections became immersive experiences, blurring the lines between fashion, performance, and art. His engagement with historical themes is also analyzed, revealing how McQueen drew from past eras to make powerful statements about identity, power, and legacy.

These thematic analyses uncover the layers of narrative and communication within McQueen's work, positioning his collections as rich examples of cultural, historical, and personal storytelling. The chapter synthesizes these themes, identifying recurring patterns that resonate with audiences and contribute to McQueen's lasting influence.

The chapter concludes by highlighting McQueen's historical reverence, setting the stage for the next chapter's exploration of his fascination with Japanese aesthetics and the impact of Orientalism on his design philosophy.

Chapter Three: Orientalism in Fashion: Examining the Influence of Japan on Alexander McQueen's Design

Chapter Three delves into Alexander McQueen's body of work through the lens of Orientalism, building upon Edward Said's influential concept to explore how Western

perceptions of the East have influenced McQueen's design ethos. This chapter contextualizes McQueen's designs within a broader historical and cultural framework, examining how the Japanese aesthetic has shaped his work and how cultural representation in fashion intersects with questions of authenticity and appropriation.

While the previous chapter analyzed McQueen's engagement with nature, theatricality, and history, the complexity and unique engagement with Japanese elements in his work merit a dedicated exploration. McQueen's ability to layer multiple cultural references in his collections often creates intricate narratives, but the 1998 *The Japanese Garden* collection stands out as an exception. This collection, which focuses solely on Japanese motifs without the usual multilayered complexity, raises intriguing questions about McQueen's fascination with the exotic "other" and the cultural implications of this shift in his design approach.

Furthermore, the 1990s marked a period when Western fashion increasingly drew inspiration from Eastern cultures, with McQueen being a significant figure in this trend. This chapter explores the transformation of cultural appropriation in fashion, tracing the evolution from McQueen's 1998 *The Japanese Garden* to contemporary perspectives in 2024. It examines how the use of Japanese elements in McQueen's collections and in the wider fashion industry has evolved, reflecting shifting cultural sensitivities and growing awareness of appropriation and appreciation in fashion.

Additionally, the chapter analyzes McQueen's *Eye* collection, contrasting his use of Japanese motifs with his approach to Middle Eastern influences. By comparing these different cultural borrowings, the chapter underscores the variability in McQueen's artistic process and how his engagement with Eastern cultures differed across geographic and cultural contexts.

Through these discussions, the chapter aims to deepen our understanding of McQueen's

design narrative, linking his creative process to broader trends in fashion communication. By situating McQueen's collections within the larger discourse of cultural exchange and appropriation in fashion, this chapter uncovers the layered meanings behind his work and explores how his designs contribute to ongoing conversations about Orientalism and the representation of non-Western cultures in the fashion industry.

Chapter Four: The Designer-Audience Dynamics in Fashion Communication

Chapter Four explores the complex dynamics between fashion designers and their audiences, positioning this interaction as a multifaceted communicative exchange comprising visual, verbal, and non-verbal elements. Within this framework, Alexander McQueen's work is particularly salient due to his innovative use of unconventional materials and themes, which not only challenged traditional boundaries but also expanded the interpretive possibilities available to his audience.

Building upon the analysis of McQueen's resonant collections, which garnered widespread acclaim and fostered profound connections with audiences, this chapter shifts focus toward his more provocative works. These collections frequently elicited intense and, at times, divisive reactions. By engaging with controversial themes such as mortality, identity, and societal norms, McQueen's work often led to varied interpretations and instances of misunderstanding, underscoring the nuanced nature of his artistic dialogue.

This section lays the groundwork for a comparative analysis between McQueen's resonant and provocative collections, aiming to dissect the intricate relationship between designer intent and audience perception. Such an analysis foregrounds McQueen's role as a cultural provocateur, who utilized fashion as a powerful vehicle for cultural critique. Through his

work, McQueen challenged established norms and provoked dialogue on societal values, demonstrating the transformative potential of fashion as a communicative tool.

Through in-depth case studies and critical examination, this chapter provides a deeper understanding of the designer-audience dynamic, illustrating how fashion possesses the capacity to both reflect and shape societal values and individual identities. This chapter thus makes a significant contribution to the academic discourse on fashion communication, positioning McQueen as a critical figure whose work redefined the parameters of fashion discourse itself.

Closing Note

This thesis, through its detailed exploration of Alexander McQueen's use of materials, motifs, and narratives, seeks to deepen our understanding of the multifaceted nature of fashion communication and the semiotic complexity embedded in his creations. By analyzing McQueen's work within a broader cultural, historical, and theoretical framework, the research underscores the profound role fashion plays as a form of non-verbal communication.

From a broader academic perspective, this study aspires to contribute meaningfully to the discourse at the intersection of semiotics and fashion studies. It offers new insights that could potentially influence both the theory and practice of fashion design and communication. By illuminating the complexities and nuances of designer-audience dynamics in McQueen’s work, the research provides valuable lessons for understanding the evolving relationship between fashion creators and their audiences within contemporary society.

This thesis also highlights the captivating narratives, rich cultural references, and psychological dimensions that underpin McQueen’s designs. It emphasizes the intricate interplay between the designer and his audience, revealing the inherent paradoxes and tensions that

characterize the fashion world. In doing so, the exploration reinforces the notion that fashion transcends mere materiality, functioning as a nuanced language of self-expression and a mirror of societal transformation.

Through this scholarly endeavor, we engage with Alexander McQueen's legacy—his creativity, originality, and his boldness in challenging conventions and redefining boundaries. This research not only aims to ensure that his contributions are remembered and appreciated but also seeks to provide a lasting impact on future studies and practices within the field of fashion communication and design.

Chapter One

Exploring the Language of Clothing: Semiotics and the Role of Garment in Human Civilization

1.1 Chapter Introduction

Fashion transcends mere clothing; it is a vibrant form of communication that conveys complex messages about individuals and societies. This chapter explores fashion as a powerful medium of expression, delving into the multifaceted ways sartorial choices communicate well beyond their functional purpose.

Central to this exploration is the recognition that fashion encompasses more than aesthetics; it is a dynamic form of non-verbal communication that constructs rich layers of meaning. Malcolm Barnard, in "Fashion as Communication Revisited," describes fashion not merely as the sending and receiving of messages, but as a cultural process where diverse individuals and groups construct varied meanings from fashion items (247–57). This chapter aims to decode these meanings and the processes through which they are formed and interpreted.

The critique begins by examining traditional models of communication, such as the sender/receiver model, which Barnard suggests is inadequate for capturing the complex dynamics of fashion communication (247–57). Instead, the semiological model is explored, viewing fashion through the lens of signifiers and signifieds, opening up new perspectives on how fashion constructs identities and social narratives within cultural and social contexts.

Incorporating insights from Fred Davis, Malcolm Barnard, and Umberto Eco, this chapter examines fashion's dependency on context, as highlighted by Davis in "Do Clothes Speak? What Makes Them Fashion?" and the broader nature of communication discussed by Eco in "Social

Life as a Sign System" (Davis 225–33; Eco 207–11). This includes gestures, facial expressions, and clothing choices, all of which communicate on multiple levels.

By tracing the historical progression of clothing alongside these semiotic analyses, this chapter aims to delve beyond the surface, exploring how fashion has communicated cultural, social, and personal narratives throughout history. By dissecting these layers, it seeks to provide a nuanced understanding of fashion as a reflection of identities and a powerful force in shaping them.

In summary, this chapter provides a comprehensive analysis of fashion as a mode of communication, engaging with diverse theoretical perspectives and real-world examples. It challenges conventional notions and invites readers to view fashion through a more discerning and insightful lens, all while acknowledging its historical evolution.

1.2 An Examination of the Intersection of Human Civilization and Garment

The significance of clothing in human history extends beyond its basic function of protection against the elements. Over the millennia, clothing has evolved into a profound symbol, a language in its own right, capable of conveying complex messages about the wearer and their society (Arntzen 15).

The journey begins with the earliest forms of clothing, which were initially utilitarian but gradually acquired layers of meaning. These early garments signified belonging, status, and even morality within the community. Malcolm Barnard, in "Fashion as Communication Revisited," emphasizes that clothing in this era was not just reflective but constitutive of identities (247–57). As human societies evolved, so did their clothing, with each era bringing its own set of styles, materials, and symbolic values.

From the intricately woven fabrics of ancient civilizations that signified wealth and power to the austere garments of the Middle Ages that reflected societal hierarchies and religious influences, clothing has always been a barometer of the times (Scott, *Fashion in the Middle Ages* 13–22).[1] Umberto Eco, in "Social Life as a Sign System," highlights how clothing functioned as a complex sign system, reflecting and shaping societal norms and values during these periods (207–11). The Renaissance brought with it a blossoming of fashion that mirrored the era's cultural reawakening (Herald 43–65), while the Industrial Revolution heralded the democratization of fashion, making it more accessible and varied.

In the modern era, clothing has become a canvas for personal and collective expression. It is not just about trends but about making statements, be it political, social, or artistic (Corner introduction). Fred Davis's insights in "Do Clothes Speak? What Makes Them Fashion?" help us understand how, in this era, clothing's meanings are influenced by context, varying across different social strata and subcultures, underscoring its role as a dynamic form of personal and societal expression (225–33). The fashion industry, with its global reach and constant innovation, plays a critical role in shaping these narratives.

This examination will set a comprehensive backdrop for the subsequent analysis of

[1] During the Middle Ages (5th to the late 15th century), clothing was a potent symbol of social status, religious adherence, and societal norms, with various garments reflecting these aspects distinctly. The surcoat, for instance, was a versatile piece worn by both genders. Men, often knights, wore it over their armor, while women's surcoats were more elaborate, designed to showcase the richness of the underdress or kirtle. The houppelande, characterized by its long, flowing sleeves and high collar, often fur-lined, was a mark of the upper class. This garment, worn by both men and women, exuded wealth and status. For everyday attire, men commonly donned tunics or doublets, the latter being more fitted and evolving over time. Women's modesty and piety were emphasized through specific headwear: the wimple and veil. The wimple covered the neck and chin, while the veil was for the head, both conforming to the religious and societal expectations of modesty for married or elderly women. These garments, in their various forms and adaptations, vividly illustrate the intertwining of fashion with the social fabric of the Middle Ages (Scott 13–22).

Alexander McQueen's fashion narrative. McQueen's work, characterized by its boldness and ingenuity, can be fully appreciated only when viewed against this vast historical and semiotic landscape. His designs do not exist in a vacuum but are part of a long continuum of fashion as a form of human expression and communication.

The following sections will provide a thorough understanding of how clothing and fashion have been inextricably linked with human civilization, serving as a reflection of societal changes, cultural values, and individual identities. This exploration is essential for delving into the semiotic depths of fashion, particularly in the context of designer Alexander McQueen, whose work has redefined the boundaries of what clothing communicates in contemporary society.

1.2.2 The Origins of Clothing

"Garments have [...] an intimate relationship with human beings [...] gone to their graves." (Wilson 1)

Tracing the origins of clothing presents considerable challenges due to the perishable nature of early materials such as fur, hide, and vegetal fibers, which decay swiftly, leaving scant physical evidence behind. Despite this, the integration of archaeological, genetic, and anthropological methodologies has unearthed significant insights into this pivotal phase of human history, revealing not just the utility of clothing but its critical role in the fabric of human development.

Clothing began as a functional necessity, designed primarily for protection against the elements. However, as societies evolved, so did the function of clothing, transitioning into a complex system of communication laden with symbolic meanings. Umberto Eco, in his work

"Social Life as a Sign System," elucidates clothing's role within a "semiotic apparatus," suggesting that clothing, much like other cultural artifacts, is instrumental in communicating societal norms and values (207–11).

Archaeological findings, such as the discovery of ancient bone needles, indicate a transition from rudimentary animal hides to more deliberately fashioned garments. These artifacts suggest the presence of tailored clothing hinting at the broader social structures, as the distribution of such items provides clues about migration patterns and social organization during the Paleolithic era.

Complementing archaeological evidence, genetic studies on body lice have provided a timeline for when humans began wearing clothes, estimated between 170,000 and 83,000 years ago. This timeline frames the understanding of clothing's chronology and also underscores its importance in human migration and adaptation to diverse climates (Toups and Kitchen 29–32).

The discourse on the semiotics of clothing, enriched by theorists like Barthes and Barnard, reveals that clothing's significance extends far beyond its physical utility. Barthes, in "The Analysis of the Rhetorical System," speaks to the 'low semanticity' of clothing, observing that "clothing's code is . . . of 'low semanticity,' . . . the meanings evoked . . . are forever shifting," emphasizing that the meanings associated with garments are not static but evolve over time, reflecting the dynamic interplay between society and individual identity (212–4).

Malcolm Barnard, in "Fashion as Communication Revisited," reinforces this idea by discussing how clothing functions as a form of communication. He argues that "fashion is not the sending and receiving of messages," but rather a complex cultural interaction where clothing can be "a potent visual language" (Barnard 247–57).

Evidence of early ornamentation, including the use of perforated shells and colored pigments, suggests that even our earliest ancestors recognized the potential of clothing as a canvas for aesthetic and communicative expression (Vanhaeren et al. 1785−8). This aligns with Mary Ellen Roach-Higgins's argument that clothing functions as a form of non-verbal communication, playing a crucial role in conveying sociocultural meanings and identities through early garment use. Even in the nascent stages of clothing development, our ancestors leveraged the aesthetic and symbolic potential of dress to convey intricate layers of information. This behavior suggests an early understanding of semiotics, and their use or interpretation.

Fred Davis, in "Do Clothes Speak? What Makes Them Fashion?" further explores this concept, emphasizing how clothing functions akin to a language, albeit with a 'low semanticity,' constantly shifting in its meanings and associations. "The clothing fashion code much more nearly approximates an aesthetic code than it does the conventional sign codes," he states, highlighting the fluid nature of clothing's communicative power (Davis 225−33).

The premise of semiotics lies in the understanding that objects can carry meanings and messages, a concept epitomized by clothing. As Alison Lurie explores in *The Language of Clothes*, dress, in its various forms and styles, inherently bears a semiotic load (130). It projects information about the wearer's identity, social status, cultural affiliations, or even their current emotional state. From the incorporation of specific colors, materials, and adornments, to the styles of garments worn, clothing acts as a potent visual language.

Early humans, it appears, instinctively harnessed this communicative power. The use of ornamentation, such as perforated shells or colored pigments, points towards a rudimentary form of semiotic expression (Vanhaeren et al. 1785–8). Such decorative elements could have conveyed a myriad of messages, denoting membership to a particular group, indicating rank or status, or

symbolizing a significant life event. This demonstrates the symbiotic relationship between clothing and semiotics, highlighting how the foundations of the semiotic theory were indeed present at the genesis of clothing.

Over time, as societies grew more complex, so too did the semiotic code of clothing. The development of more advanced garment-making techniques, a broader palette of materials, and increasingly diverse styles provided a richer vocabulary for non-verbal communication. Consequently, fashion and clothing emerged as a powerful cultural sign system, a trajectory that continues into the contemporary world of fashion.

Parallel to the symbolic evolution of clothing, the production processes associated with clothing manufacture have undergone significant transformations. As Ian Gilligan discusses in his article "The Prehistoric Development of Clothing: Archaeological Implications of a Thermal Model," the initial stages of clothing production, driven by necessity and survival, were labor-intensive tasks requiring ingenuity and adaptability (15−80). Early humans hunted animals for their hides, learning to skin and process them to produce durable garments, simultaneously developing tools and techniques to do so efficiently.

The procurement and production of clothing materials have undoubtedly undergone significant transformations throughout human history, evolving from crude animal hides to intricate textile creations. This shift did not occur in isolation but was the result of a synergistic interplay between technological advancements, expanding knowledge of material properties, and the increasing complexity of human societies.

In the early stages of clothing history, garments were primarily made from animal hides and furs. These materials were readily available and provided effective protection against the elements. The process of converting raw animal hides into wearable garments required a certain

degree of skill and knowledge, including hunting, skinning, and preservation techniques (Gilligan 15–80).

However, as human societies grew more complex, so too did their technological capabilities and understanding of the material world. This was particularly evident in the transition from animal hides to woven textiles, a shift that marked a significant milestone in the history of clothing. The introduction of weaving represents a substantial technological advancement, as it allowed for the creation of more diverse, comfortable, and aesthetically pleasing garments.

Weaving involves the interlacing of two distinct sets of yarn—the warp and the weft—to create a textile. This technology likely emerged around 27,000 years ago, as suggested by James M. Adovasio, Olga Soffer, et al. in their study of impressions of weaves found on small pieces of hard clay from archaeological sites in the Czech Republic. Over time, weaving techniques became more refined, culminating in the development of the loom, a tool that further streamlined the weaving process.

As weaving techniques evolved, so did the types of materials used. People began experimenting with various natural fibers, including cotton, wool, flax, and silk, each offering unique properties in terms of texture, durability, and warmth. This experimentation reflects a deepening understanding of material properties and a desire for improved comfort and aesthetic appeal.

Overall, the birth of clothing, while initially a utilitarian development, quickly transcended its primary function. It fostered the genesis of symbolic communication through aesthetic expression and triggered a cascade of technological advancements integral to the evolution of human civilization. These developments resonate in contemporary fashion practices,

emphasizing clothing's enduring role as both a practical necessity and a platform for cultural and personal expression. This transformation from mere survival tools to powerful symbols of identity and status paves the way for an exploration of how clothing continued to evolve. As societies progressed, the significance of clothing expanded, reflecting the changing needs and the complex interplay of social dynamics, cultural influences, and artistic endeavors.

1.2.3 The Evolution of Clothing

Throughout different historical periods, clothing has evolved significantly, reflecting the cultural, economic, and political changes of the times. Barthes notes that before the 19th century, the study of dress was largely anecdotal, confined to archaeological findings or inventories of garments. It was around 1860 when a more scientific approach emerged, viewing garments as part of a broader historical narrative (Barthes, *The Language of Fashion* 3). This marked a pivotal shift in understanding the role of clothing in history, transitioning from mere cataloging to a deeper analysis of cultural and societal significance.

For instance, in ancient civilizations, clothing became more elaborate, aligning with cultural and religious norms. The styles, materials, and craftsmanship involved in garment making during these times were indicative of the advancements in skills and resources available to different societies. Barthes' perspective enriches this view, suggesting that the evolution of clothing is not merely a linear historical progression but rather a complex interplay of sociocultural narratives (*The Language of Fashion* 3). In this view, each garment or style reflects and influences the prevailing societal norms, embodying a rich mosaic of social, cultural, and political dynamics.

As Edwards notes, "The story of the evolution of dress is not as readily accessible as

might first be imagined" (8). This complexity is evident in the ways fashion history intertwines with broader sociopolitical narratives. She further emphasizes that "Fashion history is a major component of the cultural landscape in Western societies today. Dress can be the ultimate signifier of a person's gender, age, class, employment, and religion...," underlining the multifaceted semiotic power of clothing (Edwards 12).

The Renaissance, for example, brought a flourishing of arts and culture, mirrored in the fashion of the time. Clothing became a canvas for artistic expression, a reflection of the growing individualism and humanistic spirit of the era. Edwards provides a detailed example of this period with her description of a "crimson silk velvet dress (sottana con maniche) luxuriantly trimmed with gold," a surviving example of Renaissance fashion that illustrates the intricate relationship between fashion, status, and societal norms (24).

The Industrial Revolution introduced another significant shift. With mass production and new materials like cotton and synthetic fabrics, fashion became more accessible. This democratization marked a departure from clothing as a privilege of the elite to a universal form of personal expression. Barthes would argue that this democratization of fashion reflects not just technological advancements but also changes in societal structures and values, which in turn influenced the semiotics of clothing (*The Language of Fashion*).

In the modern era, clothing has become a powerful tool for personal and collective expression. The contemporary fashion industry, with its global reach and constant innovation, shapes these narratives. As Dana Thomas highlights in *Fashionopolis: The Price of Fast Fashion and the Future of Clothes*, the rise of fast fashion has further intensified the influence of fashion on identity, but at significant social and environmental costs (51). Despite these challenges, fashion remains an integral part of cultural and individual identity, reflecting the diversity and

dynamism of human society. Barthes' analysis suggests that the contemporary significance of fashion lies in its ability to communicate a vast array of social, cultural, and personal meanings, making it a key element in the ongoing dialogue between individual identity and societal norms.

This historical journey of clothing, from basic necessity to a complex form of expression and communication, sets a rich context for understanding the work of designers like Alexander McQueen. His designs, rooted in this historical narrative, push the boundaries of fashion as a form of semiotic expression, resonating with the cultural, social, and personal dimensions of clothing. This exploration begins at the very roots of human society, in prehistoric times, where the earliest forms of clothing emerged as the initial threads in the fabric of human culture and civilization.

1.2.3.1 Prehistoric Times to Early Civilizations

The inception of textile production, a pivotal milestone, can be traced back to around 25,000 B.C.E. at the Paleolithic site of Pavlov in the Czech Republic. Impressions on clay from this site reveal the early use of plant-bast fibers, twisted into yarns to create net-like fabrics, indicating an advanced understanding of textile manufacturing from the beginning of human history (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 305–8).

During prehistoric times, the primary purpose of clothing was functional, predominantly for protection against harsh climates and environmental hazards. The advent of clothing is closely tied to the development of early human civilizations. As humans evolved, so did their need for and use of clothing. As Pendergast notes in *Fashion, Costume, and Culture: Clothing, Headwear, Body Decorations, and Footwear through the Ages*, "Neanderthal man, an early subspecies of Homo sapiens, developed tools to hunt, build shelters, and create the first known

forms of human clothing" (Pendergast and Pendergast 1:1). Their ingenuity in using animal hides marked the beginning of a new era in human adaptation and survival.

Cro-Magnon man, appearing around forty thousand years ago, marked significant advancements in clothing practices with the use of tools like bone needles, enabling the creation of more complex and fitted garments. This era saw the development of diverse clothing items, from basic tunics to intricate shawls and boots, reflecting a broadening in function and design (Pendergast and Pendergast 1:2−3).

As humans transitioned into early civilizations, clothing began to mirror the increasingly structured societies. The discovery of weaving techniques around 7000 B.C.E., initially at sites like Jarmo in northeast Iraq, signaled a shift towards more sophisticated textile production methods. The diversification of materials, including plant-based fibers like flax and later wool from domesticated sheep, broadened the range of available textile textures and qualities. The advent of the heddle and the domestication of flax facilitated the first large-scale weaving operations, spreading rapidly across Europe (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 305−8).

This evolution in textile production was also marked by a significant diversification of materials used in clothing. The use of plant-based fibers like flax, and subsequently the introduction of wool from domesticated sheep, greatly expanded the range of textures and qualities available in textiles (Pendergast and Pendergast 1:1−5). The innovation of the heddle catalyzed the first large-scale weaving operations, which began to proliferate with the widespread availability of domestic flax. In Europe, the expansion of loom technology, as evidenced by numerous archaeological finds, marked a significant spread of textile production across different cultures and geographies (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 305−8). This technological

spread enhanced the efficiency of textile manufacturing and facilitated the exchange of weaving techniques and materials among various civilizations, further enriching the diversity and complexity of early textile products.

These advancements played a crucial role in the cultural and social evolution of societies. Clothing transcended its protective function to become a medium for expressing identity, status, and cultural affiliation. This foundational period in textile technology and clothing laid the groundwork for further evolution in the subsequent eras of "Classical Antiquity to the Middle Ages," setting the stage for clothing to emerge as a powerful form of semiotic expression.

1.2.3.2 Classical Antiquity to Middle Ages

The evolution of clothing from Classical Antiquity to the Middle Ages represents a dramatic shift from simple, practical attire to complex designs that served as markers of societal status and cultural identity. This shift reflects the intricate interplay of technological, social, and economic developments that shaped these historical periods.

In Egypt, clothing evolved to emphasize both the physical form and social status. The invention of spinning and weaving techniques transformed flax into linen, a fabric both durable and comfortable in Egypt's hot, dry climate. Richard H. Wilkinson, in *The Complete Gods and Goddesses of Ancient Egypt*, and Mary G. Houston, in *Ancient Egyptian, Mesopotamian & Persian Costume*, note that Egyptian clothing, characterized by simple draped garments like the tunic or the *Kalasiris*,[2] predominantly white, reflected religious associations with purity and piety.

[2] The *Kalasiris* was typically a long, tube-like dress, made from a single piece of cloth. The top of the dress could either be a close-fitting tube that covered the breasts and was held up by one or two straps over the shoulders, or it could extend to cover the upper body like a modern dress (Wilkinson 357; Houston 5).

Meanwhile, in ancient Greece and Rome, clothing continued to be simple and functional, yet it evolved into a more direct reflection of societal status and cultural identity. The Greeks, with their appreciation for the human form, designed garments such as the *chiton* and *himation*, typically made from wool or linen, to enhance rather than conceal the body. These garments, especially the *chiton*, came in two styles: the *Ionic chiton* and the *Doric chiton* (Pendergast and Pendergast 1:119–22). The *Ionic chiton* was often made of finer, lighter fabric, often pleated, and draped in a way that accentuated the body's movements and form. The *Doric chiton* was simpler, heavier, and more closely fitted. The colors and patterns of Greek clothing were also significant, with the wealthy wearing brightly dyed or elaborately embroidered garments, showcasing their status and wealth. The ancient Greeks were known for their love of color, and their clothing often featured intricate geometric patterns or decorative borders (Pendergast and Pendergast 1:119–22).

The Romans adopted similar fashions, with the *toga* and *stola* being common attire. These garments were often plain white or off-white, but for those of high social standing, they could be dyed, decorated, or embroidered, and the choice of fabric could range from coarse wool to fine silk (Pendergast and Pendergast 1:165–7). The Roman use of clothing also echoed their societal structures, with distinct styles and colors reserved for different classes and public officials, further emphasizing the semiotic importance of clothing in expressing identity and status within these ancient societies (Pendergast and Pendergast 1:165–7).

Transitioning into the Middle Ages, clothing designs became more complex, and for the first time, tailored, fitted garments became widespread. Francois Boucher, in *20,000 Years of Fashion: The History of Costume and Personal Adornment*, notes that this period saw a dramatic

evolution in clothing, from loose, draped tunics to more fitted attire, such as the doublet and hose for men, and the kirtle and gown for women, showcasing the human form (135−64).

The Middle Ages also saw the rise of sumptuary laws and regulations that controlled what each social rank was allowed to wear. Alan Hunt, in *Governance of the Consuming Passions: A History of Sumptuary Law*, explains that these laws were intended to maintain social order, conserve valuable resources, and uphold moral standards. Clothing became a social code, with specific rules governing the colors, fabrics, and adornments each social class could wear.

This period marked the expansion of textile production into a significant industry in Europe. Materials like wool, flax, and silk became more accessible due to trade expansion and technological advancements in spinning and weaving. The broader availability of these materials, coupled with a growing urban population and increased disposable income, fueled the demand for a wider variety of garments (Munro 505−62).

The Byzantine influences during this period introduced luxurious fabrics like silk, transforming European clothing styles. The Byzantine Empire, inheriting Roman costume traditions, infused them with vibrant colors and ornate decorations from the Middle East and Orient (Pendergast and Pendergast 2:261−3). The progression from Classical Antiquity to the Middle Ages provides a compelling example of clothing's evolving semiotic role within society. In the context of fashion, semiotics pertains to how garments act as signs that communicate various aspects of cultural and social information.

In Classical Antiquity, clothing was simple and functional, but the transition toward the use of certain types of materials and colors began to signify more than just practicality. The material and quality of clothing started to delineate societal hierarchies and cultural identities,

thus acting as signifiers within a wider semiotic system.

This semiotic dimension of clothing evolved further during the Middle Ages. The introduction of tailored, fitted garments offered a more detailed language of expression. Sumptuary laws which governed the clothes people could wear, served to reinforce social structures. These laws ensured that clothing's semiotic codes adhered to and reflected the prevailing social order. The fabrics, colors, and adornments that individuals could wear became tightly regulated signs of their social rank (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 74–5).

By the Middle Ages, clothing had become a complex sign system.[3] Each element of a garment, from its cut to its color, fabric, and adornments, functioned as a signifier, representing aspects of the wearer's identity and their position within society. Therefore, the history of clothing from Classical Antiquity to the Middle Ages can be read as a story of an increasingly sophisticated semiotic system, where garments evolved from functional necessities into eloquent expressions of personal and societal identity. This evolution set the stage for further transformations during the Renaissance, a period that would bring about a profound shift in fashion and textile production, marking the beginning of a new era in the history of clothing. The Renaissance, with its emphasis on individualism, artistic expression, and the revival of classical ideals, would foster a clothing culture that reflected these values, paving the way for the dramatic changes that the Industrial Revolution would later bring to the world of fashion and garment manufacturing.

[3] "Though the precise origins of fashion change in dress are still debated by costume historians, it is generally agreed that the phenomenon of a large number of people accepting a style for a relatively short period of time began during the Middle Ages" (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 420).

1.2.3.3 Renaissance to Industrial Revolution

The eras of the Renaissance and the Industrial Revolution marked significant turning points in the history of clothing, each contributing a unique dynamic to the complex narrative of fashion's evolution. Both periods saw significant changes in society, technology, and culture, and these transformations were reflected in the way clothing was designed, produced, and perceived.

The Renaissance, a period of profound cultural rebirth from the 14th to the 17th centuries, sparked a renewed interest in humanism, arts, and sciences. This renaissance, or 'rebirth', was not confined to intellectual pursuits but also manifested in tangible aspects of daily life, including fashion (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 422–3). "In Italy circa 1400, scholars turned to the literature and philosophy of ancient Greece and Rome as a source of ideas about their world, leading to a period historians call the Renaissance" (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 422–3). Artists created realistic portraits and scenes of daily life, showing clear views of dress including lush velvets, satins, and brocades. Royalty wore the most lavish garments, but well-to-do merchants could easily imitate court styles. Styles in Italy showed some similarities to those of Northern Europe but also bore Asian influences in fabrics with Eastern motifs. Men's and women's clothing in Italy remained somewhat different from those of the north until the later 1500s (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 422–3).

During the Renaissance, clothing moved beyond its utilitarian and societal functions, becoming an important medium of personal expression and aesthetic appreciation. The simplicity of the Middle Ages gave way to luxurious fabrics, elaborate ornamentation, and intricate designs. Clothing began to reveal more of the human form, with both men's and women's garments

tailored to display wealth and status (Boucher 271). Spanish influences in the latter part of the century brought about conservative, narrower lines in clothing. Portraits and inventories provide a vivid picture of the dress of colorful monarchs like Henry VIII and Elizabeth I (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 423).

As international trade routes expanded, there was an influx of new materials such as silks and velvets, and the discovery of new dyeing methods led to vibrant, rich colors. Carole Collier Frick, in *Dressing Renaissance Florence: Families, Fortunes, and Fine Clothing* highlights how these elements were utilized to create visually stunning garments, with the choice of materials, colors, and styles serving as an expression of individual tastes and societal standing (147–149).

The Industrial Revolution, spanning from the mid-18th to mid-19th centuries, brought about seismic shifts in the way clothing was produced. The invention of machines such as the spinning jenny, the power loom, and the cotton gin revolutionized textile manufacturing. These technological innovations enabled the mass production of textiles, marking a radical departure from traditional, labor-intensive methods of production. The Industrial Revolution marked a turning point where life's luxuries became accessible to more people than ever before, extending comfort and refinement beyond the elite to the broader population. The expansion of industrialization in Great Britain and eventually in other countries created a wealthy middle class, transforming economies and increasing consumer spending. This led to the rise of consumer society, with clothes of reasonable quality and shifting fashion trends becoming accessible to a larger population (Pendergast and Pendergast 3:599–607).

This mechanization had a profound impact on fashion. The ease and speed of production led to the emergence of ready-to-wear clothing, signaling a significant shift from custom-made garments. Jennifer Craik, in *Fashion: The Key Concepts*, notes that this development

democratized fashion, making clothing more affordable and accessible to the expanding middle class (22). Moreover, the industrial production of clothing introduced standardization in sizes and styles. Byoungho Ellie Jin and Daeun Chloe Shin highlight that this standardization, while simplifying production and distribution, also impacted the semiotic potential of clothing. While clothes could still communicate personal and societal information, the messages became somewhat homogenized due to the limitations imposed by mass production. This shift, as noted by both Craik and Jin and Shin, demonstrates the complex interplay between technology, economy, and the semiotics of fashion.

The periods of the Renaissance and the Industrial Revolution highlight the multifaceted nature of fashion's evolution. The expressive artistry of the Renaissance, characterized by its emphasis on individualism, artistic expression, and the revival of classical ideals, brought about a profound shift in fashion. This era fostered a clothing culture that reflected these values, marking the beginning of a new chapter in the history of clothing (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 422–4). The impact of these changes set the stage for the dramatic transformations that the Industrial Revolution would later introduce. This mechanized production era significantly influenced the fashion industry's dynamics, emphasizing the interplay between technology, societal context, and cultural norms (Pendergast and Pendergast 3:599–607).

This evolution led into the 20th century, a time that would witness unprecedented changes in fashion and textile production, driven by continued technological advancements and shifting cultural landscapes. The 20th century and beyond represents a continuation and expansion of these trends, as fashion becomes an even more complex and dynamic field, reflecting the rapid changes in modern society.

1.2.3.4 20th Century to Present

The 20th century to the present-day marks an era of unprecedented change in the fashion industry, with new materials, technologies, and ideologies reshaping the way clothing is designed, produced, and consumed. Throughout this period, clothing continued to function as a powerful semiotic system, with the shifting styles, materials, and production methods conveying nuanced narratives about societal evolution.

The 20th century was a period of significant democratization and diversification in fashion. Richard Sorger and Jenny Udale, in *The Fundamentals of Fashion Design*, highlight how the advent of synthetic materials such as nylon, polyester, and rayon transformed the textile industry, providing designers with a broader palette of materials to experiment with, contributing to the rise of fast fashion, a phenomenon that made trendy clothing accessible to a broader consumer base (56–9). Elizabeth L. Cline, in *Overdressed: The Shockingly High Cost of Cheap Fashion*, argues that while fast fashion democratized style, it also led to a culture of disposability and contributed to significant environmental and ethical issues in the fashion industry (95).

From a semiotic perspective, the 20th century witnessed an explosion of new fashion 'texts' and meanings. Haye and Mendes, in *Fashion Since 1900*, discuss how the proliferation of diverse styles reflected the zeitgeist of each era, from the flapper dresses of the 1920s to the minimalist aesthetic of the 1990s, encapsulating a sense of economic pragmatism and technological optimism.[4] Moreover, Ted Polhemus, in *Streetstyle: From Sidewalk to Catwalk*,

[4] Key examples of these fashion texts and their semiotic meanings include: *Flapper Dresses* (1920s) as mentioned above, *Utility Clothing* (1940s): This style signified the collective effort and sacrifice during the war, as well as practicality and resilience; *Mod Fashion* (1960s): Characterized by bold colors, geometric patterns, and miniskirts, mod fashion was a symbol of youth culture, modernity, and rebellion against the conservative norms of the previous generation; *Hippie Movement* (1960s–1970s): Hippie fashion signified a rejection of materialism, a

highlights how fashion became a medium through which subcultures could express their identities and ideologies, emphasizing the role of clothing as a marker of affiliation and differentiation.

The Roaring Twenties, between 1919 and 1929, epitomized a social and economic roller-coaster ride. With the end of World War I, people embraced peace and prosperity, leading to significant changes in fashion. This period was characterized by bold geometric patterns, new designs beaded, embroidered, or painted on garments, and influences from the Orient and other cultures, such as pajamas, kimono sleeves, and turbans (Pendergast and Pendergast 4:721−8).

The era's fashion designers, predominantly based in Paris, set trends that were emulated worldwide, leading to a democratization of styles through retail stores and patterned fabrics for homemade clothes (Pendergast and Pendergast 4:721−8).

The period between 1930 and 1945, encompassing the Great Depression and World War II, was one of complexity and contrast in fashion. The economic downturn and the war brought about a shift in the silhouette of clothing for both men and women, with styles becoming sleeker and more streamlined. The war's impact was evident in the rationing of fabric and government-imposed dress codes. Despite these challenges, fashion during this period remained elegant, with streamlined designs influenced by the wealthy elite, Hollywood celebrities, and sports clothing

---

desire for peace, and a connection to nature; *Punk Fashion* (Late 1970s−1980s): Defined by its edgy, DIY aesthetic, including torn clothing, safety pins, and leather jackets, this fashion was a form of rebellion against societal norms and often had political undertones; *Power Suits* (1980s): For women, in particular, these suits (characterized by padded shoulders and tailored lines) signified empowerment and a claim to equality in the workplace; *Grunge Style* (1990s): Exemplified by flannel shirts, ripped jeans, and combat boots, grunge fashion was a form of anti-fashion, signifying a departure from the materialism and excess of the 1980s; *Minimalism* (1990s), *Streetwear* (Late 1990s−Present): Originating from skate and surf cultures, streetwear includes sneakers, graphic tees, and hoodies. It signifies a blend of comfort, urban fashion, and often includes elements of rebellion or subversion; *Athleisure* (21st century): A style that blends athletic wear with casual, everyday clothing (Haye and Mendes; Boucher 411−38).

trends (Pendergast and Pendergast 4:781–90).

Transitioning from this era of austerity, recent years have seen the fashion industry confront new challenges and embrace a transformative agenda. Kate Fletcher, in *Sustainable Fashion and Textiles: Design Journeys*, emphasizes that the growing awareness of environmental and social impacts has catalyzed a shift towards sustainable fashion practices. This new direction is characterized by the use of eco-friendly materials, ethical production methods, and a focus on slow fashion, emphasizing quality and longevity over the rapid consumption trends of the past. This evolution in the industry's approach and values marks a new chapter in fashion history, one that acknowledges the past while looking towards a more sustainable and ethical future.

The turn towards sustainability and slow fashion can be seen as a cultural shift that impacts the semiotic landscape of clothing. Fletcher points out that fashion items made from eco-friendly materials or produced under fair labor conditions carry new layers of meaning, signaling a commitment to environmental stewardship and social justice, echoing wider societal values and concerns (95–114). The slow fashion movement, with its emphasis on timeless design and long-lasting quality, challenges the fast fashion model's disposable nature and its associated signifiers of ephemeral trendiness.

The current phase in the evolution of clothing further reinforces the idea that fashion acts as a mirror, reflecting both societal progress and the shifts in human values. As human understanding of the world and our place within it evolves, so too does the semiotic language of garments, which continually narrates a complex and intricate story of human civilization.

From its earliest beginnings to the present day, the evolution of clothing provides fascinating insights into the progress of human civilization. Through the lens of semiotics, each

garment can be understood as a sign that communicates a broad range of messages, whether relating to personal identity, societal values, technological innovations, or cultural transformations. This is particularly evident in the work of designers like Alexander McQueen, who consistently challenge and disrupt established fashion semiotics, offering a deeper understanding of fashion as a vibrant and dynamic form of non-verbal communication.

It becomes evident that clothing is not merely a matter of personal style or aesthetic preference. Its cultural significance has been profoundly shaped by the historical, technological, and societal shifts witnessed throughout the 20th century and into the present day. Clothing has emerged as a crucial medium for expressing cultural values, traditions, and transformations, highlighting the dynamic interplay between fashion, culture, and society.

1.2.4 Cultural Significance of Clothing

As the history of clothing has been traced from its rudimentary beginnings to its current state of complexity and diversity, it becomes clear that clothing is more than a mere necessity or utility. Edwards highlights the profound impact of fashion on the cultural landscape, stating, "Fashion history is a major component of the cultural landscape in Western societies today. Dress can be the ultimate signifier of a person’s gender, age, class, employment, and religion down to more subtle indications such as aesthetic predilection, political standpoint, and marital status"(12).

In considering the cultural significance of clothing, it is necessary to delve into various aspects that underscore its value as a symbol of cultural identity, socio-economic status, political assertion, religious belief, and more. Edwards further elaborates on the power of dress to "alter perceptions and opinions, to disguise and reinterpret, to heighten or lessen the wearers’ very

sense of themselves," showcasing its role as a form of communication and self-expression (12).

Clothing serves as a visual representation of a society's customs, values, history, and social structure. Elizabeth Wilson, in *Adorned in Dreams: Fashion and Modernity*, explores how fashion operates as a symbolic system that speaks volumes about the wearer and their culture, making it a compelling area of study for semioticians and fashion theorists alike. The cultural significance of clothing, as Wilson emphasizes, is not a static concept; it evolves as societies grow and change. Different eras and regions have interpreted and utilized clothing in unique ways, leading to a rich panorama of cultural fashion expressions worldwide.

Edwards provides a vivid example of the cultural significance of clothing through her description of a rare Italianate Renaissance gown. She notes its luxurious gold-trimmed crimson silk velvet and intricate design features, such as the low square neckline and decorative sleeves (24). This historical piece, discovered on a wooden effigy in San Matteo Pisa showcases the artistic craftsmanship of the time and reflects the societal norms and aesthetic preferences of its era.

Clothing often serves as a tangible expression of cultural identity. Pendergast in *Fashion, Costume, and Culture: Clothing, Headwear, Body Decorations, and Footwear through the Ages*, notes that each piece, whether a traditional Japanese kimono, an Indian sari, or an Inuit parka, embodies centuries of cultural heritage, skills, and knowledge passed down through generations (2:223–8). In each stitch, dye, and pattern, narratives about the community's geography, history, values, and worldview are woven. Joanne Bubolz Eicher, in *Dress and Ethnicity: Change Across Space and Time*, expands on this idea, explaining how traditional garments preserve cultural identity and adapt to changing contexts, reflecting shifts in social and political climates.

In the context of semiotics, traditional garments and their associated elements act as

signs, signifying the wearer's cultural affiliation. Malcolm Barnard, in *Fashion as Communication*, emphasizes that these signs are not fixed; they are continually interpreted and reinterpreted based on social, political, and historical contexts, resulting in evolving cultural meanings.

Clothing also reflects the socio-economic structure and political climate of a society. Throughout history, different clothing styles, colors, and materials have been used to denote one's social rank or profession. Alan Hunt, in *Governance of the Consuming Passions: A History of Sumptuary Law*, discusses how, during the European Middle Ages, sumptuary laws restricted the wearing of certain colors, fabrics, and adornments to specific social classes, reinforcing hierarchical divisions. Albert Soboul, in *The Sans-Culottes*, explains how the working-class revolutionaries of the French Revolution,[5] known as the Sans-culottes, deliberately rejected the knee breeches worn by the aristocracy, using their distinctive clothing as a symbol of their opposition to the ruling elite. Similarly, Bobby Seale, in *Seize the Time: The Story of the Black Panther Party and Huey P. Newton*, illustrates how the Black Panther Party in the 1960s[6] adopted a uniform of black berets, leather jackets, and sunglasses to visually project solidarity and defiance against systemic oppression.

From a semiotic perspective, Roland Barthes, in *The Fashion System*, offers a framework for understanding how the clothing of the Sans-culottes and the Black Panther Party can be interpreted as polysemous signs-symbols with multiple layers of meaning. These garments

[5] The term 'Sans-culottes,' translating to 'without breeches,' referred to the revolutionaries of the lower classes who chose to wear long trousers instead of the knee-breeches typically worn by the aristocracy. This deliberate choice of attire signified a rejection of the social order and the aristocratic class (Soboul 3).

[6] The Black Panther Party, founded in 1966 by Huey P. Newton and Bobby Seale in Oakland, California, was a revolutionary organization with the stated goal of challenging police brutality against the African-American community. The party played a significant role in the civil rights movement of the 1960s, expanding its focus to include a range of social issues affecting African Americans, including education, housing, employment, and health care (Seale foreword 11).

conveyed messages of political resistance, solidarity, and identity, transforming clothing from mere physical utility into powerful symbols of socio-political movements.

Just as political movements have harnessed clothing as a tool for expressing ideologies and unifying members, religious traditions have similarly utilized attire to signify faith, moral commitments, and religious identity. In these contexts, clothing extends beyond mere function, embodying the deep-rooted values and principles of religious practices.

These garments, often steeped in tradition and symbolism, serve as visual markers of religious observance, offering insights into the wearer's spiritual beliefs and community affiliations. Joanne Bubolz Eicher and Hazel A. Lutz, in *The Visible Self: Global Perspectives on Dress, Culture, and Society*, emphasize that clothing in religious contexts is not just a functional necessity but a profound expression of cultural and spiritual identity (32–53). From the clerical robes that signify devotion and service in various religious orders to the traditional attire worn by adherents of different faiths, clothing in this context becomes a key element in the mosaic of religious expression and identity.

Consider the *hijab* in Islam, a head covering worn by some Muslim women. Liz Bucar, in *Pious Fashion: How Muslim Women Dres*s, and Fadwa El Guindi, in *Veil: Modesty, Privacy, and Resistance*, explain that the *hijab* is not merely a piece of cloth; it signifies modesty, privacy, and morality, and symbolizes the wearer's commitment to their faith. It also serves as a visual marker of religious identity, with different styles and interpretations across cultures and societies.

Similarly, in Hinduism, the *dhoti*, a traditional men's garment, is an unstitched piece of cloth wrapped around the waist and legs. Vandana Bhandari, in *Costumes, Textiles & Jewellery Of India*, explores how the *dhoti* carries religious significance and is often worn for ceremonial rites and rituals. Its simplicity and purity reflect the wearer's piety and spiritual focus.

In Christianity, the clerical collar is a distinct part of the clerical clothing that signifies the clergy's religious and pastoral role. John McManners, in *The Oxford History Of Christianity*, emphasizes that the collar serves as a reminder of the cleric's religious commitments and responsibilities and acts as a visual symbol of their spiritual authority (36). Linda B. Arthur, in *Religion, Dress and the Body*, further discusses how religious attire across cultures serves not only to identify religious affiliations but also to communicate deeper spiritual and moral meanings (1−8).

In the realm of semiotics, these religious garments serve as powerful signs, laden with meanings and interpretations that go beyond their tangible form. The religious messages encoded in these garments form a complex system of signs, demonstrating the intricate relationship between religion and clothing. Exploring the cultural significance of clothing in these different dimensions shows the depth of its entanglement with various aspects of human culture. As Eicher points out, clothing is an embodiment of history, cultural identity, socio-economic conditions, political assertions, and religious beliefs, reflecting the multifaceted nature of human societies.

This exploration of clothing's cultural significance—encompassing political, religious, and traditional dimensions—provides a foundation for examining fashion’s role as a reflection of societal change. The next section will delve into how fashion trends and styles encapsulate the zeitgeist of different eras, responding to and reflecting shifting social, political, and cultural landscapes.

In this context, the often-controversial work of Alexander McQueen serves as a vivid example. His collections, steeped in cultural narratives, symbolic discourses, and societal

reflections, exemplify the dynamic interplay between fashion and social change. By consistently transcending conventional fashion norms, McQueen's designs offer a unique perspective on contemporary fashion as both a product of and an agent for societal evolution. This exploration will proceed by interweaving the historical context of clothing with McQueen's approach, highlighting fashion's capacity as a vibrant and evolving medium of semiotic expression and societal commentary.

1.2.5 Fashion as a Reflection of Societal Changes

Fashion, as explored in previous sections, holds significant cultural importance, serving as a crucial lens through which to understand its role as a reflection of societal changes. It is a dynamic interplay between society and clothing, where the symbolic value of garments enriches the dialogue. Lipovetsky captures this essence succinctly, stating: "Fashion is a specific form of social change...it is first and foremost a social mechanism characterized by brief time spans and fanciful shifts affecting diverse spheres of collective life" (16). As a sociocultural phenomenon, fashion acts as an interactive canvas, mirroring and influencing societal changes, capturing the zeitgeist, and reflecting collective consciousness and cultural shifts. Diana Crane, in *Fashion and Its Social Agendas: Class, Gender, and Identity in Clothing*, argues that fashion catalyzes change by challenging established norms and shaping cultural expressions (67–90). Concurrently, fashion influences cultural discourse and drives social transformations, acting as a proactive agent in the evolution of societal norms.

Historically, times of significant societal upheaval have often seen corresponding radical shifts in fashion. Arthur Marwick, in *The Sixties: Social and Cultural Transformation in Britain, France, Italy and the United States, 1958–74*, illustrates how the 1960s, marked by a cultural and

sexual revolution, saw dramatic changes in fashion that mirrored shifts in attitudes toward sexuality, race, and gender roles. This era's fashion—characterized by bold colors, mini-skirts, psychedelic prints, and unisex styles—became a symbol of liberation and nonconformity, as fashion served both to reflect and to propel societal changes during this transformative period.[7]

In the interwar period of the 1920s and 1930s, high fashion reflected the era's societal trauma and modernity's rapid changes through the incorporation of elements of violence, as Lucy Moyse Ferreira argues in *Danger in the Path of Chic: Violence in Fashion between the Wars* (1). This time stands as a testament to fashion's critical role in responding to and mediating societal experiences, leading to the establishment of lasting fashion trends, such as the color black being officially designated as 'chic' (Ferreira 1).

Elizabeth Wilson's perspective in *Adorned in Dreams: Fashion and Modernity* that fashion operates as both a cultural phenomenon and an aesthetic medium for expressing societal ideas is particularly pertinent (9). During the interwar period, fashion mirrored and processed social contradictions and anxieties, providing a space akin to psychoanalysis where these could be explored and resolved. This view aligns with the psychoanalytical approach to fashion, as

[7] The 1960s were a significant period in history, often remembered for the profound cultural and sexual revolution. This era was characterized by dramatic shifts in social norms and attitudes, particularly regarding sexuality, race, gender roles, and authority. Several key factors contributed to this transformative period: Youth Movement and Counterculture: The 1960s saw a rise in the youth counterculture, which challenged traditional values and norms; Civil Rights Movement: This era was crucial for the civil rights movement in the United States. Activists fought for the end of racial segregation and discrimination against African Americans, leading to significant legislative changes like the Civil Rights Act of 1964; Sexual Liberation: The '60s witnessed a sexual revolution, spurred by increased access to contraception, liberal attitudes towards sex, and the feminist movement, which fought for women's rights and autonomy over their bodies; Anti-War Protests: The Vietnam War sparked widespread protests, particularly among young people. These protests represented a broader dissatisfaction with the military-industrial complex and the government; Music and Art: The '60s were a golden era for music and art, with the rise of rock 'n' roll, psychedelic art, and new forms of expression that challenged conventional aesthetic standards (The Beatles and Bob Dylan); Lastly, Fashion in the 1960s was deeply influenced by these societal changes, with the emergence of miniskirts, bold patterns, bright colors, and unisex styles, reflecting the era's spirit of liberation and nonconformity (Marwick 3–19).

Alison Bancroft discusses in *Fashion and Psychoanalysis: Styling the Self*, which sees fashion as more than just a reflection of societal changes but also as a means to process and interpret these changes (15). Both scholars emphasize fashion's role in expressing and mediating societal tensions, with Bancroft specifically highlighting its therapeutic potential in the context of psychoanalysis.

The theories of Foucault, Lacan, and Kristeva offer further insight, viewing dress as a fundamentally liminal phenomenon. This approach positions the body and its fashion at the precarious threshold between the physical and the abstract, the literal and the metaphorical, thereby extending the idea that fashion is not just a cultural artifact but also a medium through which individuals negotiate their identity and desires (Wilson 273). Foucault, Lacan, and Kristeva explore the ambivalence within fashion, using psychoanalysis to elucidate the 'arbitrariness' of the fashion system. This perspective complements and deepens Wilson's view by moving beyond simplistic explanations of fashion as merely functional for capitalism and patriarchy. It delves into how psychoanalysis suggests ways in which these systems co-opt the psyche in their operations, resonating with Wilson's notion of fashion as a space for processing societal contradictions (273).

The seductions of fashion, as framed by this psychoanalytical view, become challenging to resist because they are intricately linked to deep-rooted desires and psychological processes, highlighting the complex interplay between individual psychology and societal norms. To engage with fashion is to participate in a complex process of self-determination. Clothing items become objects of desire, symbolizing the promise of completion, the elusive 'last piece' necessary to close an existential gap (Wilson 273). However, inherent to their nature, these items are condemned to fail in fulfilling this promise, perpetuating a cycle where desire continuously shifts

to new objects (Wilson 273). This psychoanalytical lens highlights the intricate and often subconscious ways in which fashion interacts with individual desires and societal norms. The notion of unfulfilled desire and continual pursuit is reflective of individual experiences and of broader societal conditions, particularly evident in times of significant change.

The interwar period, marked by societal turbulence and shifting roles of women, serves as a prime example of this phenomenon. During this time, the evolving societal landscape significantly impacted perceptions of femininity, with fashion becoming a key medium for expressing these changes. Ferreira highlights how the female body, as portrayed in fashion, became a site where the trauma and transitions of the era were articulated, often through violent themes (151). This interplay of fashion, society, and individual psychology during the interwar period underscores the intricate relationship between fashion and societal violence, highlighting how personal and collective experiences intertwine in the world of fashion.

As fashion evolves, recent years have marked a significant shift toward sustainability and ethical practices. This transformation is reflected in the growing popularity of organic materials, recycled fabrics, and responsible production methods. It highlights fashion's enduring role as both a reflection of societal values and a driving force for change.

The dynamic role of fashion in reflecting and instigating societal transformation leads into the next section, which will explore how clothing functions as a powerful medium for non-verbal communication. This sets the stage for a deeper investigation into how designers leverage fashion to convey complex societal messages, narratives, and critiques, thereby contributing to and shaping the ongoing discourse on social issues, identity, and culture.

1.2.6 Clothing as a Communication Tool

The cultural and social relevance of clothing extends beyond its utilitarian function, forming a rich mosaic of visual cues and symbolic references that shape our perception and communication. Martin Amis, as cited by Lars Svendsen in *Fashion: A Philosophy*, muses on the purpose of clothes beyond basic needs like warmth and protection, suggesting that clothing is intended to express something through shape and color. Amis reflects, "Apart from warmth, protection and propriety, what was the idea of clothes exactly? . . . Patently the idea was to express something through the medium of shape and colour. But express what? . . . Clothes could deny or affirm . . . Money and sex seemed to be the main commodities on offer here" (Amis qtd. in Svendsen 63).[8] Through this lens, clothing can be seen as dramatizing our lies or truths about wealth, desire, and identity.

Fashion functions as a non-verbal language that speaks volumes about the wearer's identity, values, and social context. This concept is not new, as Michel Foucault illustrates in his analysis of the imperial epoch in *The History of Sexuality, Vol. 3: The Care of the Self*. He states, "One understands the importance attributed at the intersection of these two traits to status differences to their hierarchy to their visible signs to their careful and ostentatious staging...One seeks to make oneself as adequate as possible to one's own status by means of a set of signs and marks pertaining to physical bearing, clothing, and accommodations, gestures of generosity and munificence, spending behavior and so on" (*The History of Sexuality, Vol. 3* 85).

In this vein, the insights of Roland Barthes are particularly relevant. In *The Language of*

[8] Martin Amis (1949–2023) was a British novelist, essayist, and critic, widely recognized for his sharp wit and darkly satirical take on modern society. He was one of the most prominent literary figures of his generation, known for works like *Money* (1984), *London Fields* (1989), and *The Information* (1995).

Fashion, Barthes regards human clothing as a multifaceted subject that demands an interdisciplinary approach, encompassing history, economy, ethnology, and technology (20). He underscores clothing's significant role in social psychology, suggesting that it transcends the traditional boundaries of the individual and society. According to Barthes, clothing's deep involvement in "the widest sociality" makes it a fascinating subject for modern research methodologies like psychoanalysis, Marxism, or structuralism (*The Language of Fashion* 20). Yet, despite this potential richness, Barthes notes that clothing has often been overlooked or trivialized in sociological inquiry, highlighting a discrepancy between its apparent everydayness and its complex sociological implications (*The Language of Fashion* 20).

The semiotic approach to fashion posits that clothing is a complex system of signs that convey meanings. Ferdinand de Saussure's foundational principles of semiotics in *Course in General Linguistics* serve as a basis for this understanding of fashion, in which each garment, through its style, color, texture, and how it is worn, represents a sign imbued with cultural, social, and personal significance. This aligns with Barthes' work in *The Fashion System*, where he delves into the process of meaning-making, showing how fashion acts as a system of signs within a broader cultural framework.

Svendsen explores this concept further, discussing how, in earlier, more hierarchical societies, clothing functioned as "closed" texts with stable meanings (71). However, in modern, fragmented societies, clothing becomes more of an "open" text, constantly acquiring new meanings (Svendsen 71). This shift reflects the evolving nature of fashion as a less definitive indicator of personal identity, despite a continued inclination to draw conclusions about people based on their attire.

In the fashion design realm, designers like Alexander McQueen have transformed

clothing into a medium for artistic expression. McQueen's work, characterized by its rich symbolism and dramatic aesthetics, exemplifies the communicative power of fashion, conveying intricate narratives and challenging societal norms.

Barthes' analysis complements this understanding, highlighting how clothing functions as a language, conveying a spectrum of social, cultural, and personal meanings (*Language of Fashion* 20–30). His perspective enriches the narrative of fashion as a dynamic interplay between individual identity and societal norms, evolving alongside modern fashion industry developments.

As this exploration moves forward, the next section will delve into the contemporary landscape of fashion, examining how the industry's evolution reflects and influences these communicative dynamics. This section aims to unravel the interplay between fashion trends, designer creativity, and industry practices, emphasizing how the modern fashion industry is both shaped by and shapes the broader sociocultural context.

1.2.7 The Modern Fashion Industry

The modern fashion industry, a vibrant tapestry of aesthetics, technology, and culture, stands at the forefront of semiotic evolution. This dynamic landscape, where fashion transcends its traditional boundaries, speaks volumes about societal changes and emerging narratives. In this context, fashion is no longer a mere conduit of style; it has morphed into a language, rich with symbols and signs, mirroring the complexities of the digital age.

Central to this transformation is the role of digital media and social platforms. Wendy K. Bendoni, in *Social Media for Fashion Marketing: Storytelling in a Digital World*, highlights how these technologies have reshaped the fashion landscape, creating a democratized arena where

trends are no longer dictated solely by elite designers but are co-crafted by influencers and consumers alike. This shift marks a significant change in the semiotic interpretation of fashion, transforming it from a one-way dialogue into a vibrant, interactive discourse. The fashion narrative has evolved, becoming more inclusive and reflective of diverse voices, thereby enriching its semiotic depth.

Connecting to these changes are evolving consumer behaviors and market trends. Lucy Siegle, in *To Die For: Is Fashion Wearing out the World?* explores how the growing demand for sustainable and ethical fashion, especially among younger consumers, is reshaping how brands approach design, production, and marketing (23). This shift emphasizes transparency and responsibility, particularly as the influence of e-commerce challenges traditional retail models. This necessitates a more agile, on-demand manufacturing approach, thus creating a continuous thread between consumer preference and industry response.

In tandem with these market shifts, the historical interplay of technology and the human form has been a constant source of fascination, reflecting a deep-seated desire to merge the body with technology. Leopoldina Fortunati, James E. Katz, et al., in *Mediating the Human Body: Technology, Communication, and Fashion*, explore how this narrative, spanning from ancient automatons to modern AI, underscores a quest to blend human-like qualities with technological advancements. This theme is echoed in today's wearable technology, where the integration of technical prostheses and portable machines, once envisioned centuries ago, is now a reality. These advancements enhance our physical capabilities and sensory experiences, becoming a stylistic expression in modern fashion (Fortunati et al. 62–4, 169).

This technological integration in fashion parallels the burgeoning narrative of sustainable fashion. Senthilkannan Muthu, in *Fast Fashion, Fashion Brands and Sustainable Consumption*,

highlights how environmental consciousness has catalyzed a green revolution, introducing eco-friendly materials and sustainable production methods, which reflects a profound semiotic shift embedding responsibility and care into fashion (7). This links fashion to broader themes of global environmental awareness and cultural diversity. Technology has enabled fashion to celebrate a wide array of body types, ethnicities, and gender identities, further expanding the industry's inclusivity and representativeness.

The advent of personalization technologies, leveraging AI and data analytics, has initiated another significant shift in the fashion industry. As Luce notes in *Artificial Intelligence for Fashion: How AI is Revolutionizing the Fashion Industry*, fashion is no longer limited to a one-size-fits-all approach, but has become a more intimate and personalized form of expression. Luce emphasizes that "fashion not only provides functional purpose, but captures mysterious and elusive aspects of being human...Fashion has always been forward looking, grabbing onto new technologies as they arise. Artificial intelligence is no exception, and it’s moving as quickly as fashion does" (3). This personalization reflects technological prowess and signifies a deeper semiotic transformation, where each garment becomes a unique narrative, intertwining individuality with technological innovation.

The fusion of fashion and function through wearable technology further exemplifies this integration. Smart fabrics and interactive garments symbolize the confluence of the human body and technology, adding a nuanced dimension to fashion semiotics. This contemporary blend of technology with fashion has its roots in a long-standing relationship between textiles and technology. Leopoldina Fortunati, in *Mediating the Human Body: Technology, Communication, and Fashion*, notes, "Textiles and technology have long been connected: Textile production was one of the first human tasks to be completely mechanized. Interestingly, technological progress

in weaving was also instrumental in the development of the computer" (147). This historical foundation sets the stage for the current innovations in wearable technology, where the integration of advanced materials and digital capabilities continues to transform fashion, making it not only a form of expression but also a platform for technological interaction and innovation.

Yet, this fusion is not without its challenges and criticisms. Dana Thomas, in *Fashionopolis: The Price of Fast Fashion and the Future of Clothes*, points to the environmental impact of fast fashion and the ethical concerns regarding labor in the fashion supply chain, pressing issues that demand a nuanced and responsible approach. Ensuring the narrative of fashion technology remains inclusive and fair is vital to addressing these concerns.

Globalization, propelled by technology, has influenced fashion semiotics significantly. Diana Crane, in *Fashion and Its Social Agendas: Class, Gender, and Identity in Clothing*, explores how the worldwide diffusion of trends has created a melting pot of cultural symbols, reshaping traditional fashion narratives and expanding the industry's vocabulary. Kaylyn Wenzel, in her conference paper "Augmented and Virtual Reality and Its Effects on Social Responsibility and Fair Trade in the Apparel Industry," highlights how the emergence of AR and VR in fashion has introduced a virtual dimension to fashion's language, further expanding its semiotic boundaries and reshaping its interaction with the physical world.

Looking ahead, emerging technologies such as biotech in fashion and smart textiles promise to redefine the industry. These innovations are poised to shape future trends, merging fashion with cutting-edge technology and opening new avenues for creative expression. Technology, sustainability, and digital innovation are not merely parallel threads but are intricately woven into the fabric of the industry. The upcoming discussion will explore how these technological and semiotic shifts have reshaped the representation and perception of the female

form in fashion, adding new layers to the narrative of fashion as a medium for both personal and societal expression.

1.3 Transformation of the Female Form in Fashion

Fashion, as a reflection of societal values and a medium for personal expression, has played a pivotal role in shaping and mirroring the perception of women's bodies through various epochs. C. Willett Cunnington, in *Fashion and Women's Attitudes in the Nineteenth Century*, discusses how fashion during this period was both a reflection of social norms and a tool for enforcing specific ideals of femininity (135–66). The transformation of the female form in fashion is not just a tale of changing styles and silhouettes; it is a narrative deeply entwined with the social, political, and cultural evolution of society. Edwards traces this evolution, demonstrating how societal shifts have directly impacted women’s fashion over the centuries.

The upcoming subsections delve into the historical overview of women's fashion, tracing the silhouette's evolution from the ancient world to the present day. This historical exploration reveals how fashion has both conformed to and challenged the prevailing attitudes toward the female body. Denis Bruna, in *Fashioning the Body: An Intimate History of the Silhouette*, explores the intimate relationship between the body and fashion, showing how garments have been used to mold and shape the body in accordance with societal ideals (71–88).

An analysis of fashion's profound influence on body perception scrutinizes how different eras have dictated and reflected ideals of beauty. Ferreira, in *Danger in the Path of Chic*, argues that the portrayal of women’s bodies in fashion during tumultuous periods like the interwar years often mirrored societal anxieties and traumas. This examination highlights the interplay between fashion trends and societal standards, revealing the often-unspoken dialogues about body image

and femininity.

The role of fashion as a tool for sociopolitical statements is also explored. Wilson, in *Adorned in Dreams: Fashion and Modernity*, and Susan B. Kaiser and Denise N. Green, in *Fashion and Cultural Studies*, discuss how throughout history, women's clothing has served as a canvas for protest, empowerment, and social commentary, significantly impacting gender politics and feminist movements. These works reveal how fashion has been both a symbol of oppression and liberation.

The section on technology and innovation, which has revolutionized the way fashion is conceived and produced, is also a focal point. Fortunati and Katz, in *Mediating the Human Body: Technology, Communication, and Fashion* investigate how technological advancements have facilitated more diverse and daring representations of the female form, pushing the boundaries of traditional fashion and reshaping how women are represented in the industry.

The focus on individual designers' interpretations and their influence on women's fashion includes a look at how iconic figures in fashion design have used their platforms to redefine and challenge conventional beauty standards. Foucault, in *The History of Sexuality*, offers insight into how designers and fashion operate within a broader discourse on the body and identity, reflecting society's deeper cultural and philosophical currents.

Cultural and subcultural influences on women's fashion are thoroughly examined, highlighting how global traditions and subcultural movements have contributed to a richer, more diverse fashion landscape. The impact of media and celebrity culture on fashion trends and body ideals forms another critical part of the discussion. This subsection scrutinizes the role of celebrities and media in shaping public perceptions and ideals of femininity and body image, a subject explored by Kaiser and Green in *Fashion and Cultural Studies*.

Finally, the section addresses the critiques and controversies surrounding women's fashion. A critical analysis of issues like body shaming, unrealistic beauty standards, and the sexualization of women's fashion explores the ongoing debates and challenges in this domain. Each subsection is designed to provide a comprehensive understanding of how fashion reflects and influences the societal perception of the female form, offering insights into the complex interplay between fashion, society, and identity.

1.3.1 Historical Overview of Women's Fashion

The evolution of women's fashion provides a vivid narrative that mirrors not only aesthetic developments but profound societal transformations, cultural norms, and the evolving roles of women within society. This chronological exploration through different historical periods reveals how each era's distinctive styles reflect a complex interplay of political, technological, cultural, and economic influences. More than just changes in silhouettes and styles, this journey into women's fashion delves into how these transformations have been both reflections of and responses to shifting perceptions of femininity, beauty, identity, and gender roles.

In ancient Egypt, the intricacies of women's fashion served not only aesthetic functions but also profound socio-cultural and religious roles. During the period from around 3100 B.C.E. to 332 B.C.E., the *kalasiris* often leaving the breasts exposed - was emblematic of the societal ideals of beauty and purity (Pendergast and Pendergast 1:21−3). As Mary G. Houston highlights in *Ancient Egyptian, Mesopotamian & Persian Costume*, these garments were deeply intertwined with religious rituals and cultural expressions, reflecting and reinforcing the prevailing ethos of femininity. The strategic use of linen, prized for its cooling properties and versatility in dyeing

and pleating, allowed for elaborate decorations that signified status and conveyed symbolic meanings (Pendergast and Pendergast 1:21–3; Houston). Colors such as blue and green symbolized vital elements like air and life, while white represented purity, mirroring the Egyptian valorization of cleanliness and spiritual purity. This fashion depicted the aesthetic preferences of the time and also articulated the social hierarchy and religious beliefs, marking women's fashion as a crucial element in the fabric of Egyptian cultural identity.

This foundational era in ancient Egypt, where fashion served both functional and symbolic roles, laid the groundwork for later fashion evolutions across the Mediterranean. As the focus shifts from the banks of the Nile to the Aegean Sea, this fashion narrative continues through the innovative styles of the Minoan and Mycenaean cultures, eventually influencing the ancient Greeks.

In ancient Greece, the evolution of women's fashion was intricately linked to cultural and societal developments, with significant contributions from the Minoan and Mycenaean civilizations (Pendergast and Pendergast 1:119–22). Minoan culture, flourishing around 3000 B.C.E. on Crete, showcased distinctive women's attire like tiered skirts and open tops that celebrated the female form and played key roles in societal rituals, emphasizing fertility and social hierarchy (Pendergast and Pendergast 1:119–22). This style highlighted physical beauty and carried deep symbolic significance related to women's roles in society.

Following the Minoans, the Mycenaeans integrated these fashion elements with their cultural values, adding structured forms and emphasizing the changing social statuses through clothing (Pendergast and Pendergast 1:119–22). As this influence waned, the Dorians in Greece introduced a renewed fashion ethos that valued the human form in both public and athletic life.

Women's clothing, particularly through garments like the *chiton*, reflected this philosophy. The *Ionic chiton*, with its elaborate pleats and loose draping, was crafted to accentuate movement and elegance, symbolizing grace and social status, while the simpler *Doric chiton* mirrored the more pragmatic aspects of Greek life. The vibrant colors used in Greek attire, from the purple of the aristocracy to the varied dyes of the common populace, underscored a society rich in aesthetic diversity and democratic in its expression of beauty (Pendergast and Pendergast 1:119–22).

As the narrative of fashion transitions from the Hellenic realms to the Roman Empire, a fascinating interplay of inherited styles melded with novel innovations can be observed. The Romans, while heavily influenced by the draped garments of Greek fashion, forged a distinct sartorial identity that reflected the grandeur and diversity of their vast empire. This unique fashion sense was a reflection of their cultural assimilation and also an assertion of Roman identity in both public and private life. For women, this era introduced garments like the *stola*, which while echoing the Greek *chiton*, adapted to the Roman ideals of modesty and citizenship, showcasing the evolving roles of women within the societal fabric of Rome.

Roman fashion, born from the melding of Etruscan and Greek styles, stood out for its unique costume traditions, significantly shaped by the myriad cultures within the Roman Empire. Antón Bousquet, in *The World of the Gauls: Foundation(s) of a Celtic Philosophy*, discusses how this amalgamation led to a distinctive approach, where Romans, both men and women, favored draped garments, integrating practical adaptations influenced by conquered cultures like the Gauls.[9] For women, the *stola* became a staple, symbolizing status among the Roman elite, worn in accordance with strict sumptuary laws that governed the attire of different social classes

[9] The Gauls were a group of Celtic peoples inhabiting what is now modern-day France, Belgium, western Switzerland, and parts of Italy and Germany during the Iron Age and the Roman period (Bousquet 47).

(Pendergast and Pendergast 1:165−7). These laws dictated the materials and decorations and reflected the structured societal values and hierarchies of Roman civilization.

The specific regulations of these sumptuary laws had profound implications for gender roles, delineating not only social but also marital statuses. The *stola*, for instance, was typically worn by matronly women, offering a visual affirmation of their respectability and adherence to societal expectations (Pendergast and Pendergast 1:165−7). This garment thus became a tool for both expressing and enforcing the gender norms of the time, showcasing the pivotal role of fashion in the social fabric of Roman life. The meticulous Roman attention to sartorial detail was a manifestation of the broader social order, emphasizing stability yet allowing for personal expression within the confines of regulation.

The legacy of Roman fashion, particularly its adaptability and the integration of diverse cultural elements, profoundly influenced European clothing traditions and can still be seen today in the vestments of the Roman Catholic Church. Such sartorial practices underscored the complexity and sophistication of the Roman Empire, setting a foundation for functional and adaptable fashion across diverse climates and occasions.

As the Roman Empire waned and the Middle Ages dawned, the world of fashion underwent significant transformation. This era, marked by social upheaval and cultural shifts, saw the evolution of fashion from the elaborate drapery of Roman attire to styles that reflected the Middle Ages' unique socio-political landscape.

The Middle Ages represented a transformative period in European culture and fashion, significantly influenced by the decline of the Roman Empire and the rise of various groups often labeled as 'barbarians,' such as the Goths, Huns, Vandals, and Franks. This era saw a departure from the elaborate Roman clothing traditions towards more utilitarian attire better suited to the

cooler European climates and the evolving social structures. Fashion during this period featured woolen tunics for both genders, with women's tunics typically longer, often floor-length, to comply with the modesty norms and practical needs of medieval life, while men's tunics gradually shortened, resembling modern shirts by the end of this era (Pendergast and Pendergast 2:297–300).

One notable feature of medieval fashion was the widespread use of fur, which, though worn by all social classes, was more luxurious and refined among the wealthy, underscoring the social disparities of the time. Pendergast notes that the early Middle Ages saw limited variation in fashion, but this began to change with the rise of wealthier monarchies in France, England, and Spain in the 11th century (2:297–300). The Crusades brought new ideas and materials from the Middle East and the Byzantine Empire, sparking notable changes in European fashion, and leading to better-fitting garments that paved the way for the elaborate and ornate styles characteristic of the Renaissance.

As Europe transitioned into the Renaissance, a period defined by a revival of interest in the arts, science, and classical philosophies, fashion reflected these expansive cultural shifts. Raphaël Jacquemin, in *Medieval and Renaissance Fashion: 90 Full-Color Plates*, highlights how the practicality and simplicity of medieval clothing gradually evolved into a focus on elegance, extravagance, and a revival of classical aesthetics. The tailoring skills and innovations developed during the later Middle Ages laid the foundation for the sophisticated styles and silhouettes that would come to define Renaissance fashion. This evolution in women’s fashion not only mirrored the era’s broader social and cultural dynamics but also highlighted the shifting roles and perceptions of women, marking a significant chapter in the history of fashion where women’s attire became a more pronounced expression of their identity and societal status.

The Renaissance brought profound changes to fashion across Europe, with insights largely derived from the era's portraits and artworks. Carole Collier Frick, in *Dressing Renaissance Florence: Families, Fortunes, and Fine Clothing* explores how women's daily attire included multiple layers—smocks, stays, kirtles, gowns, farthingales, and ruffs—each with a specific function, reflecting both societal norms and individual status. Queen Elizabeth I, who reigned from 1558, was particularly influential, her style continuing the Spanish influence with the adoption of the farthingale and ruff. Frick highlights the profound impact of sumptuary laws on clothing choices during this period, noting how these regulations dictated the use of specific fabrics and styles based on social class. These laws functioned as political instruments, simultaneously controlling imports and reinforcing social hierarchy (Frick 179–200).

By the late 1500s, the influence of Spain, France, and Austria over Italian city-states led to a convergence of styles. The conservative, narrower, and more rigid lines of Spanish origin dominated, marking a shift from the earlier, more varied Italian styles. The invention of the printing press also played a role, disseminating books that purported to show clothing styles from around the world, though many included both realistic and fanciful depictions. Steele emphasizes that the dissemination of these new ideas through prints facilitated the spread of foreign trends across Europe (*Encyclopedia* 422–3).

As fashion evolved, so did the silhouettes for men and women, with men's styles becoming wider and fuller, and women's skirts transitioning from inverted cone shapes to barrel-like forms. This reflected the dynamic nature of fashion as an integral part of societal dress. Techniques such as blackwork embroidery and slashing gained popularity, paving the way for the increasingly elaborate fashions of the Baroque and Rococo periods. As John Varriano observes in

Italian Baroque and Rococo Architecture, fashion during this time mirrored the grandiose transformation seen in art and architecture, moving toward greater extravagance and opulence (234). The intricate and ornamental styles embraced by society reflected a broader cultural shift, with both clothing and design becoming more decorative and flamboyant.[10]

During the Baroque and Rococo periods, women's fashion vividly reflected the interplay of socio-political and cultural dynamics. The Baroque era, which spanned from the late sixteenth century to the early eighteenth century, saw women's clothing become a tableau of the era's dominant artistic trends. Characterized by elaborate ornamentation, curved forms, and grandiose designs, these fashions mirrored the opulence and dramatic flair of Baroque art. Women's attire, particularly among the nobility and at royal courts such as that of Louis XIV of France, served as symbols of political allegiance and social hierarchy, with the intricate and opulent dresses explicitly displaying wealth and status (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 423–5).

In contrast, the political climate in England reflected subtly in women's fashion choices, where royalist women adorned themselves in lavish, ornate dresses while Puritan women opted for simpler, more austere styles. This divergence in fashion silently underscored the religious and political divisions of the era ("The Puritan Dress Code and the Outrage of Slashed Sleeves"). As the Baroque period transitioned into the Rococo around 1720, a noticeable shift occurred in women's fashion. The Rococo style, known for its delicate ornamentation, smaller scales, and the inclusion of diverse motifs like Asian, Gothic, and floral, represented a departure from Baroque

[10] An example is the Palace of Versailles in France, epitomizing Baroque architecture with its lavish decorations and complex designs. In painting, Caravaggio's works displayed intense emotional expressions and dramatic use of light and shadow. Following the Baroque, the Rococo era embraced a lighter, more playful aesthetic. Architecturally, the Rococo style is exemplified by the ornate decorations of the Amalienburg in Munich. In art, François Boucher's paintings, known for their soft colors and fluid lines, perfectly capture the Rococo spirit (Varriano 234).

grandeur (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 423–5). Women's clothing became more intricate and refined, emphasizing lighter, playful designs that mirrored the whimsical and decorative nature of Rococo art (Carl and Charles 30).

This period also marked significant global influences on fashion as increased trade with the Far East introduced new fabrics and styles into women's wardrobes, enhancing the cross-cultural exchange within the fashion narrative. The evolution from the voluminous, ornate gowns of the Baroque to the lighter, playful dresses of the Rococo was a reflection of the complex interplay between art, society, politics, and global influences. Fashion served as a powerful medium through which women could express their identity, status, and political affiliations, cementing its role as an integral part of the historical narrative of these periods.

This narrative of fashion as both a reflection and influencer of societal norms and cultural dynamics transitioned into the Victorian era, where clothing would evolve further, influenced by new moralities, industrial advancements, and deeper integration with the social fabric of the time (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 423–5).

Marked by profound changes and contradictions, the Victorian era (1837–1901) was defined by the expansion of the British Empire, the blossoming of the Industrial Revolution, and numerous social reforms. Simultaneously, this period was characterized by rigid social norms and stringent moral codes, which sculpted the societal expectations of the 'ideal woman' as a dutiful wife and mother, largely confined to the domestic sphere.

The Victorian silhouette—characterized by a small, corseted waist, wide skirts often supported by crinolines or bustles, and modest, high-necked bodices—visibly manifested the

restrictive roles imposed on Victorian women ("The Victorian Era and Women's Corsets"). The corset, a garment with a long and controversial history, was integral to achieving this silhouette. Steele notes that despite the corset's role as a fundamental element of women's fashion for about 400 years, it was often criticized as an 'instrument of torture' and a cause of ill health, even death (*Encyclopedia* 290–2).

Philippe Perrot, in *Fashioning the Bourgeoisie: A History of Clothing in the Nineteenth Century*, argues that the choice of materials, the fit, and the style of garments were all critical indicators of a woman's social class, moral character, and marital status (15–25). Lavish materials and intricate ornamentation associated with the exaggerated hourglass silhouette denoted wealth and status, while modest fabrics and simpler designs signified virtue and respectability. This was also reflective of the strict societal structures of the time, as explored by Leonore Davidoff and Catherine Hall in *Family Fortunes: Men and Women of the English Middle Class 1780–1850*, where the fashion choices of the middle class became a visual manifestation of their values and aspirations (416–49).

Moreover, the labor-intensive nature of clothing production and the cost of high-quality materials often rendered the most fashionable garments inaccessible to the working class, thereby reinforcing social distinctions. Mimi Matthews, in *A Victorian Lady's Guide to Fashion and Beauty*, explores how fashion became a tool for demarcating and maintaining social boundaries, with elaborate and restrictive attire often used to visually reinforce societal hierarchies (27). The Victorian era provides a compelling lens through which to examine how fashion can mirror and reinforce societal norms and structures, serving as a complex semiotic system through which social identity, status, and morality are expressed and communicated.

This exploration of Victorian fashion, with its focus on restrictive forms and societal delineations, sets the stage for understanding the dramatic shifts in clothing trends that would occur in the pre-war and post-war periods. These shifts reflect broader societal changes and technological advancements, heralding significant transformations in the world of fashion.

The 20th century heralded significant transformations in fashion, deeply influenced by historical events, especially World War I. This era marked a transition from the ornate styles of the Victorian period to more pragmatic attire suitable for day-to-day activities. Edwards notes that after the war, fashion saw a shift towards suits and "costumes" for everyday wear by women, reflecting a change towards more functional clothing (158–75). The impact of wartime rationing was notably visible in the evolving styles of women's skirts, which became shorter and narrower—a practical adaptation to material shortages, as highlighted by reports in newspapers like the *Daily Mail* in August 1917.

The post-war period initially saw a hesitant adoption of new fashion trends due to the economic hardships wrought by the war. However, by 1919, there was a gradual revival of more fashionable attire, with skirts regaining some volume. The 1920s ushered in the iconic flapper style, characterized by its low waistlines and streamlined silhouettes, which became emblematic of the era. Joshua Zeitz, in *Flapper: A Madcap Story of Sex, Style, Celebrity, and the Women Who Made America Modern*, explains how the flapper style represented a rejection of the old societal norms and a celebration of the modern woman's independence (29–38). Despite the liberalization of fashion, societal norms and moral codes still significantly influenced women's clothing choices (Edwards 158–75).

The shift from Victorian opulence to more modern, streamlined designs also mirrored

artistic movements such as Art Deco, with Suzanne Lussier highlighting the impact of this movement on fashion in her work *Art Deco Fashion*. By the 1920s, designers like Madeleine Vionnet, as discussed by Betty Kirke in *Madeleine Vionnet*, began experimenting with bias cuts and draping techniques, further pushing the boundaries of women's fashion and redefining the female silhouette in ways that were both functional and elegant (28).

The era also saw the significant innovation of *prêt-à-porter* (ready-to-wear) fashion, revolutionizing the industry. Designers like Coco Chanel (1883−1971) advocated for simpler, more practical clothing that addressed the needs of the modern, independent woman. Chanel's pioneering use of jersey, a fabric previously relegated to menswear, and her timeless designs such as the *Little Black Dress*, marked a pivotal shift towards functional yet elegant fashion, illustrating the dynamic evolution of women's roles and styles during this transformative period. Steele, in the *Encyclopedia of Clothing and Fashion*, notes how Chanel's work encapsulated the period's broader shift toward simplicity and functionality (84–90).

After WWII, fashion underwent a significant transformation. In 1947, Dior's "New Look" dramatically reintroduced opulence with its luxurious skirts and nipped waists, offering a stark contrast to the austerity of wartime fashion. This new silhouette, characterized by voluminous skirts and a cinched waist, is described by Marie France Pochna in *Christian Dior* as a return to a more structured and romantic form. She vividly captures the essence of this iconic style: "A swirling skirt twenty meters in circumference, hat tipped over one eye, haughty bearing. No dream, when she first appeared on 12 February 1947, but femininity incarnate, flirtatious, voluptuous, a blend of the outrageous and the elegant: a true Parisian allegory" (Pochna 4). While the "New Look" restored Parisian Couture to its pre-war glory, it also sparked debate due to its perceived restrictive nature, blending the allure of femininity with a controversial return to

more structured forms.

Meanwhile, in America, postwar prosperity led to the adoption of more practical and diverse styles, with the rise of separates highlighting a shift towards versatility in women's wardrobes. The 1950s saw a mix of trends, ranging from Dior's defining hourglass silhouettes to streamlined pencil skirts. Edwards underscores how these trends reflected a balance between formality and increasing versatility in women's fashion during the postwar years (192–207). The introduction of Yves Saint Laurent's trapeze dress in 1958 signaled a movement towards more relaxed, architectural styles, setting the stage for the freer fashions of the 1960s.

The 1960s marked a transformative era in fashion, redefining it as a powerful medium for self-expression and individuality. Central to this revolution was the introduction of the miniskirt, which emerged as an iconic symbol of youthful rebellion and a decisive departure from the conservative norms of previous decades. Edwards examines how the advent of the miniskirt, alongside other groundbreaking fashion trends of the 1960s, both mirrored and influenced the profound social and political changes of the time, particularly within youth culture (210–31).

The 1970s continued the trajectory towards diversity in fashion, showcasing everything from the ornate flamboyance of glam rock, with its characteristic glitter and sequins, to the earthy, natural aesthetic of the hippie movement. This eclectic mix underscored how fashion could capture a wide spectrum of cultural and social attitudes, ranging from rebellious to peaceful expressions.

The 1980s took a turn towards "power dressing," where fashion was defined by bold colors, exaggerated shoulder pads, and an overall emphasis on wealth and status. This style reflected the economic boom and burgeoning consumer culture of the era, illustrating how fashion not only adapts to but also exemplifies the prevailing economic and social climates. The

era also saw the rise of designer labels as a marker of luxury and status, with names like Giorgio Armani and Gianni Versace epitomizing the glamour and opulence of the time (Edwards 234–51).

In the 1990s, fashion took a turn towards minimalism and the grunge aesthetic, signaling a departure from the ostentatious styles of the previous decade. This shift towards understated, more accessible, and relatable fashion was marked by the emergence of influential designers such as Alexander McQueen and John Galliano, who infused the industry with fresh, innovative approaches. Dana Thomas, in *Gods and Kings: The Rise and Fall of Alexander McQueen and John Galliano*, explores how McQueen, known for his provocative and avant-garde designs, challenged the prevailing norms of the fashion world with his exceptional craftsmanship and dramatic presentations. Galliano, on the other hand, brought a romantic and theatrical flair to his collections, adding a rich narrative quality to his designs.

This period also witnessed the rise of Japanese designers like Rei Kawakubo of Comme des Garçons and Yohji Yamamoto, who introduced a unique perspective through their deconstructed and minimalist designs. Bonnie English, in *Japanese Fashion Designers: The Work and Influence of Issey Miyake, Yohji Yamamoto, and Rei Kawakubo*, highlights how these designers were pivotal in defining the fashion landscape of the 1990s, blending the era's minimalism and grunge with their distinctive visions. Their designs challenged conventional Western aesthetics, offering a radical new approach to fashion and body representation.

Entering the 2000s, the fashion industry experienced a significant transformation with the advent of the digital age. The emergence of social media platforms radically changed how fashion trends were created, shared, and consumed, accelerating the pace of change and expanding global accessibility to fashion. Edwards notes how the transition into the digital era

introduced a new wave of designers, such as Christian Siriano, whose innovative designs (like his 2019 black velvet gown with a tuxedo jacket) reflected the increasing fusion of traditional and contemporary aesthetics (249).

This period also saw an increasing awareness of sustainable fashion practices, as environmental concerns became more prominent within the industry. Kate Fletcher and Lynda Grose, in *Fashion and Sustainability: Design for Change*, emphasize how the early 2000s marked a turning point in the fashion industry's approach to sustainability, with designers and brands beginning to prioritize eco-friendly materials and ethical production methods.

The evolution from the miniskirt to sustainable fashion mirrors a changing narrative around body image and self-perception. As fashion continues to influence body perception, it is crucial to recognize how these historical trends have shaped and continue to influence beauty and self-expression. Fashion is not merely about clothing but about how it facilitates the perception and presentation of bodies within various social and cultural contexts.

1.3.2 Fashion's Influence on Body Perception

Fashion's influence on body perception has evolved dramatically over time. Historically, fashion, through elements like tightly laced corsets, sculpted the female body to fit an hourglass ideal in the Victorian era. Steele notes that this practice was a reflection of societal norms, with corsets serving as a physical manifestation of the cultural expectations placed upon women (290–2). The 1920s, however, brought a shift towards androgynous silhouettes, challenging previous standards and illustrating how fashion responds to and drives changes in societal values and expectations of female beauty. Zeitz highlights how the androgynous fashion of this era reflected broader societal changes, including women gaining the right to vote and increased

participation in the workforce, signaling a break from the rigid norms of the Victorian and Edwardian eras (qtd. in Edwards 158–75).

The diversity in body perception across cultures is vividly reflected in fashion. Joanne Entwistle and Elizabeth Wilson, in *Body Dressing*, examine how Western fashion, with its preference for slenderness, contrasts with other cultures where fuller figures are revered (233–49). This contrast showcases the power of fashion as a cultural mirror, reflecting and reinforcing diverse societal norms and values related to body types.

The high fashion and modeling industries have significantly impacted societal views of the ideal body. Their promotion of an extremely slender 'thin ideal' has not only influenced fashion trends but also contributed to a wider societal narrative around body image, perpetuating a singular, often unattainable standard of beauty. The media's role, amplified by digital platforms, has further entrenched these beauty standards. Naomi Wolf, in *The Beauty Myth: How Images of Beauty Are Used Against Women*, argues that fashion magazines and digital media often present highly edited, idealized images, creating a gap between the portrayed ideals and the diverse reality of body types (16). This discrepancy raises questions about the responsibility of media in shaping public perceptions and the potential psychological impact on its audience.

The psychological implications of fashion's portrayal of ideal body types are profound and multifaceted. Carolyn Mair, in *The Psychology of Fashion*, notes that the pressure to conform to these standards can lead to issues such as body dissatisfaction and eating disorders, particularly in vulnerable populations (46–51). This is a direct consequence of the fashion industry's promotion of an often-unattainable body ideal, which can distort individuals' self-perception and self-esteem. Sharlene Nagy Hesse-Biber, in *Am I Thin Enough Yet?: The Cult of*

Thinness and the Commercialization of Identity, and Sarah Grogan, in *Body Image: Understanding Body Dissatisfaction in Men, Women and Children*, further examine the commercialization of thinness and its impact on both men and women, emphasizing how fashion perpetuates the cult of thinness and reinforces harmful body image standards (Hesse-Biber 58–68; Grogan 26, 59).

On the other hand, exploring Nietzsche's perspective offers a contrasting view that delves deeper into the interplay between appearance and identity (*On Truth and Lies in a Nonmoral Sense*). Nietzsche celebrates the transformative potential of appearances, viewing them as variable surfaces and masquerades. He regards truth as a "mobile army of metaphors," subject to constant change and reinterpretation (Nietzsche qtd. in Bari 11). This philosophy suggests that our external appearances, including the clothes we wear, are integral to the construction and expression of our identities. In this light, fashion becomes a dynamic medium through which individuals explore and express their sense of self (Tiggemann and Lacey 285–91).

This philosophical stance is further echoed by Susan Sontag, who challenges the traditional opposition between appearance and true being. In *Against Interpretation*, Sontag posits that our manner of appearing is often closely aligned with our manner of being. Following this logic, fashion and clothing are not superficial concerns but essential components of self-expression and identity formation. Bari extends this view by suggesting that the clothes we wear can be seen as extensions of ourselves, changing and evolving with us, and playing a key role in how we interact with the world and how we are perceived by others (12).

However, there is a delicate balance to be maintained. While embracing the role of fashion in self-expression, there is a risk of slipping into narcissism. The story of Narcissus, as recounted by Ovid in *Metamorphoses*, serves as a timeless cautionary tale about the dangers of

excessive self-preoccupation. Like Narcissus mesmerized by his own reflection, an individual can become so captivated by their appearance that they lose the ability to engage meaningfully with the world beyond the surface image. This narrative warns against allowing fashion and appearance to dominate our sense of self to the point of obscuring our deeper qualities and connections with others.

In this context, Bari in *Dressed: A Philosophy of Clothes* introduces the metaphor of "entering the garment" as a way of engaging with our identities. She writes, citing Hélène Cixous in reference to Sonia Rykiel's designs, "I enter the garment. It is as if I were going into the water. I enter the dress as I enter the water which envelops me and, without effacing me, hides me transparently. And here I am, dressed at the closest point to myself. Almost in myself" (Cixous qtd. in Bari 77). Just as Narcissus entered the water and was enveloped by his reflection, we too 'enter' our clothes, which both reveal and conceal aspects of our identities. Clothing becomes a medium through which we navigate our self-image and self-awareness, a layer closest to ourselves where we are simultaneously most hidden and most revealed.

In understanding the psychological impact of fashion, it is essential to recognize this nuanced interplay between how we dress and how we perceive ourselves. Alison Lurie, in *The Language of Clothes*, argues that clothing serves as a visual language, communicating our identity, mood, and aspirations. Mair, in *The Psychology of Fashion*, adds that clothing is more than just an accessory—it plays a vital role in shaping self-perception and the narrative of our lives (55–70). The way we dress affects how we see ourselves and how others perceive us, contributing to our ongoing identity construction.

The transformative power of fashion is particularly evident when considering its role in various life stages and social contexts. For example, the attire worn by a teenager may be a form

of rebellion or a search for identity, while the same individual might choose more conservative attire in a professional setting as a reflection of maturity and responsibility. This adaptability of fashion underscores its role as a fluid, dynamic aspect of our lives, constantly evolving and responding to our changing selves and circumstances.

This complexity of fashion's psychological impact is further highlighted when we consider cultural and societal influences. In some cultures, traditional attire serves as a powerful symbol of heritage and identity, while in others, rapidly changing fashion trends reflect a more fluid and eclectic approach to self-presentation. These cultural nuances add another layer to our understanding of fashion's role in shaping self-perception and identity.

Moreover, the fashion industry's recent movements toward inclusivity and diversity reflect a growing awareness of fashion's impact on mental health and self-esteem. Our Culture Mag & Partners, in their article "Fashion for All: Embracing Diversity and Inclusivity in the Industry," note that by embracing a wider range of body types, styles, and identities, the industry acknowledges the need for fashion to be a positive, affirming force in people’s lives. This shift is about changing the narrative around beauty and self-worth, promoting a more holistic and inclusive approach to fashion.

However, despite these positive changes, the industry still grapples with the challenges of representation and the perpetuation of certain beauty standards. Victoire Dauxerre, in S*ize Zero: My Life as a Disappearing Model*, offers a personal account of the pressures and mental health challenges faced by models, highlighting the darker side of the fashion industry’s impact on self-esteem and body image (70–5). This account underscores the need for ongoing dialogue within the industry about the representation of diverse body types and the pressure to conform to narrow beauty ideals.

The balance between fashion as a form of self-expression and fashion as an industry with commercial interests continues to be a complex one. McKinsey & Company, in their report "Diversity in Fashion: Voices from the Industry," emphasize that while there has been progress, the fashion industry still has work to do in terms of representation and inclusivity. The ongoing conversation between fashion creators, consumers, and critics is vital in shaping a more inclusive and psychologically healthy approach to fashion.

As the multifaceted role of fashion in our lives is considered, it becomes clear that its influence extends beyond personal identity and psychological well-being. Fashion is not merely a mirror reflecting individual journeys; it also serves as a canvas for broader societal narratives. The ways individuals and cultures use fashion to express themselves often intersect with larger sociopolitical themes. From challenging traditional gender norms to advocating for environmental sustainability, fashion emerges as a powerful tool for making statements about the world we live in. This intersection of the personal and the political sets the stage for the next discussion, which will explore how fashion transcends personal aesthetics to become a potent medium for social commentary and change.

1.3.3 Fashion as a Tool for Sociopolitical Statement

The intersection of fashion and sociopolitical expression has a rich history, as explored by Foucault in *The History of Sexuality, Vol. 3: The Care of the Self*. Foucault emphasizes the role of clothing as a medium for expressing and reinforcing social status and identity, observing, "One understands the importance attributed at the intersection of these two traits to status differences to their hierarchy to their visible signs to their careful and ostentatious staging...One seeks to make oneself as adequate as possible to one's own status by means of a set of signs and marks

pertaining to physical bearing, clothing, and accommodations, gestures of generosity and munificence, spending behavior and so on" (85).

High fashion, as a dynamic field, sees garments as canvases for designers like Alexander McQueen to project their views, challenge societal norms, and stimulate intellectual dialogue. Barnard highlights how fashion, as a form of cultural production, engages in dialogue with its cultural and political context, transforming from an aesthetic pursuit to a potent platform for social commentary (*Fashion as Communication* 96–144). This transition underscores the intricate relationship between fashion, cultural production, and sociopolitical expression, echoing Foucault's perspective on clothing as a symbol of societal status and identity.

Fashion: A Philosophy, introduces a contrasting view, suggesting that while fashion can say something, it is generally unsuitable for conveying explicit messages. The book argues, "If one has a ‘message’ to the outside world it would probably be considerably more effective to say it with words than don presumptively meaning-conveying apparel"(Svendsen 74). This viewpoint acknowledges the limitations of fashion as a direct communicative tool while not undermining its potential for sociopolitical expression.

Danger in the Path of Chic further explores fashion’s intricate relationship with its sociopolitical context. The book illustrates how fashion reflects and processes contemporary anxieties, fantasies, and fears, much like psychoanalysis. It states, "Fashion operates ‘as a cultural phenomenon as an aesthetic medium for the expression of ideas, desires, and beliefs circulating in society’. It is understood as ideological, resolving at the imaginary level social contradictions that cannot be resolved" (Ferreira 149). This insight underscores how fashion, particularly in periods of social upheaval, becomes a medium for addressing and managing societal contradictions and anxieties.

Historical and contemporary examples, like the Suffragette movement and modern gender-fluid fashion, showcase fashion's influential role in sociopolitical discourse. The Suffragette movement, a pivotal campaign for women's suffrage in the early 20th century in the UK and the US, utilized clothing as a visual manifesto for social change. Suffragettes, initially labeled with a derogatory term by *The Daily Mail*, embraced the term and used symbolic colors like white, green, and purple to visually assert their cause for women's voting rights. As Joyce Marlow notes in *Suffragettes: The Fight for Votes for Women*, the movement's militant tactics and symbolic use of fashion transformed clothing into a powerful tool of resistance and empowerment.

Similarly, modern gender-fluid fashion reflects the evolving understanding of gender as a spectrum rather than a binary concept. Designers like Alessandro Michele for Gucci, Harris Reed, and JW Anderson have been at the forefront of this fashion revolution, embracing and promoting fluidity in their collections. Harris Reed, in *Fluid: A Fashion Revolution*, describes how gender-fluid fashion challenges traditional notions of masculinity and femininity, offering a more inclusive, non-binary approach to clothing that empowers individuals to express their identities freely.

Visual semiotics in fashion further emphasizes these sociopolitical statements. Žarko Paić, in *Fashion Theory and the Visual Semiotics of the Body*, explores how fashion functions as a non-verbal language that communicates profound meanings about identity and power (52–99). Designers like Rei Kawakubo and Vivienne Westwood have leveraged this language to challenge societal norms. Kawakubo's deconstructed designs, such as her Spring 1997 Comme des Garçons *Lumps and Bumps* collection, defy traditional beauty standards by distorting and exaggerating the body's natural shape, forcing viewers to reconsider their perceptions of fashion

and the human form (Ahmed). Similarly, Westwood's punk-inspired creations, particularly her Autumn/Winter 1981–1982 *Pirate* collection, combine historical elements with a rebellious aesthetic to critique British politics and social issues (Borrelli-Persson).

These designers exemplify how fashion transcends mere aesthetics, embedding profound sociopolitical meanings into their work. Fashion becomes a form of resistance and expression, speaking to issues of diversity, inclusivity, and body positivity. Through bold silhouettes, deconstructed designs, and punk influences, fashion communicates complex ideologies, proving that it is a powerful and dynamic medium for societal commentary.

The global impact of fashion as a sociopolitical tool is also significant. In different cultural contexts, fashion takes on unique forms of expression, reflecting the diverse sociopolitical narratives across the world. The contributions of designers like Rei Kawakubo, Vivienne Westwood, and particularly Alexander McQueen, are central to this narrative. While McQueen's designs, crucial to this thesis, will be examined in greater detail later, his work, along with that of his contemporaries, serves as a testament to fashion's capacity as a reflective medium. This transformative power elevates fashion from a mere tool for personal expression to a dynamic mirror of societal changes and cultural evolutions. Fashion, through these designers, becomes a narrative woven into the fabric of society, resonating with, challenging, and reflecting the shifting dynamics of sociopolitical landscapes.

This narrative is further enriched when applying semiotic theory to fashion within this sociopolitical context. Foucault's historical perspective, alongside the philosophical insights in *Fashion: A Philosophy* and the psychoanalytical approach of *Danger in the Path of Chic*, offer frameworks to deepen our understanding of fashion's communicative power. Through the lens of semiotic analysis, fashion emerges as a potent medium for conveying sociopolitical stances and

ideologies. Even with its indirect means of communication, the intricate interplay of symbols in fashion underscores the depth and complexity of garments, transcending their materiality to reflect broader societal narratives.

As Anna-Mari Almila and Serkan Delice note in *Fashion's Transnational Inequalities: Socio-Political, Economic, and Environmental*, fashion is not limited to regional or national borders; it reflects and shapes global inequalities and power dynamics (1–28). Fashion's transnational reach enables it to become a critical tool for engaging with socio-political, economic, and environmental issues on a global scale (Almila and Delice). Similarly, Anne Peirson-Smith and Joseph H. Hancock, in *Transglobal Fashion Narratives: Clothing Communication, Style Statements and Brand Storytelling*, emphasize how fashion functions as a powerful form of storytelling that crosses cultural and national boundaries, further underscoring its role in shaping transglobal sociopolitical narratives.

Through this lens, fashion's enduring power as a medium of communication and expression in the sociopolitical realm becomes evident. It is not merely about direct messaging; fashion embodies and reflects sociopolitical narratives, serving as a complex yet influential tool in shaping and mirroring sociopolitical dialogues. This comprehensive understanding of fashion as a multifaceted communicator paves the way for exploring how technological advancements and globalization have further revolutionized this dynamic, expanding the reach and impact of fashion in sociopolitical discourse.

The integration of technology and innovation in fashion design and communication signifies a pivotal evolution in how fashion interacts with society. Emerging technologies have provided new avenues for designers to express their sociopolitical narratives and engage with global audiences. This evolution segues into the discussion of the "Role of Technology and

Innovation" in fashion, where the impact of digital platforms, wearable technology, and innovative materials is seen not just as a shift in aesthetics or functionality, but as a transformative force that redefines how fashion is created, experienced, and interpreted within the context of sociopolitical discourse.

1.3.4 Role of Technology and Innovation

Technological advancements have transformed the fashion industry and profoundly redefined the relationship between the human body and technology, merging communication, art, and functionality in unprecedented ways (Koo and Chae 35–51). From the mid-19th century, innovations like Elias Howe's sewing machine revolutionized garment production, shifting fashion from individual tailoring to mass production, thus democratizing style and making it more accessible (Bellis). The 20th century brought another paradigm shift with the introduction of synthetic materials, which expanded design possibilities due to their unique properties like stretch and wrinkle resistance. These materials, such as nylon, polyester, acrylic, and later spandex, offered properties quite different from natural fibers like cotton, wool, silk, and linen. The key advantages of synthetic fibers included their durability, resistance to stains and wrinkles, and elasticity, which allowed for a new range of designs and fits previously unattainable (Crane).

The contemporary era is marked by the integration of digital technologies such as Computer-Aided Design (CAD) and 3D printing, radically altering fashion design and production. CAD allows for precise and experimental visualization, while 3D printing creates complex structures unattainable with traditional methods (Sun 59–74). These innovations are not just reshaping design but also steering the industry toward sustainability and customization.

Designers are actively incorporating these tools into their creative process. For instance,

designers like Iris van Herpen have utilized 3D printing to create intricate and avant-garde designs, merging technology with high fashion. This showcases a tangible application of these advancements in the fashion world, indicating a shift in how fashion is conceived and realized (Madeleine P; Smelik 5–26).

Moving beyond the practical applications in design and production, technology's influence in fashion also profoundly affects the conceptual and communicative aspects of the industry. However, the impact of technology in fashion is much more profound, extending beyond production and design to the very way we communicate and perceive the human body. As the book *Mediating the Human Body: Technology, Communication, and Fashion* illuminates, technology significantly extends and distorts the human body for communication and fashion. It projects the body into new realms, covering it with fabrics that seem to have a life of their own, intertwining fashion and technology as vital elements of communication. "Fashion is predicated on increasingly sophisticated technology and technology is applied to the body with increasing sophistication" (Fortunati et al. 218).

The book further explores the transformation of the human body into a medium of technological renewal. The concept of the Personal Area Network (PAN), for instance, redefines the body as a conduit for transmitting information, effectively turning our clothes into a communicative network (Fortunati et al. 142–4). "The body is the medium through which bits are transmitted...so our eyeglasses, for example, or our shoes can communicate" (Fortunati et al. 143). This notion exemplifies a future where fashion and technology are seamlessly integrated, redefining not just how we dress but how we communicate and interact with our environment.

Moreover, new Information Communication Technologies (ICTs) open up different types of communicative possibilities for the body. These technologies not only introduce new media

for information but also program and guide communication, simulating and enhancing bodily functions. The emergence of the cyborg concept in the 1980s, blending organic and inorganic elements, is indicative of this trend. "The suggestiveness of the cyborg lies in its representing a tangible form of science fiction: the infinite enhancement of bodily functions and the biological incorporation of a 'second nature'" (Fortunati et al. 164). This notion of the cyborg, as introduced by thinkers like Donna Haraway in her "Cyborg Manifesto," blurs the lines between humanity and technology, raising essential questions about identity and the future of human embodiment.

The integration of technology into fashion brings both exciting opportunities and notable challenges. Growing concerns about sustainability, the preservation of traditional craftsmanship, and the potential erosion of the "human touch" in design have sparked critical discussions. To address these issues, fashion innovators must carefully navigate the intersection of technology and creativity, ensuring that advancements not only push boundaries but also prioritize the well-being of consumers and the environment.

In this technological evolution, fashion becomes more than an aesthetic expression; it emerges as a dynamic medium of communication and innovation, continually adapting to meet the demands of a changing world. This integration of fashion and technology sets the stage for exploring how individual designers interpret and incorporate these advancements into their creative process. The upcoming discussion will delve into how designers have utilized technological innovations and infused their unique artistic vision, thereby shaping the narrative of fashion technology in distinct and innovative ways.

1.3.5 Designer's Interpretation

The integration of technology into fashion design transcends mere functionality; it

represents a profound shift in the artistic narrative of fashion. This phenomenon, deeply rooted in the historical evolution of fashion technology, reflects a continuous journey from early innovations like the sewing machine to today's digital fabrication techniques. McQueen's *Plato's Atlantis* collection, a fusion of technology and high fashion, exemplifies this journey. Known for its innovative use of digital printing and futuristic designs, the collection set a new precedent in fashion aesthetics, showcasing the potential for technology to be a revolutionary force in fashion design (Mower).

The legacy of McQueen's approach continues to influence the fashion industry. In November 2023, the McQueen house revisited one of its most iconic designs from this collection —the *Armadillo* shoe. Inspired by the protective shell of its namesake and featuring the iconic curved heel, the new interpretation included black and white mules and pumps, along with *Twisted Armadillo* sandals in silver and gold metallic finishes or embroidered designs (Mahlich). These reinventions are statements about the future, merging historical design elements with contemporary technology and aesthetics. As Judith Watt notes, McQueen's work represents a seamless blend of craftsmanship and cutting-edge innovation, continually pushing the boundaries of what fashion can achieve (262).

Designers like Iris van Herpen and Hussein Chalayan, following in McQueen's footsteps, have further explored the intersection of technology and fashion. Iris van Herpen, in particular, offers an intriguing connection to McQueen. After graduating from the ArtEZ University of the Arts in Arnhem, Netherlands, in 2006, Van Herpen interned at Alexander McQueen in London, an experience that likely provided her with unique insights into his innovative approach to fashion design. This apprenticeship under McQueen may have played a role in shaping her own avant-garde style, which, like McQueen’s, challenges traditional boundaries and integrates

cutting-edge technology (Van Herpen, "Architectonics").

Hussein Chalayan, renowned for his futuristic designs and exploration of technological integration in fashion, similarly aligns with McQueen's vision. Both designers embrace the notion that technology can enhance fashion rather than oppose its traditional roots (Chalayan et al. 14). As Vanessa Friedman aptly notes, "Her [Iris van Herpen's] genius has always been in understanding that technology and couture are not oppositional forces—that, in many ways, the sewing needle was simply an early mechanical tool—and that the one can be harnessed to realize the potential of the other." This perspective underscores the idea that technology, far from being a disruptive force, is a natural extension of fashion's evolution. The article "Modern Designers: The Rise of Iris van Herpen" emphasizes Van Herpen's rise as a designer who blends modern techniques with couture artistry.

Van Herpen, known for her ethereal and futuristic designs, utilizes 3D printing to create garments that defy conventional norms. Her artistic philosophy, centered on the fusion of technology and organic forms, is evident in pieces like the *Crystallization* dress, which appears to capture fluid motion in a solid form (Howarth). Similarly, Chalayan, renowned for integrating dynamic elements like LED displays into his designs, uses technology to infuse narrative and interactive elements into his collections, reflecting deep themes about culture, society, and identity (Hess).

These technological innovations have not only altered the production landscape of fashion but also transformed the consumer experience. The tactile and visual impact of these designs invites consumers to engage with fashion more interactively and experientially (Trumper). Moreover, the cultural and social implications are significant. These designs challenge conventional notions of fashion, offering new forms of self-expression, and reflecting

broader societal trends such as sustainability and digitalization.

The reception of these innovations in the fashion community has been mixed, with some praising the groundbreaking approach, while others raise concerns about sustainability and the potential loss of traditional craftsmanship (Shavin). Despite these critiques, the forward momentum of technology in fashion is undeniable. The ongoing evolution of designs like the *Armadillo* shoe underlines the industry's commitment to blending historical influences with cutting-edge technology.

Looking to the future, it is evident that technology will continue to play a pivotal role in fashion design. Advancements in materials, digital techniques, and interactive elements are expected to offer new realms of expression and functionality. The integration of technology in fashion, exemplified by McQueen, Van Herpen, and Chalayan, is not just about creating new styles but about redefining the relationship between the wearer, the garment, and the broader cultural context. As this narrative progresses, the upcoming section will delve deeper into how these technological innovations are reflecting and influencing the cultural and subcultural landscapes, further highlighting the symbiotic relationship between fashion, technology, and society.

1.3.6 Cultural and Subcultural Influences

The integration of technology in fashion design, as exemplified by Iris van Herpen's use of digital fabrication, sets a thought-provoking backdrop for exploring cultural and subcultural influences in fashion. This section, weaving in perspectives from Van Herpen, Hussein Chalayan, and Alexander McQueen, delves into the intricate ways in which fashion reflects and shapes cultural narratives. Van Herpen articulates, "I don’t find my work futuristic. It’s bizarre how the

mind works. Many of the concepts and explorations happening today feel as though they are the future, not yet real" (qtd. in Shavin). This insight encapsulates her approach to design as an amalgamation of personal creativity and external influences, a sentiment resonating with Chalayan's view that fashion is a very good way to talk about society, and McQueen's exploration of identity and societal norms through his designs (Pursley).

In the broader fashion industry, designers like Van Herpen, Chalayan, and McQueen distinguish themselves with their unique approach to cultural integration. Contrasting with more commercially-driven trends, their work offers a deeper, more reflective look at fashion's role in society, setting a precedent that has inspired a new generation of designers. This perspective challenges the often ephemeral nature of mainstream fashion, positioning their designs as platforms for cultural dialogue and social commentary (Kawamura and De Jong 3–5; Toeters foreword).

The audience's engagement with the works of Van Herpen, Chalayan, and McQueen demonstrates a dynamic interaction between the creator and the consumer (Finney). The interpretative nature of their collections, whether it's Van Herpen's contemplation of the convergence of the organic and the synthetic, Chalayan's narratives on identity and belonging, or McQueen's emotionally powerful commentaries, invites viewers to derive personal and cultural meanings from fashion (Hyland; Chalayan and Evans 156; Watt 83–4). This engagement highlights fashion's role as an interactive medium, where meaning is co-created by the designer and the wearer.

The influence of these designers extends to shaping future trends in fashion. They have blazed a trail for design that emphasizes innovation, cultural relevance, and social consciousness (Alexander). Influenced by their legacies, emerging designers are increasingly weaving themes

of sustainability, diversity, and global interconnectedness into their work, pushing the boundaries of fashion's potential and influence.

The cultural and social implications of their designs are profound and multifaceted. Van Herpen's exploration of the intersection between the human body and technology raises questions about the evolution of human identity. Chalayan's work, addressing migration and cultural transformation, mirrors global socio-political realities. McQueen's exploration of gender norms and power dynamics challenges and reinterprets societal structures and stereotypes. Together, their contributions offer a nuanced understanding of fashion's power as a medium for social commentary and cultural reflection.

Exploration of Van Herpen's, Chalayan's, and McQueen's integration of cultural and subcultural themes represents a significant shift in fashion's narrative. Their work transcends the conventional boundaries of the industry, engaging with broader societal issues and cultural discourses. This sets the stage for the next section, which will delve into how external influences, such as the media and celebrities, further shape and are influenced by fashion, molding societal perceptions and global trends.

1.3.7 Impact of Media and Celebrity Culture

In the realm of fashion, the impact of media and celebrity culture is profound, significantly shaping and being shaped by the industry. This influence is further amplified in the digital age, where platforms such as personal fashion blogs act as both "screens and mirrors," reflecting and projecting individual identities and societal trends (Rocamora 407–24). These digital self-portraits allow for the democratization of fashion, where consumers and influencers alike participate in creating and defining trends, blurring the lines between media, celebrity, and

fashion.

Wilson, in *Adorned in Dreams*, offers a critical perspective on this, arguing that fashion is deeply embedded within the cultural fabric, acting both as a product and a reflection of societal trends and values. She draws a parallel between fashion and Freud's vision of the unconscious mind, suggesting that fashion allows for the expression of mutually exclusive ideas and emotions and helps in resolving conflicts by transforming them into symbolic forms. Wilson states, "From within a psychoanalytic perspective...we may view the fashionable dress of the western world as one means whereby an always fragmented self is glued together into the semblance of a unified identity" (11). This insight highlights fashion's multifaceted nature and its paradoxical relationship with modernity, the body, gender, and sexuality.

Freud's theory of the unconscious mind, as outlined in *The Interpretation of Dreams*, emphasizes how the unconscious influences behavior, often through repression, where troubling thoughts are hidden from conscious awareness. Freud further argued that childhood experiences significantly shape the unconscious mind, a notion that adds depth to Wilson’s interpretation of fashion as a tool for resolving internal conflicts and expressing a cohesive identity through outward appearance.

Wilson's analysis extends to the role of media and celebrities in this complex system. The modern digital media landscape, by rapidly disseminating fashion trends, amplifies these facets of fashion, making it a powerful communicative tool. In this context, celebrities act as catalysts, lending visibility and credibility to certain trends and styles. Their influence is a testament to fashion's ability to act as a medium for self-expression and societal discourse.

However, Wilson cautions against oversimplifying this relationship. She underscores the tension between the individual and the crowd in the development of fashion, particularly in the

context of the nineteenth and twentieth-century metropolis. The industrial period, often mischaracterized as the age of "mass man," in fact, saw the rise of individualism in fashion. This period highlights how modernity, with its fragmentation and dislocation, has impacted fashion, a theme that is particularly resonant in the current era of digital media and celebrity influence (Wilson 12).

Wilson's psychoanalytic and cultural perspectives provide a deeper understanding of the interplay between fashion, media, and celebrity culture. This interplay is crucial in comprehending the evolution and impact of fashion in the modern world, reflecting its role in both constructing and expressing identity in a continuously evolving society. The modern digital media landscape catalyzes this dynamic.

Platforms like social media not only disseminate fashion trends rapidly but also amplify them, making fashion narratives accessible and influential on a global scale. This expansion and intensification of fashion's reach resonate with Wilson's perspective on fashion's role in the modern world. It transcends mere aesthetics to become a powerful communicative tool, bridging the gap between personal expression and global trends, and illustrating the profound influence of digitalization on the fashion industry (Church Gibson 139–52; Lascity 171–95).

This expansion and intensification of fashion's reach, propelled by digital media, set the stage for the influential role of celebrity culture in fashion. Celebrities, often regarded as fashion icons, further intensify this phenomenon. Their ability to influence public fashion trends is unparalleled. When celebrities endorse or adopt certain styles, these can rapidly gain widespread acceptance and popularity (Church Gibson 103–20). This symbiosis between fashion designers and celebrities creates a compelling narrative. Fashion, in this context, serves as a powerful medium for self-expression and identity.

The dynamic between fashion designers and celebrities, where fashion serves as a medium for self-expression and identity, forms part of a broader narrative. This interplay, where the intersection of media and celebrity culture with fashion creates a complex web of influence and interpretation, reflects deeply on the societal fabric (Bolton, *Manus x Machina* 11). Wilson captures this essence by stating, "Fashion is part of a complex social psychology, part of a continual process of constructing identity" (8). This statement underscores the intricate relationship between fashion, individual identity, and cultural discourse, highlighting how fashion is not just about the clothes we wear but also about the messages and identities they convey.

This rich tapestry of fashion, media, and celebrity culture is instrumental in understanding the evolution and impact of fashion in the modern world. However, it also brings to light various critiques and controversies. The next section delves into these aspects, examining the challenges and debates that arise within this complex web. It will explore the ethical, cultural, and societal implications of fashion trends and practices, and how these are often the subject of intense scrutiny and debate in the public domain.

1.3.8 Critiques and Controversies

While fashion has the power to convey powerful messages, inspire change, and promote individual expression, it is equally capable of inciting controversy and provoking critique. Designers, like authors or filmmakers, often explore controversial themes, push societal boundaries, and provoke debate through their work.

One significant area of controversy in high fashion is cultural appropriation. Instances, where designers have drawn heavily from specific cultural symbols or practices without proper

context or understanding, have led to accusations of insensitivity and disrespect. For example, Gucci faced backlash in 2018 for putting turbans on white models at Milan Fashion Week, and Marc Jacobs was criticized for featuring white models with multi-colored dreadlocks at New York Fashion Week in 2016. These controversies raise important questions about the boundaries of creative inspiration and ignite essential dialogues about cultural representation and respect within the fashion industry (Raustiala and Sprigman).

Ethical and environmental concerns also play a significant role in critiques of high fashion. The industry has faced backlash for practices deemed unethical, such as the use of animal fur and leather, as well as for its contribution to environmental degradation. This criticism has spurred a growing movement advocating for sustainable and ethical fashion, prompting designers to reconsider their material choices and production methods (Fletcher 7–20; Tonti).

Moreover, the promotion of unrealistic beauty standards remains another point of contention, with the industry's portrayal of beauty linked to negative impacts on body image and self-esteem. However, the fashion world is increasingly embracing inclusivity and diversity, with more designers and brands showcasing a broader range of body types, thereby challenging traditional beauty norms (Grogan 97–113).

Fashion's role in perpetuating social inequalities is also a topic of debate. The industry's elitist roots and the high price tags associated with high fashion often create and reinforce social divides, as Pierre Bourdieu explores in *Distinction: A Social Critique of the Judgment of Taste*. Bourdieu highlights how fashion, along with other forms of cultural capital, can serve as a marker of social class and power, reinforcing inequalities (22). This critique underscores the importance of making fashion more accessible and bridging the gap between luxury and affordability.

Controversial themes in fashion extend beyond cultural and social issues into the realm of artistic expression. Designers frequently use their collections to comment on contentious social and political issues, walking a fine line between artistic freedom and social responsibility. Jean Paul Gaultier, for example, has addressed gender roles and stereotypes in his designs, while Vivienne Westwood has consistently used her collections to make political statements on issues like climate change and consumerism. Alexander McQueen's runway shows are renowned for their powerful commentaries on society and culture, often sparking significant conversations. While these expressions can provoke thought, they also risk alienating or offending audiences, illustrating the complex interplay between fashion, art, and societal critique.

The rise of consumerism and fast fashion has further complicated the fashion landscape. Fast fashion, with its quick turnaround and lower prices, has been widely criticized for encouraging disposable attitudes towards clothing, contributing to environmental degradation and raising ethical concerns. Dana Thomas, in *Fashionopolis: The Price of Fast Fashion and the Future of Clothes*, outlines the environmental and human costs associated with fast fashion, emphasizing how it fosters a culture of disposability that contradicts the principles of sustainability (16).

In response to these critiques, the industry's reactions have been varied. Some brands are embracing sustainable practices, such as using eco-friendly materials and ethical labor practices, while others continue to operate under traditional models that prioritize profit over environmental responsibility. Kate Fletcher's *Sustainable Fashion and Textiles: Design Journeys* explores these shifts, examining how the industry can move towards a more sustainable and ethical future (143).

The fashion industry continues to evolve as it navigates the challenges posed by fast

fashion, sustainability, and ethics. While significant strides have been made in promoting inclusivity and eco-consciousness, the industry still grapples with the tension between commercial success and social responsibility. This ongoing dialogue highlights the dynamic nature of fashion as it negotiates the complex interplay of art, ethics, and societal values.

This multifaceted nature of fashion, rich in symbolism and meaning, sets the stage for the next section, which will explore how fashion functions as a language, communicating through symbols and signs. This semiotic dimension is integral to understanding fashion's broader cultural and societal impact, as it serves not only as a tool for self-expression but also as a medium that reflects and shapes collective identities and cultural narratives.

1.4 Exploring the Intersection of Semiotics and Fashion

Fashion offers a fertile ground for semiotic exploration, transcending beyond mere aesthetics to encompass cultural, social, and personal realms. As Daniel Chandler notes in *Semiotics: The Basics*, fashion operates as a complex system of signs, communicating meanings through clothing, accessories, and style choices (38). Designers like Alexander McQueen employ these semiotic tools to craft narratives that challenge societal norms and stimulate discourse. Alison Lurie, in *The Language of Clothes*, expands on this by emphasizing that clothing serves as a form of communication, expressing individuality and social identity (24, 34).

McQueen's work does more than just fit into the cultural and historical landscape; it critiques and contributes to it, underscoring the dynamic interplay between creator, garment, and observer. His designs are semiotic constructs, where each element is chosen to convey deeper meanings, addressing themes such as power, identity, and societal transformation. Through this semiotic lens, fashion becomes a dialogue—one where both the designer and the observer

engage in a shared process of meaning-making.

In line with Barthes's conception of clothing as a language, fashion reveals itself as a system of signs, where each element—be it fabric, color, or silhouette—conveys distinct ideas and emotions. Barthes' insight that "if clothing is a language, it must have a vocabulary and a grammar like other languages" is pivotal here (*The Language of Fashion* 114). This viewpoint allows for the perception of each fashion item not just as an isolated article but as part of a larger, communicative structure imbued with rich symbolism and cultural resonance. For instance, McQueen's frequent incorporation of Gothic elements in his designs can be interpreted as a commentary on beauty and decay, a narrative thread that will be explored in greater detail in subsequent chapters (Spooner 141−57).

This approach to fashion is further enriched by the concept of intertextuality. Every fashion creation is a "text" interacting with a myriad of other "texts"—encompassing other fashion pieces, cultural symbols, or historical narratives. The principle that "Every text has its meaning, therefore, in relation to other texts... intertextuality promotes a new vision of meaning and thus of authorship and reading," applies aptly to fashion (Allen 6). McQueen's collections often reflect this, as seen in his *Highland Rape* series, where he intertwines personal and national history, challenging and redefining perceptions of power and victimhood. These collections, along with others, will be dissected in detail later in this thesis, providing a deeper understanding of McQueen's semiotic artistry.

As Barnard, in *Fashion as Communication* elucidates, fashion emerges as a dynamic medium of communication and cultural expression, where each creation is a confluence of past and present narratives, encapsulating both societal and individual stories. The semiotic and intertextual nature of fashion invites an appreciation of the aesthetic aspects delving into the

myriad influences and dialogues each piece engages in within the broader fashion narrative.

Thus, the interplay of semiotics and fashion offers a profound tool through which to analyze and interpret the nuanced narratives embedded in fashion collections. It leads to insights beyond the surface of aesthetic choices, uncovering the deeper, often implicit messages and critiques embodied by designers. This perspective elevates fashion from mere clothing to a vibrant form of cultural and personal expression, laden with symbolism and meaning.

As the next section, "Definition of Semiotics," approaches, establishing a clear understanding of semiotics is crucial. This foundation will strengthen the analysis of fashion as a non-verbal language rich in signs and symbols. It will also set the stage for exploring how designers like McQueen use fashion as a narrative tool, a theme that will be further examined in the following chapters.

1.4.1 Definition of Semiotics

In exploring the fundamentals of semiotics, the study delves deeply into a field that is integral to understanding how meaning is created and communicated. Semiotics, at its essence, involves the study of signs and symbols, their interpretation, and their function in various forms of communication. Rooted in the rich soils of linguistics, philosophy, and cultural studies, semiotics was significantly shaped by early 20th-century theorists like Ferdinand de Saussure and Charles Sanders Peirce. Saussure, in his *Course in General Linguistics*, laid the foundation for structural linguistics, introducing the concept of the linguistic sign, which consists of the "signifier" (the form of the word or expression) and the "signified" (the concept it represents) (67). Peirce, in his *Collected Papers of Charles Sanders Peirce*, further expanded the field with his theory of signs, emphasizing the interpretive process that connects signs to their meanings

through a triadic relationship between the sign, its object, and its interpretant (216). Together, these foundational works have shaped modern semiotic theory, offering key insights into how signs operate within various systems of meaning, including fashion.

Peirce's insights, regarding the concept of a sign, are foundational in this regard. He posits that a sign is "something that stands for something else and is understood by someone or has a meaning for someone" (qtd. in Krampen 5). This conceptualization opens up to a more complex structure, where the sign has three integral aspects: (1) the sign itself, (2) the sign in relation to its object, and (3) the sign in relation to its interpretant (qtd. in Krampen 5). These interconnected elements stand in a triadic relation, underscoring the multifaceted nature of signs in semiotics.

At the core of semiotics is the "sign," which is anything that conveys meaning. Saussure's approach to semiology extends beyond just linguistic signals to a broader "semiology of signification," thus emphasizing that communication is part of a larger system of signification (qtd. in Krampen 5). Saussure's revolutionary concept divides a sign into two components: the "signifier," which is the physical form of the sign, and the "signified," representing the concept or idea that the signifier refers to. This dyadic relationship plays a crucial role in understanding how meaning is constructed in semiotics, complementing Peirce's triadic model. In his influential work, *Course in General Linguistics*, de Saussure focused on both the subjective and objective analysis of language, thereby forming a significant part of his development of semiology (183). He further emphasizes that language, as well as other cultural instruments, form systems in which the elements derive their meaning through their relationships within the system as a whole, thus stressing the importance of relational aspects in understanding signs and their meanings (qtd. in Krampen 67).

Another cornerstone in the study of semiotics is "semiosis," the process of generating meaning (qtd. in Krampen 181–4). This concept posits that signs do not possess inherent meanings; rather, they acquire significance through this process, heavily influenced by context and cultural norms. Furthermore, the exploration of semiotics involves distinguishing between "denotation," the direct, literal meaning of a sign, and "connotation," which refers to the more subjective, cultural, and emotional associations a sign may evoke. Barthes expanded upon this by adopting the concepts of denotation, connotation, and metasemiotics (which he termed "metalanguage") from Hjelmslev, using them to explore deeper layers of meaning within cultural texts (qtd. in Krampen 80). Extending this idea, Sebeok broadens the concept of semiosis to the biological realm, where living beings are seen as signs that replicate themselves, interpreting and being interpreted by their environment, thereby acquiring specific meanings (qtd. in Krampen 181–4). This expansion of semiotics encompasses biological processes, viewing semiosis as an exchange of information across all domains, bridging the gap between cultural and biological communication.

Moreover, the triadic relationship in semiosis necessitates a third element, the interpretant, which turns the sign into a conventional interpretative social entity, applicable even to phenomena that do not involve a sender, such as natural phenomena interpreted as signs (qtd. in Krampen 39–43).

In his analytical work, *Semiotics and the Philosophy of Language*, Eco elaborates on the distinction between general and specific semiotics. He explains that specific semiotics aim to be the "grammar" of a particular sign system, successful in describing communicative phenomena as ruled by a system of signification (5). These systems encompass diverse areas like the

American Sign Language, traffic signals, or even the rules of a particular game such as poker, and are studied from syntactic, semantic, and pragmatic perspectives. Eco also introduces the concept of s-codes, or subsystems within more complex systems, such as the theory of phonemic distinctive features (*Semiotics and the Philosophy of Language* 5).

Moreover, Eco delves into the dynamic nature of sign functions and how they shape our understanding of the world and ourselves. He suggests that the subject is constantly reshaped by the resegmentation of content in semiosis, indicating that individuals are not just passive recipients of signs but active participants in a continual process of semiosis, which tells us who we are and how we think (*Semiotics and the Philosophy of Language* 45). This perspective presents a dynamic, evolving understanding of semiosis, emphasizing the active role of subjects in signifying systems and communicational processes.

This comprehensive framework of semiotics offers a powerful tool for interpreting complex forms of communication, including fashion, where every element, from fabric to color, serves as a signifier with layers of meaning. As the exploration progresses, this nuanced understanding will enable a deeper analysis of fashion as a communicative medium, rich in symbolic significance.

1.4.2 Semiotics in Context

This section presents a holistic exploration of the intricate relationship between semiotics and various influential factors, including media, psychology, architecture, and the diverse contexts of culture, society, history, and personal experience. This comprehensive narrative delves into how these elements collectively shape the interpretation and significance of signs, particularly in the realm of fashion.

In the sphere of media studies, semiotics is pivotal for interpreting meaning construction across diverse forms such as film, television, and advertising. This approach, as explored by Bignell and Danesi, allows for a deeper understanding of how visuals or sounds—the signifiers—within these mediums symbolize specific ideas or emotions—the signified. This process is essential in advancing narratives and developing characters in storytelling, furthering the analysis by examining how media constructs and perpetuates social norms and stereotypes. Analyzing the signs and symbols in media content unveils the underlying messages and values, highlighting the significant role of media in shaping societal perceptions and attitudes (Danesi 23–7).

Transitioning to a psychological perspective, this narrative explores the importance of individual cognition and emotional responses in interpreting fashion. Drawing on Mair's insights, semiotics is employed to understand the psychological impact of fashion on both personal and collective levels. This approach reveals how consumer behavior is influenced by the semiotic elements of design, emphasizing fashion's role in evoking specific mindsets and emotional reactions. Understanding these nuanced ways in which fashion communicates and affects individuals psychologically is essential in grasping its broader cultural significance (Mair 33–55).

In architecture, semiotics provides valuable insights into how buildings and spaces convey meaning. Geoffrey Broadbent and Donald Preziosi argue that architectural structures function as symbols, carrying social, cultural, and political significance. For example, skyscrapers like Trump Tower in New York City communicate grandeur and economic power. Its distinctive design and prominent location reflect a narrative of prestige and influence, attributes

that are intimately linked with its name and ownership. Similarly, a public park can symbolize community and accessibility, contrasting with the exclusivity represented by private skyscrapers (Broadbent et al.; Preziosi 35).

This understanding of architectural spaces reflects and influences social and cultural values, leading into the cultural context of semiotics. Signs carry meanings specific to cultural backgrounds, creating diverse interpretations of the same structure or object. In fashion, this results in varied readings of clothing or styles across different cultures, underlining the importance of appreciating cultural diversity in signification.

Similarly, the social context shows how factors like class, gender, age, and group affiliations influence the interpretation of signs in fashion. As Diana Crane notes, the same garment can convey different meanings depending on the social setting, thus underscoring the importance of social dynamics in semiotic analysis. The historical context adds another layer, exploring how the historical backdrop affects the interpretation of signs, with fashion often reflecting the revival of past styles and reinterpretation of historical motifs.

The personal context then brings focus to individual experiences and perceptions that shape semiotic analysis, especially relevant in fashion where personal expression and interpretation are key. Joanne Entwistle emphasizes that personal identity and self-perception are central to how fashion is interpreted and how individuals engage with fashion's symbolic nature (Entwistle 112−39). These diverse contexts are crucial for understanding the work of designers, whose creations, rich in symbolism, challenge conventional fashion narratives and can only be fully appreciated by considering the cultural, social, historical, and personal contexts.

Acknowledging the dynamic nature of context in semiotics, the narrative illustrates how the meanings of signs evolve with the shifting cultural, social, historical, and personal

landscapes, particularly evident in the ever-evolving world of fashion.

"Semiotics in Context" intricately combines the influences of media, psychology, architecture, and other contextual factors, offering a comprehensive framework for semiotic analysis in fashion. This foundation prepares for the upcoming section, "Semiotics in Fashion," which will delve into the application of semiotic principles within the fashion industry. The focus will be on exploring fashion as a mosaic of signs and symbols, where each garment tells its own story, shaped by various influences, and revealing fashion's role as a powerful medium of communication that reflects broader cultural, social, and individual narratives.

1.4.3 Semiotics in Fashion

Semiotics plays a critical role in the realm of fashion, transforming it into a complex language where each garment or accessory serves as a "signifier," conveying specific "signified" meanings. As Barthes observes in *The Language of Fashion*, fashion operates within the spheres of sociology, semiology, and structuralism, where it functions as a cross-subsidising organism in modern democratic society, balancing individual uniqueness with universal accessibility (125).

This process of meaning-making in fashion is deeply influenced by cultural, historical, and social contexts, making fashion a dynamic and ever-evolving form of communication. Barthes emphasizes the impact of Saussurianism on both semiology and structuralism, highlighting the paradox of social and human phenomena as communicators (*The Language of Fashion* 125). The meaning of fashion items is not inherent but is derived from these contexts. For instance, the color black in Western societies often symbolizes mourning, but in different cultural contexts, it might represent sophistication or rebellion (Lurie introduction).

Different elements of fashion, such as cut, color, fabric, and design, carry their own

symbolic meanings. This complexity is reflected in Barthes's analysis of the "shifter" in language, bridging written text and image in fashion, especially in the context of fashion as represented in media (*The Language of Fashion* 139). A military-style jacket might represent authority and discipline, while a flowy, floral dress could signify femininity and freedom. These symbols are interpreted through the audience's cultural background and personal experiences, adding layers of complexity to the semiotic interpretation.

Designers, in their creative process, play a crucial role in crafting these semiotic messages. Barthes highlights the evolution of his own work from a semiological to a structuralist perspective, demonstrating the deliberate choices in materials, colors, and silhouettes as acts of communication (*The Language of Fashion* 126). Each design element weaves a narrative open to interpretation by the audience, forming the crux of fashion semiotics.

However, the interpretation of these semiotic messages in fashion varies significantly among individuals. Factors like personal experiences, cultural background, and societal influences all play a part in how these messages are decoded (Davis, *Fashion, Culture, and Identity* 1–19). This subjectivity in interpretation adds richness to the field of fashion semiotics, as Barthes himself shows through his shift to a more interpretative approach post-1968.

The exploration of semiotics in fashion, as illuminated in *The Language of Fashion*, emphasizes the powerful role of clothing and accessories as tools of non-verbal communication, essential in societal interactions and individual self-expression. This discussion lays the groundwork for the next section, which further elaborates on the impact of semiotics within the fashion industry. The section will delve into how fashion reflects societal norms, values, and transformations, underscoring the intrinsic connection between fashion, culture, and identity.

1.4.4 Significance of Semiotics in Fashion

The significance of semiotics in fashion, as explored by Barthes and Eco, is profound and multifaceted. Fashion is not merely about aesthetics or functionality; it is a rich language of signs, a form of communication deeply embedded in the social fabric. As Barthes articulates, "The wearing of an item of clothing is fundamentally an act of meaning that goes beyond modesty, ornamentation, and protection. It is an act of signification and therefore a profoundly social act right at the very heart of the dialectic of society" (*The Language of Fashion* 90–1).

Eco further enriches this perspective by emphasizing the correlational and institutional aspects inherent in fashion semiotics noting that, "In Lotman's semiotics correlational and institutional aspects are hardly distinguishable precisely because in this line of thought every social activity reveals its profound communicative purpose" (qtd. in *Semiotics and the Philosophy of Language* 186). He highlights the systematic links among vestimental units and correlations between types of clothes and social attitudes.

This view aligns with Barthes' concept of the "fashion code," which sees fashion as an s-code, both correlational and institutional. (Barthes, *The Fashion System* 59–216; Eco, *Semiotics and the Philosophy of Language*, 169–82). The 'fashion code' is essentially a system of signs used in the world of fashion. According to Barthes, every article of clothing, accessory, color, and design element constitutes a sign that conveys specific meanings. These signs are deeply embedded in the cultural and social fabric and are governed by rules and conventions, referred to as the 'code.'

An "s-code" (short for "semiotic code") refers to the way these fashion signs are organized and structured to convey meaning. Just as language uses grammar and syntax to

arrange words into meaningful sentences, the fashion code uses its own set of rules to combine different fashion elements into outfits that communicate specific messages. Barthes' analysis moves beyond the aesthetic or functional aspects of clothing and delves into how fashion serves as a form of communication.

For instance, a particular style or trend might signify social status, cultural affiliation, or a political statement. The choice of clothing becomes a way of expressing identity, mood, or belonging to a particular group. Furthermore, the fashion code is not static; it evolves over time. The meaning behind a particular style or garment can shift based on cultural context, trends, and social movements, making fashion a dynamic and evolving subject for semiotic analysis as it mirrors the changing values and norms of society (Barthes, *The Fashion System* 59–216).

Fashion semiotics provides a lens through which it can be understood how individuals and groups communicate identity, status, and affiliation. Every choice in attire, from a deliberately chosen accessory to a particular color scheme, conveys nuanced messages. These messages are interpreted within specific cultural and historical contexts, giving them unique meanings that can shift over time and place. As Yuniya Kawamura notes in *Fashion-ology: An Introduction To Fashion Studies*, fashion operates as a social institution and cultural practice, shaping and being shaped by societal norms and values (41). Kawamura emphasizes that fashion encompasses the complex systems of meaning, identity, and social hierarchy that are communicated through attire (*Fashion-ology: An Introduction to Fashion Studies* 92).

Moreover, designers, as semiotic agents, utilize fashion to make statements, challenge societal norms, and engage in cultural dialogues. Their creations are not just pieces of fabric but are imbued with symbolic meanings that reflect their artistic intentions, societal observations, and critiques (Barthes, *Fashion System* 225–72). Eco's understanding of fashion as a complex

system of signs echoes this idea, reinforcing the role of designers in shaping and reflecting societal narratives through their work (*Semiotics and the Philosophy of Language*).

The audience, or the wearers of fashion, also play a crucial role in this semiotic process. They interpret and recontextualize these fashion statements based on their personal experiences, cultural backgrounds, and societal positions. This interaction between designer intent and wearer interpretation exemplifies the dynamic nature of fashion semiotics. As Agnès Rocamora highlights in *Personal Fashion Blogs: Screens and Mirrors in Digital Self-portraits*, wearers not only consume fashion but also participate in its continuous redefinition, particularly in digital spaces where self-presentation and identity are constantly negotiated (Rocamora 407–24).

In essence, the significance of semiotics in fashion lies in its ability to mirror and influence societal norms, values, and transformations. Fashion, as a semiotic system, is a powerful tool for non-verbal communication, offering insights into the complexities of human interaction, identity formation, and cultural expression. Understanding the semiotics of fashion enhances the comprehension of the societal and cultural dynamics it reflects and shapes.

The upcoming section will bring these concepts to life through practical examples, demonstrating how the theoretical aspects of fashion semiotics manifest in real-world scenarios and specific fashion phenomena. These case studies will offer concrete illustrations of how fashion functions as a semiotic system within diverse cultural and social contexts.

1.4.5 Case Studies

This section will delve into practical case studies that illustrate the significance of semiotics in fashion, as discussed in the previous sections. These examples demonstrate how fashion serves as a language of signs, conveying complex messages about identity, culture, and

society.

Case Study One: *The little black dress* (LBD) is an iconic fashion item that exemplifies semiotic principles. Initially popularized by Coco Chanel, the LBD has evolved from a symbol of mourning to a staple of elegance and simplicity in women's fashion. The transformation in its meaning over time reflects changing societal attitudes towards women, independence, and fashion. Fred Davis notes that the LBD serves as a versatile "social symbol," adapting to various contexts while maintaining its core association with sophistication. The LBD's enduring appeal lies in its ability to convey different meanings—such as professionalism, allure, or formality—depending on the context of its wear. As Isabella Alston discusses, Chanel's design liberated women from the restrictions of elaborate gowns, symbolizing a new era of freedom and independence (Alston 78). Shannon Meyer's exploration of the LBD in *Little Black Dress: From Mourning to Night*, further emphasizes its adaptability, tracing its journey from mourning attire to a powerful symbol of modern femininity.

Case Study Two: Streetwear, characterized by casual, comfortable clothing such as hoodies, sneakers, and baseball caps, has become an emblematic part of contemporary youth culture. Originating from skate and surf cultures, it has grown into a global phenomenon, often associated with rebellion, creativity, and individuality. As *The Incomplete: Highsnobiety Guide to Street Fashion and Culture* notes, streetwear serves as a dynamic platform for self-expression and social commentary, with logos and designs functioning as signifiers of belonging to specific subcultures or ideologies. Steven Vogel expands on this by explaining how streetwear operates within an insider culture, where the choice of brands and garments communicates personal values, social status, and group affiliation (35). These elements demonstrate how fashion choices, particularly in streetwear, are not merely aesthetic but deeply tied to identity formation,

social boundaries, and cultural belonging.

Case Study Three: The sustainable fashion movement, with its emphasis on eco-friendly materials and ethical production processes, serves as a signifier of environmental consciousness and social responsibility. Consumers who choose sustainable fashion brands are making a statement about their values and beliefs, reflecting a cultural shift towards mindful consumption. As Ellen Ruppel Shell highlights in *Cheap: The High Cost of Discount Culture*, the growing concern for the environmental and social costs of fast fashion has encouraged many to seek alternatives that align with their ethical standards. Brands like Stella McCartney, known for eschewing leather and fur in favor of sustainable materials like recycled polyester and organic cotton, and Reformation, which emphasizes eco-friendly production practices, embody this shift. Lauren Bravo's *How To Break Up With Fast Fashion* further illustrates how these choices not only signify a commitment to sustainability but also challenge the dominance of disposable fashion, urging consumers to prioritize quality and ethical responsibility over fleeting trends (introduction).

Case Study Four: High fashion and luxury designer brands often signify status, wealth, and exclusivity. The choice of wearing a high-end designer brand can convey a sense of belonging to an elite social class. Thomaï Serdari, in *Defining Fashion, Luxury, and Luxury Fashion*, explains how luxury fashion operates as symbolic capital, where the logos and designs of these brands serve as instantly recognizable markers of affluence and taste (3–15). The interlocking 'CC' of Chanel, the LV monogram of Louis Vuitton, and Gucci's iconic red and green stripes with the double 'G' logo are more than just brand identifiers; they communicate a message of privilege and cultural capital. This case study underscores how fashion can act as a form of social stratification, signifying not just personal style but also one's place in the social

hierarchy.

Case Study Five: McQueen's work serves as an exemplar of the deep narrative and complex semiotic structures in fashion. His collections were not just mere clothing lines but rich, storytelling canvases that communicated intricate themes, emotions, and cultural critiques. McQueen was renowned for his unconventional and avant-garde designs, often challenging traditional fashion norms. His collections, rich in historical and cultural references, served as semiotic bridges connecting past and present. McQueen's work explored darker, deeper psychological and emotional themes, transcending mere aesthetic appeal. Additionally, his integration of technology in fashion, most notably in *Plato's Atlantis* collection, positioned him at the forefront of modern fashion semiotics (Watt 262). McQueen's work epitomizes the depth and potential of fashion as a semiotic medium, illustrating the intricate interplay between designer, garment, and audience.

While these case studies provide valuable insights into the application of semiotics in fashion, it is important to recognize that the field is not without its critiques and limitations. The following section will delve into the challenges and potential drawbacks of applying semiotic theory to fashion. This exploration will provide a balanced view, acknowledging the complexities and nuances of interpreting fashion through a semiotic lens and exploring the boundaries of this approach.

1.4.6 Critiques and Limitations

In examining the application of semiotics to fashion, it is important to address several critiques and limitations of this approach. One of the main critiques relates to the subjective nature of sign interpretation. What a particular fashion item signifies can vary greatly depending

on the cultural, historical, or personal context of the interpreter. Thus, while semiotics provides a useful framework for analysis, its conclusions may not be universally applicable or understood.

Critics have argued, as Wilson notes, that semiotics can lead to an overemphasis on intellectual analysis at the expense of sensual, emotional, and experiential aspects of fashion. Wilson states, "One difference may have seemed to be that costume historians have felt that cultural theorists have 'invested very heavily in words' so that 'the sensory aspect of the past is not always recognised as worthy of attention'" (274–5). This perspective suggests that the tactile and personal experience of wearing clothing, along with the emotional responses it elicits, are aspects just as significant as the symbolic meanings they may convey.

Furthermore, the application of semiotics may lead to oversimplifications of the complex cultural contexts from which fashion arises. It can ignore the interplay of power, politics, and historical nuances in the construction and interpretation of fashion signifiers. In particular, the process of cultural borrowing and appropriation in fashion can be reduced to mere signification, without adequate examination of power dynamics and cultural respect (Rocamora). This criticism highlights the need for a more nuanced approach that recognizes the multifaceted influences and implications in fashion.

Fashion is inherently dynamic, with styles, trends, and meanings constantly changing. Traditional semiotic theory, with its structured system of signs, may struggle to capture this fluidity. This critique calls for a more flexible approach to semiotics that can accommodate the ever-changing nature of fashion (Blumer 275–91). The rapidly evolving landscape of fashion trends and styles poses a challenge to the static and often rigid framework of semiotics.

In addition, semiotics focuses on the language of fashion and the meanings clothes convey. However, this focus might leave out the broader context of consumer culture. It can

overlook how fashion operates within a capitalist system, where clothing items are not only symbolic goods but also commodities. This aspect brings to light the commercial and economic dimensions of fashion, which play a crucial role in shaping fashion trends and consumer behavior.

In conclusion, while semiotics provides valuable insights into the symbolic world of fashion, it is important to recognize its limitations. Acknowledging these critiques enables a more comprehensive analysis of fashion, extending beyond its semiotic dimensions. This opens the door to integrating additional theoretical frameworks, enriching the understanding of fashion as a complex cultural and social phenomenon. This nuanced approach is particularly relevant in the transition to the next section, "Foreshadowing the Semiotic Analysis of Alexander McQueen." The analysis will explore how McQueen's designs embody semiotic principles yet simultaneously transcend them, reflecting the dynamic interplay between designer, garment, and audience in a captivating narrative.

1.4.7 Foreshadowing the Semiotic Analysis of Alexander McQueen

McQueen's collections delve into challenging themes such as death, sexuality, and nature, pushing the boundaries of conventional fashion. His designs encourage viewers to perceive clothing as more than mere fabric; they are narratives imbued with symbolism and emotional resonance. Such an approach underscores the principles of semiotics by transforming attire into a communicative medium.

The analysis here focuses on the semiotic richness of McQueen’s motifs, colors, and materials, which collectively unearth multiple layers of meaning. For instance, the recurring use of Gothic influences and Victorian references in his collections creates a dialogue between past

and present, infusing contemporary designs with historical depth (Spooner 141−58; Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 35).

Furthermore, the structured narrative of McQueen's collections merits discussion. Each series tells a story, often progressing linearly, which invites the audience into crafted thematic worlds. This element of storytelling is enhanced by the theatricality of runway shows, where music and staging play pivotal roles (Fury 221−34).

McQueen's personal history and cultural influences are also evident in his designs, reflecting his Scottish roots and personal experiences (Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 122). This blending of personal identity and professional expression underscores the value of semiotic analysis in unpacking the layers within designer narratives. Barthes' theory further deepens this understanding by rejecting the notion that fashion choices are merely a direct reflection of personality or social standing. Instead, Barthes introduces a 'refractive' view of fashion, suggesting that form and design subtly shape and influence personal expression. He advocates for a more scientific approach to analyzing fashion while acknowledging the provisional nature of such analyses (Barthes, *The Language of Fashion* 117). This perspective enriches the study of designers like McQueen, whose work communicates complex narratives that go beyond mere self-representation.

The interpretation of McQueen's work by audiences is crucial, as viewer reactions and interpretations significantly contribute to the meaning-making process. This highlights the subjective nature of fashion semiotics, where audience perceptions, shaped by individual experiences and cultural backgrounds, critically influence how McQueen's narrative is received and understood. Much like the audience of a written text, as described by Michael Hoey in *Textual Interaction*, the viewers of McQueen's designs are the "intended readership," interpreting

and deriving meaning from the pieces based on their perspectives and knowledge. McQueen, as the designer, can be seen as the 'writer,' composing these fashion narratives while embedding in them assumptions about the audience's state of knowledge and aesthetic sensibilities (Hoey 14).

Barthes similarly emphasizes how the analysis of rhetoric in fashion necessitates reliance on the subjective feelings of the reader. He argues that the study of language and fashion inherently involves this subjective element, as there is no definitive "proof" of language beyond its readability and immediate understanding. The analysis ultimately depends on the "linguistic sentiment" of the person conducting it, underscoring how individual backgrounds and perceptions shape the interpretation of a designer's narrative in fashion semiotics (Barthes, *The Language of Fashion* 94).

Overall, McQueen's contributions offer profound insights into fashion as a form of cultural expression. His work not only demonstrates semiotic principles but also challenges and expands them, redefining the intersections between fashion, art, and communication. This analysis lays the groundwork for a deeper exploration in the subsequent section, which will further investigate how McQueen's creativity transformed the fashion lexicon, introducing new meanings and possibilities.

1.5 Reinventing Signifiers: Alexander McQueen's Innovative Approach to Fashion

Alexander McQueen profoundly transformed the fashion landscape through his innovative approach to design, challenging and redefining traditional signifiers within haute couture. His work extended beyond the creation of garments, aiming to reshape the language of fashion by embedding it with deeper meanings and new interpretations.

McQueen frequently moved beyond traditional fabric choices, incorporating

unconventional elements into high fashion, such as fresh flowers in S/S 2007 *Sarabande*, medical slides in S/S 2009 *Natural Dis-tinction, Un-natural Selection*, feathers in A/W 2009 *The Horn of Plenty*, and razor clams in S/S 2001 *Voss*. This practice recontextualized these materials, granting them new semiotic values that were often unexpected. McQueen expanded the vocabulary of fashion, allowing materials to communicate narratives and emotions that transcended their conventional roles. His approach broadened the expressive capacity of fashion, enabling it to convey complex stories and feelings in a way that challenged traditional perceptions of high fashion materials (Wilson 269).

In McQueen's hands, the silhouette became a canvas for artistic expression, much like Wilson describes in *Adorned in Dreams*. He challenged and reinterpreted traditional forms, manipulating structure and proportion to convey complex themes (Wilson 270). This redefinition of silhouettes by McQueen transcended mere stylistic innovation, aligning closely with Barthes' interpretation of fashion as a semiotic medium. For McQueen, the alteration of shape and contour was not just a design choice but a semiotic tool, imbued with the power to articulate complex ideas about beauty, power, and identity. As Simone de Beauvoir explains in *The Second Sex*, "The least sophisticated of women once she is 'dressed' does not present herself to observation; she is like the picture or statue or the actor on the stage, an agent through which is suggested someone not there" (de Beauvoir 509; Wilson 125). McQueen's designs similarly allowed wearers to embody idealized characters, stabilizing and justifying their splendor through the garment's power, inviting them to explore complex identities and transform into living symbols of strength, fragility, or defiance.

In this framework, his garments functioned as a dynamic dialogue between the wearer and the viewer, embodying Barthes' notion of fashion as both a display and a mask. This

dialogue, an infinite and circular exchange as Barthes would suggest, transformed McQueen's designs into a site of continuous interaction, inviting reinterpretation and reflection, and allowing both the wearer and the observer to engage in a mutual, ever-evolving conversation about the meanings conveyed through the language of fashion (*Language of Fashion* 25).

The depth of McQueen's work was further enriched by his use of symbolism and metaphor. Each collection was rich in references, drawing from diverse historical periods and cultural narratives. McQueen's ability to weave these elements into his designs elevated his collections from mere fashion to storytelling artifacts. His garments were imbued with layers of meaning, each piece a narrative in itself, reflective of his deep engagement with the world around him.

Through his transformative approach, McQueen reinvented fashion signifiers and challenged the audience's perceptions of what fashion could embody. His legacy is a testament to the power of fashion as a medium of artistic and conceptual expression, inspiring a new generation of designers to explore beyond the confines of traditional fashion norms. McQueen's innovative approach continues to resonate, underscoring the enduring impact of his vision in the ever-evolving narrative of fashion.

1.5.1 A Shift in the Fashion Paradigm

Alexander McQueen's impact on the fashion world signified more than a series of trendsetting collections; it represented a seismic shift in the very paradigm of fashion. This change was characterized by a rethinking of what fashion could be and how it could interact with broader cultural and artistic themes.

In challenging conventional beauty, McQueen did not just alter aesthetic norms; he

revolutionized them. His designs frequently ventured into realms previously unexplored in mainstream fashion, incorporating elements of the grotesque, the surreal, and the deeply symbolic (Brown 285–302). This approach expanded the fashion world's capacity for diversity and inclusivity in aesthetic expression.

This paradigm shift was also evident in how McQueen fused the realms of art and fashion. His runway shows transcended the traditional format of fashion displays. They were immersive experiences, where narrative, setting, and garment worked in unison to create a powerful artistic statement. This approach elevated the fashion show to a form of performance art, reshaping the industry's understanding of how fashion could be presented and experienced. As Valerie Steele notes, "haute couture designers such as John Galliano and Alexander McQueen move increasingly into the ‘art-for-the-catwalk’ realm, blurring the boundaries between fashion and wearable art, thereby appealing to a wider audience interested in craftsmanship, quality, and uniqueness" (*Encyclopedia* 414).

Furthermore, McQueen's use of technology was not just innovative but transformative. By integrating advanced techniques like digital printing and laser cutting, he brought a new dimension to fabric and garment construction. This marriage of technology and haute couture opened up new avenues for creative expression, signaling a future where technological innovation would become an integral part of fashion design. For instance, in *Plato's Atlantis*, McQueen's futuristic vision of the relationship between man, nature, and machine drew inspiration from science fiction films like *Tron* and *The Abyss*. One of his digital prints, aptly named 'Abyss,' mirrored the fluid and reflective qualities of water and glass, brought to life through early 3D shader capability, creating a mesmerizing and transformative visual effect (Wilcox 87).

McQueen's collections often reflected a keen awareness of cultural and social issues, positioning fashion as a platform for commentary and engagement. This aspect of his work highlighted the potential of fashion as a powerful medium for addressing and reflecting on societal themes, moving it beyond aesthetics into the realm of social discourse (Honigman 44–7).

Each collection told a story, often rooted in McQueen's personal journey and cultural background. This infusion of personal narrative brought authenticity and depth to his work, making each piece not just a garment, but a chapter in a larger story. It was this narrative richness that set McQueen's work apart, making it resonate on a deeply personal level with his audience.

In summary, McQueen's approach catalyzed a paradigm shift in fashion, marked by a bold reimagining of its aesthetics, presentation, and purpose. His legacy is a testament to the power of fashion to actively shape cultural and artistic discourse, inspiring future generations of designers to view fashion as a multifaceted medium of creative expression. This influence is further exemplified when examining the "Significant Design Elements" that McQueen employed—elements that were instrumental in cementing his status in the fashion world.

1.5.2 Significant Design Elements

Renowned for his experimental use of materials, McQueen often incorporated unconventional elements into his designs, such as the use of fresh flowers which blurred the lines between natural beauty and high fashion, challenging traditional norms and expanding the scope of what could be incorporated into haute couture.

His background in tailoring at Savile Row greatly influenced his work, evident in the precise cuts and structured forms of his garments. McQueen transformed the human body into an artistic canvas through complex, sculptural shapes, as seen in his "bumster" trousers, which

redefined traditional silhouettes. As Ana Finel Honigman notes, "McQueen's clothes had a massive cultural impact not just for their conceptual heft but for their textual and aesthetic achievements, his technical gifts almost unmatched by his peers during his lifetime. He had an uncanny ability to cut and fit fabric to a body, and Savile Row was where he learned the relationship between textiles and flesh" (56).

McQueen's embrace of technology set new benchmarks in fashion design. By leveraging advancements such as 3D printing and laser cutting, he created designs that surpassed the capabilities of traditional methods, blending artistry with technological innovation. This progressive approach opened up fresh avenues for creativity within the fashion industry, demonstrating the crucial role of technology as a tool for artistic expression.

McQueen's work was deeply symbolic, often drawing on themes from history, art, and personal experiences. His garments were narratives in themselves, laden with meanings that transcended their aesthetic appeal. The recurring motifs of skulls, for example, were a commentary on themes of mortality and decay, adding layers of depth to his collections. As Ana Finel Honigman explains, "Skulls, butterflies, flames, flowers were all central elements in this artistic tradition - each symbolizing intense but fleeting existence. McQueen was best known for his consistent use of skulls in prints, catwalk decor and accessories - for haute - or mass-market contexts" (89). The skull motif continues to play a significant role in the fashion house's collections even after his passing, appearing in clothing and accessories, jewelry, brand identity, seasonal collections, and even collaborations and limited editions.

McQueen's skill in weaving historical elements with modern design was apparent in his collections that drew inspiration from distinct eras, such as one inspired by the Baroque period, effectively merging the past with the present in innovative ways (A. Wilson 304–5).

In essence, McQueen's significant design elements formed a rich mosaic of innovation, artistry, and storytelling. His approach transcended mere aesthetics, exploring the narrative power inherent in fashion. This narrative focus, a hallmark of McQueen's style, not only redefined the boundaries of fashion but also set the stage for a detailed exploration of his narrative techniques, which is the primary focus of the subsequent section.

1.5.3 McQueen's Narrative Approach

Alexander McQueen's approach to fashion was both innovative and immersive, transforming each of his collections into compelling narratives. His designs transcended mere clothing displays, weaving intricate stories that explored historical figures and events, effectively intertwining the past and present. McQueen's presentations were not simply collections of garments; they were visual narratives characterized by distinct themes, emotions, and moods.

His ability to integrate personal and cultural narratives into his work was unparalleled. For example, his collection inspired by artist Hans Bellmer showcased the profound interplay between art and fashion. McQueen used fashion as a language to convey ideas and emotions, turning each runway show into a dialogue with the audience.

McQueen's narrative style possessed a deeply personal and emotionally resonant quality. His designs reflected his own experiences, heritage, and worldview, infusing each collection with authenticity and depth. He merged the surreal with the real, the historical with the contemporary, creating fashion experiences that transcended time and space. This fusion of elements defined McQueen’s narrative style, where fantasy became tangible, and the past and present melded seamlessly. This narrative depth transitions into the next section, "Showmanship and Presentation," where McQueen's runway shows transformed these narratives into theatrical

productions, redefining fashion presentations as a form of art.

1.5.4 Showmanship and Presentation

Alexander McQueen's approach to showmanship and presentation in fashion surpassed traditional boundaries, transforming his runway shows into captivating theatrical experiences. Each collection became a visual and emotional spectacle, characterized by a combination of deep narrative, artistic collaborations, and innovative technological applications.

Audiences and critics were often left in awe by McQueen's shows, which sparked a wide spectrum of reactions from profound admiration to spirited debates. His capacity to evoke strong emotional responses underscored the impactful nature of his presentations. For example, one collection noted for its raw and visceral approach challenged prevailing beauty standards and left a lasting impression on its audience (A. Wilson 260).

McQueen's work was richly imbued with cultural and historical references, enriching his shows with layered meanings. He frequently drew inspiration from diverse historical periods and cultural motifs, evident in both the design of his garments and the thematic elements of his presentations. This approach provided a rich narrative backdrop, transforming each show into a vivid exploration of time and culture.

Collaborations with artists and musicians were a hallmark of McQueen's presentations, adding another dimension to his shows. His partnership with Björk, including the iconic cover of her "Homogenic" album, and his work with photographer Nick Knight showcased his ability to blend fashion with other artistic mediums ("SHOWstudio - Tribute to Alexander McQueen by Nick Knight, music by Björk"). These collaborations were about creating a holistic artistic expression that transcended the boundaries of fashion (SHOWstudio, "Fashion Film: Plato’s

Atlantis").

The impact of McQueen's showmanship significantly altered the format of fashion shows themselves. He evolved them from mere clothing displays into elaborate productions that have since inspired a new generation of designers (Fury 227). His influence fostered more creative and narrative-driven approaches within the industry, revolutionizing the conceptualization and execution of fashion shows.

Visually, McQueen's presentations were a rich mosaic of themes, spanning Gothic and romantic to futuristic and avant-garde. His shows transcended conventional fashion, offering a voyage through diverse worlds, each distinguished by its unique aesthetic and narrative. The integration of film, music, and atmospheric elements such as set design and lighting contributed to immersive experiences that were not only visually arresting but also deeply emotive.

In conclusion, McQueen's showmanship and presentation significantly shaped the fashion industry and forged a lasting legacy. His shows were a multifaceted fusion of emotion, culture, collaboration, and narrative, creating unforgettable experiences. This approach, enhanced by his adept use of technology, set a new standard for fashion presentation, paving the way for future innovations in the field.

Transitioning from the realm of showmanship and artistic collaboration, the next section, "The Role of Technology," will explore how McQueen utilized technological advancements to amplify his artistic vision, blending tradition with innovation to craft bold fashion statements.

1.5.5 The Role of Technology

Alexander McQueen's integration of technology into fashion was an endeavor that transformed the industry. His approach transcended simple utilization; he wove technology into

the fabric of his creative expression, effectively blurring the distinctions between traditional fashion design and technological innovation (Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 222).

McQueen's technological ventures extended beyond digital printing to include cutting-edge techniques such as 3D printing and laser cutting (Wilcox 93). These methods enabled him to produce intricate and complex designs that had previously been inconceivable in the fashion world. For instance, his use of laser cutting facilitated the creation of exceptionally detailed and precise patterns, expanding the possibilities for textile manipulation.

McQueen's collaboration with technology experts was crucial in realizing his innovative ideas. By partnering with specialists in cutting-edge technology, he was able to bring his concepts to fruition. These collaborations underscored his role as a bridge between the fashion and technology sectors, setting the stage for future integrations within the industry.

The impact of McQueen's use of technology resonated with subsequent generations of designers.[11] His approach fostered a surge of creativity in the fashion industry, prompting emerging designers to explore new technologies. This legacy is apparent in the increasing number of designers who are now incorporating advanced technologies like augmented reality and sustainable tech materials into their collections, continuing the innovative spirit McQueen championed.[12]

McQueen was notably forward-thinking in recognizing the importance of sustainability within fashion technology. While he did not specifically concentrate on sustainability initiatives during his career, his methods set a foundational stage for integrating sustainable practices within

[11] Alexander McQueen's legacy is evident in the growing number of fashion creators who incorporate advanced technologies, like augmented reality, sustainable tech materials, and digital fabrication methods, into their designs. Some notable designers and fashion houses that have been influenced by McQueen's approach include Iris van Herpen, Hussein Chalayan, Zac Posen, etc.

[12] Some notable designers and brands that have been influenced include Stella McCartney, Gabriela Hearst, Eileen Fisher, etc.

fashion technology. Today, McQueen's influence is perceptible in the industry's growing emphasis on sustainable and ethical fashion design. This shift towards sustainability is also driven by the broader environmental challenges we face, such as global warming and climate change, which necessitate a transformative approach in the fashion industry to prioritize eco-friendly and ethical practices.

Nonetheless, McQueen's technological journey was not without its challenges. Integrating advanced technology into fashion design often involves technical difficulties and significant costs. Moreover, balancing technological innovation with the aesthetic and narrative elements of his collections presented unique creative challenges. Despite these hurdles, McQueen's ability to incorporate technology into fashion highlighted his ingenuity that continues to inspire the fashion industry long after his passing (Tonti).

This exploration of McQueen's innovative use of technology naturally leads us to consider his wider impact on the fashion industry and beyond. The next section, "Impact on Fashion and Beyond," examines how McQueen's methods influenced the broader cultural and artistic landscape, underscoring his enduring legacy across various spheres of creativity.

1.5.6 Impact on Fashion and Beyond

Alexander McQueen's influence on the fashion industry and its broader cultural intersections was profound and far-reaching. His approach extended beyond mere clothing design, reshaping not only the contours of fashion but also its global perception and engagement. McQueen's work had a transformative impact on the fashion landscape. He challenged and expanded traditional notions of what fashion could represent, infusing it with richer meanings and narratives. His innovative approach to design and presentation elevated fashion from a

commercial enterprise to an art form, enabling clothing to express complex ideas and emotions. This paradigm shift opened new avenues for designers, inspiring them to adopt more daring and conceptual approaches in their work (Vaidyanathan; Vernose).

McQueen's global influence was undeniable. His unique style and daring presentations captivated audiences and inspired designers worldwide, transcending cultural and geographic boundaries. His impact extended from the fashion capitals of Paris and Milan to emerging fashion scenes across Asia and Africa, where his fusion of avant-garde creativity and traditional craftsmanship deeply resonated.

In the educational sphere, McQueen's work has become a fundamental component of fashion curricula, providing a rich resource for the study of creativity, technique, and expressive depth. Fashion students globally delve into his collections, drawing inspiration and insights from his innovative approaches and his adeptness at integrating narrative and emotion into his designs.

Moreover, McQueen leveraged fashion as a powerful medium for social commentary, addressing complex themes such as mental health, gender norms, and societal pressures (Honigman 16–9). He pushed the boundaries of fashion as a tool for articulating deeper messages, challenging the norms of the industry, and sparking broader social and cultural discussions.

Posthumously, McQueen's impact has only continued to expand. Exhibitions like the Metropolitan Museum of Art's "Savage Beauty" attracted record numbers of visitors, underscoring the enduring appeal of his work and his ability to captivate diverse audiences (Bolton, *Savage Beauty*, 12–5). These retrospectives have been instrumental in solidifying his reputation as a pivotal figure in both the realms of fashion and art, allowing new generations to discover and appreciate his remarkable legacy.

McQueen's influence also permeated popular culture, influencing films, music, and media Bowen; Kirpalov). His designs and aesthetic sensibilities found expression across various media platforms, showcasing his broad appeal and the universal language of his artistic vision.

Reflecting on McQueen's profound influence and contributions, the next and concluding part of this chapter will consolidate the overarching themes of his career, emphasizing their significance within the broader narrative of fashion history and his enduring legacy in the world of art and design.

1.6 Conclusion of Chapter One

This introductory chapter has traced the vibrant evolution of fashion, from rudimentary garments to sophisticated expressions within the modern industry. It has established garments not merely as clothing but as powerful semiotic tools that convey cultural values, societal changes, and personal identities. Through this exploration, the groundwork for understanding fashion as a medium of non-verbal communication has been laid.

The chapter also examined the transformation of the female form in fashion, demonstrating how fashion both mirrors and shapes societal standards of beauty and femininity. It explored fashion’s dual roles as a medium for social and political expression and as a field continuously shaped by technological innovation.

In addressing the semiotic complexities of fashion, this chapter draws on foundational theories to set the stage for a more detailed analysis of McQueen’s work. His designs, renowned for their narrative depth and dramatic presentation, offer a compelling case study for exploring how fashion functions as a complex signifying system.

The next chapter, beginning with an in-depth biography of Alexander McQueen, will

expand upon this semiotic foundation. It will explore how McQueen wove a variety of references into his collections, effectively narrating stories that incorporate intertextual elements. This analysis will further demonstrate how his collections influence cultural narratives and personal identities.

By transitioning from foundational semiotic concepts to a nuanced exploration of McQueen's biographical and creative context, this thesis deepens the inquiry into the dynamic and, at times, discordant relationship between the designer and his audience. This progression ensures a coherent narrative flow, linking the semiotic exploration of fashion's historical trajectory with McQueen's significant impact on its future.

Chapter Two

The Fashion Narratives of Alexander McQueen

2.1 Chapter Introduction

Alexander McQueen is selected as a central figure for this thesis because his designs encapsulate a rich amalgamation of diverse references, making him an exemplary case study for understanding the nuances of fashion communication. His collections, noted for their complexity, draw extensively from a vast array of cultural, historical, and artistic influences. This diversity allows his work to be categorized into five distinct groups. When a collection straddles more than one category, it is classified based on the predominance of references within a particular thematic area.

Furthermore, the choice of McQueen is justified by his ability to consistently challenge and diverge from conventional fashion narratives, often incorporating elements that sparked controversy and debate. This divergence is significant as this thesis aims to explore the relationship between the designer's intent and the interpretations by audiences and critics. McQueen's provocative and often controversial collections serve as fertile ground for investigating these dynamics.

As Anne Deniau reflects in *Love Looks Not with the Eyes: Thirteen Years with Lee Alexander McQueen*, McQueen embodied the very essence of the "enfant terrible." She writes, "The word suited him. He made me think of Rilke and his concept of beauty: The beautiful is the first degree of the terrible. Lee could find beauty even in supposed ugliness, a shocking beauty that was almost too much to bear. His idea of beauty was a ‘terrible’ one, one in which the

invisible takes over the visible and our reactions go beyond what we have seen" (15). This idea of beauty as something that transcends the visible world aligns with McQueen's commitment to defiance, surrender, and boundary-pushing aesthetics—forces that challenge both human endurance and traditional beauty norms.

McQueen's designs, as Deniau describes, offer a "shocking beauty" that confronts conventional notions of aesthetics and invites viewers to engage with their own emotional and visceral responses. His work, therefore, becomes not just a visual experience but a critical site for examining how fashion can express the inexpressible and provoke reactions that extend beyond the realm of aesthetics, making him an ideal subject for analyzing designer-audience dynamics.

This analysis is further enriched by employing narratology as a framework for understanding how McQueen weaves narratives into his designs, offering insight into how his collections craft and communicate complex webs of associations and meanings through their structure, themes, and motifs. By examining these narrative elements, this chapter will demonstrate how McQueen uses fashion as a medium for storytelling, intertwining both personal and collective narratives.

In the following sections, McQueen's body of work will be dissected, focusing particularly on how his use of nature, theatricality, and historical motifs serves not just as inspiration, but as a medium for weaving stories (Esguerra, et al. 57; Honigman 24). Understanding McQueen's biography is essential to this analysis, as his personal experiences offer crucial insight into the recurring themes and motifs that define his collections. His personal narrative is deeply woven into his broader artistic expressions, and decoding these layers is necessary to fully appreciate his contributions to modern fashion. Through this critical exploration, this study will uncover the underlying narratives that continue to define McQueen's

enduring legacy in the fashion industry.

2.1.1 Biography

Many claim, "I discovered Alexander McQueen." Yet, talent doesn't wait to be discovered. It exists innately. Doors can be opened for talent, nurtured and fostered. No one truly discovered Alexander McQueen. He discovered himself (McKitterick qtd. in *McQueen* 0:03:47).

Born in London in 1969, Lee Alexander McQueen, the youngest of six, spent his childhood drawing and birdwatching—pursuits that would later deeply influence his design career. Andrew Wilson notes that, even as a young boy, McQueen showed signs of his creative future when, at the age of three, he drew Cinderella "with a tiny waist and a huge gown" on a bedroom wall (17). Raised in a humble household, with a father who was a taxi driver and a mother who was both a teacher and genealogist, McQueen's early experiences shaped his design ethos, particularly his ability to infuse his personal traumas, such as the abuse he endured, into his later collections (Esguerra et al. 12).

At sixteen, McQueen left school to pursue a career on Savile Row, a street renowned for its impeccable men's tailoring. It was during this formative time that his mother encouraged him to follow his passion after watching a TV program about the dying art of tailoring: "Why don't you go down there, give it a go?" (qtd. in A. Wilson 46). McQueen's time on Savile Row instilled in him the discipline of craftsmanship and precision. By 1988, he had already transitioned to Bermans & Nathans, theatrical costumiers for productions like Les Misérables and Miss Saigon. Although he loathed the theater, calling it "complete queens," McQueen's brief stint in costume design influenced his approach to fashion shows, which were characterized by his desire to evoke visceral reactions: "You want people to go away saying, Wow or horrified or repulsed or

amazed, not just, Oh, that's a nice skirt" (qtd. in A. Wilson 52).

As McQueen's technical expertise in tailoring grew, so did his insatiable curiosity for fresh perspectives. His next step was working in the atelier of Koji Tatsuno, the protégé of Yohji Yamamoto, whose avant-garde designs were a radical departure from the production standards of mainstream Western fashion. Tatsuno's design philosophy, which emphasized draping and the coexistence of the garment and body as distinct entities, captivated McQueen. Unlike Western designs, which aimed to create a seamless union between body and garment, Tatsuno's approach allowed space between the body and the fabric, encouraging self-expression through the "void." As Colin McDowell notes, Japanese designers like Tatsuno and Yamamoto rejected the figure-hugging styles of Western fashion, instead favoring a "philosophical attitude" toward clothing that draped and wrapped the body, often obscuring it (178).

Through these formative experiences, McQueen began shaping a design language that was equal parts rebellion and craftsmanship. His ability to challenge established norms, from Savile Row's traditional tailoring to the avant-garde philosophies of Japanese designers, allowed him to fuse technical precision with radical, often provocative aesthetics (Rasmussen 38).

In pursuit of broadening his design perspectives, McQueen relocated to Milan, where he was exposed to new cultural and linguistic environments. Captivated by Romeo Gigli's innovative approach to fashion, McQueen sought to learn under his guidance. Gigli, known for his reverence for Italian heritage coupled with an appreciation for Eastern aesthetics, had refined a unique style that married romanticism with minimalist sensibilities, akin to Japanese design. This approach emphasized the relationship between the garment and the wearer, valuing the space in between—a concept that deeply resonated with McQueen. Reflecting on his Autumn/Winter 1989 collection, Gigli explained to *Vogue*, "When I am working on a collection,

it’s a spontaneous, chemical thing. It is the color and the opulence of the fabrics. The shapes are always the same, two-dimensional. Ethnic culture is very important for me, the way it plays with the flat shapes wrapped around the body" (qtd. in Watt 28).

McQueen found in Gigli’s designs an aesthetic harmony that allowed clothing to enhance the human form without constraining it, defining shapes without imposing limits. This interplay of fabric and form, where clothing acted as an enhancer rather than a restrictor, intrigued McQueen and influenced his own design philosophy, inspiring him to adopt and adapt these principles within his creative repertoire.

In a 2018 documentary, Gigli reflected on his collaboration with McQueen, revealing their shared enthusiasm for pioneering silhouettes and McQueen’s eagerness to learn and innovate: "I said to him - Ok, I’m looking for a new jacket. I have in my mind this shape, but my tailors cannot reach that shape. Maybe you can help me to do it. That was the time when I was looking for new shapes...He was really deeply looking to understand everything" (qtd. in *McQueen* 0:08:35).

Andrew Wilson further notes McQueen's admiration for Gigli’s "spirit of romanticism, the references to Byzantine mosaics and medieval reliefs," and how his shows often evoked strong emotional reactions, such as his 1989 Paris debut, which left fashion editors "springing out of their seats" (60). This ability to merge romanticism with a sense of theatricality would greatly influence McQueen’s own runway shows, known for their emotional intensity and dramatic flair.

McDowell emphasizes Gigli's significance in *McDowell's Directory of Twentieth Century Fashion*, noting that Gigli’s unstructured clothes, which highlighted elongated silhouettes, set him apart from mainstream Italian fashion. His designs, which combined post-punk street

fashion with Japanese avant-garde style, and presented with Italian refinement, were seen as "a synthesis" that made him one of the most important designers of the 1980s (McDowell 272–3). This fusion of aesthetics set a precedent for future designers, including McQueen, to challenge and transform fashion narratives in the 1990s.

McQueen's collaboration with Gigli represents more than just a phase in his career—it marks a significant convergence of creative ideas and inspirations. This period encouraged McQueen to depart from traditional Western fashion norms and embrace a globally inclusive aesthetic, profoundly shaping his design philosophy and influencing the broader trajectory of fashion history. Gigli's ability to evoke emotion, combined with his skill in blending diverse cultural influences, laid the groundwork for McQueen to later build his own legacy of emotional, provocative, and boundary-pushing collections.

Upon returning to London, Lee McQueen[13] initially aimed to secure a position as a pattern-cutting instructor at Central Saint Martins, a prestigious college known for producing some of the era's most accomplished designers. However, fate intervened, and instead, he found himself enrolled in its renowned MA program. Bobby Hillson, founder of the MA Fashion course, encouraged McQueen to pursue this advanced study, later remarking, "For someone who left school at sixteen, honed his skills on Savile Row, ventured solo to Italy, and then collaborated with Gigli - it was nothing short of extraordinary. His technical prowess was unmatched, even without formal design education. And to think he was barely into his twenties" (qtd. in Esguerra et al. 12).

Unlike many of his peers, McQueen's path to Central Saint Martins was unconventional.

[13] Lee Alexander McQueen is the full name of this designer. Sometimes I will include his whole name and sometimes only his middle name or last name.

While others followed a more traditional educational trajectory, McQueen's experience on Savile Row and his collaborations with Romeo Gigli had already equipped him with unique skills and insights, allowing him to stand shoulder-to-shoulder with the finest in his cohort. His journey, though non-traditional, laid the foundation for a career that would later redefine fashion.

In 1992, McQueen debuted his MA thesis collection, titled *Jack the Ripper Stalks His Victims*, which immediately caught the attention of the fashion world. Among those intrigued was Isabella Blow, a prominent English magazine editor, who saw immense potential in McQueen's work. Enthralled by the collection, Blow purchased it in installments and became one of McQueen's most influential advocates. Blow's endorsement, coupled with her extensive network in the fashion elite, was instrumental in facilitating McQueen's meteoric rise, underscoring the importance of strategic exposure and mentorship in the fashion industry (*McQueen*).

McQueen's collection blended historical inspiration with contemporary fashion. While the theme was drawn from historical events, the designs were resolutely modern, demonstrating McQueen's talent for merging the past and present. The collection included a pink translucent coat lined with human hair, a dramatic element that referenced Patrick Süskind's novel *Perfume: The Story of a Murderer*, a book McQueen frequently cited as a favorite. McQueen's incorporation of personal elements, such as locks of his own hair sewn into some of the garments, further exemplified his deeply emotional and theatrical approach to fashion. As Andrew Wilson explains, McQueen's use of hair symbolized both a romantic and deeply personal narrative, inspired by the Victorian tradition of prostitutes selling their hair as tokens of affection. McQueen, who had endured personal traumas, viewed this gesture as a hopeful symbol, believing that the transformative power of love could eventually shape his own life (A.

Wilson 85).

Blow, captivated by McQueen's designs, described her reaction to the collection: "I was sitting on the floor...and the pieces went past me, and they moved in a way I had never seen. He would do a black coat, but then he'd line it with human hair and it was blood red inside...I just knew he had something really special" (qtd. in A. Wilson 85). Blow's belief in McQueen's vision and her advocacy for his work proved pivotal in his swift ascension to fashion stardom.

McQueen's time at Central Saint Martins and the debut of his MA thesis collection marked a turning point in his career. This period solidified his place in the fashion world and laid the groundwork for his future collections, which would continue to challenge conventions and provoke strong emotional reactions. Through his work, McQueen merged historical references with avant-garde designs, blending romance, drama, and personal narratives in ways that would leave an indelible mark on the fashion industry.

The British fashion scene gained significant prominence with the bold designs of Vivienne Westwood, who was pivotal in bringing contemporary punk aesthetics to the forefront. As Colin McDowell notes, "At the beginning of the 1980s, New Romanticism and Pirate looks were introduced and immediately had an impact on world fashion. The latest Westwood looks are torn, misaligned garments that show a savage rejection of polite society and its standards of dress. They make their wearers look like victims of some terrible holocaust, but, surprisingly, happy, and contented victims" (269). Westwood's innovative style, which challenged societal norms, earned her a reputation as "London's most creatively courageous designer," even though she chose to showcase her designs in Paris (McDowell 269). This movement set the stage for designers like Galliano and McQueen, who further propelled British fashion onto the global scene. Meanwhile, the allure of French fashion remained strong, with many designers, including

John Galliano, drawn to the prestige of France's iconic fashion houses, exemplified by Galliano's renowned tenure as the creative director at Dior (*McQueen*).

The title *Jack the Ripper*, while provocative, aligned with McQueen's style of infusing his designs with raw emotions and stark realities. This approach mirrored, in some respects, that of Galliano who, for his 1984 degree collection, drew inspiration from the post-French Revolution *Directorie,* an era marked by violence (Davidson 31; Watt 39). However, where Galliano often seemed anchored to the past, McQueen had a knack for gleaning insights from history, reinventing concepts, and tailoring them for the modern connoisseur.

McQueen adeptly balanced the preservation of tradition with the pursuit of innovation, a theme he articulated clearly in an interview: "You've got to know the rules to break them. That's what I'm here for, to demolish the rules but to keep the tradition. You have to move forward because we're not stuck in '30s England, making tweed suits for people to go shooting on the weekend. Let's keep it real" (qtd. in Watt 19).

The foundation for a fashion revolution was laid in the 1980s by Gigli and Westwood. The momentum continued into the 1990s with the emergence of Japanese designers like Issey Miyake, Rei Kawakubo, and Yohji Yamamoto whose avant-garde styles not only challenged but also deconstructed traditional notions of clothing construction (Miyake; McDowell 108). Their influential work will be explored in further detail later in this thesis.

McQueen, recognizing these transformative trends, mirrored these changes in his early collections. He boldly included unconventional models such as Isabella Blow, a pregnant woman, and an amputee, making powerful statements about inclusivity and challenging the status quo (A. Wilson 116). His innovative approach extended beyond model selection; he was among the first to livestream fashion shows and skillfully used cinematography to enhance his

runway presentations (Esuguerra et al. 11). These efforts showcased his multifaceted approach to revolutionizing the fashion industry, demonstrating his commitment to both evolving artistic expression and expanding the inclusivity of fashion.

McQueen, often significantly ahead of his time, encountered the complexities that often accompany innovation. His avant-garde ideas, while revolutionary, sometimes led to misunderstandings and controversies, including accusations of racism, glorification of enslavement, and promoting misogyny. Interestingly, the same critics who vehemently opposed him also inadvertently boosted his notoriety (Honigman 24; A. Wilson 168–9). Their critiques, widely publicized following his fashion shows, only served to heighten his profile in the industry. Ironically, many of these critics were repeatedly drawn back, captivated by the compelling allure of his designs.

During a period when French fashion was perceived as stagnant, there was a marked push for revitalization, leading to prominent British designers taking the reins at major French fashion houses. Galliano's boldness was embraced at Dior, and similarly, Bernard Jean Étienne Arnault, the influential leader of LVMH, recognized McQueen's exceptional talent. By 1996, McQueen's blend of creative innovation and technical excellence was widely acknowledged, leading to his appointment as the head of the womenswear division at Givenchy. This role not only confirmed his status in the upper echelons of fashion but also marked a significant moment in the integration of British avant-garde sensibilities into the heart of French haute couture (Watt 13).

Balancing roles at two prominent labels, McQueen frequently traveled between locations. His stint in Paris, while managing the responsibilities of Givenchy alongside his own label, showcased a more subdued aspect of his creativity, contrasting with his often fiery persona. Overseeing both houses required him to produce an astounding thirty collections annually.

Initially met with skepticism by the French press, McQueen's early work at Givenchy gradually earned him recognition as one of the greats in design. Reflecting on his experience, McQueen later noted, "Working in the atelier at Givenchy was fundamental to my career…Because I was a tailor, I didn't totally understand softness or lightness. I learned lightness at Givenchy...For me, it was an education" (qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 167). His time at Savile Row had instilled in him an expertise in tailoring, but Givenchy allowed him to develop a more nuanced understanding of design, learning to soften his approach without compromising structure.

However, the relentless pace of the fashion industry, where a designer's reputation is often only as secure as their latest collection, began to exert a heavy toll on McQueen. Under these pressures, he turned to drugs, with cocaine providing what he described as a temporary, albeit distorted, clarity. "Cocaine... made me look at things in a really clear light. And an honest light. When I was going through all this, you tell yourself this is too much work. Something had to give," McQueen later admitted (qtd. in A. Wilson 124). This drug use, combined with the constant demands of the industry, only exacerbated his struggles, both professionally and personally.

McQueen's time at Givenchy, though formative, was not without tension. After five years at the house, he entered a partnership with Gucci Group, which acquired a majority stake in his label, providing McQueen with the creative freedom he had long sought (Esguerra et al. 13). This acquisition allowed him to focus more on his own brand, where he could balance his theatrical presentations with commercially viable products. His dramatic runway shows became legendary, but he ensured that his collections remained market-ready, a strategy that set him apart in the competitive fashion industry.

While McQueen's creativity flourished, the darker side of his life continued to escalate.

As BillyBoy*, one of McQueen's confidants, described, there seemed to be "at least three different personalities trapped inside McQueen." These included the sober but insecure McQueen, the "brilliant genius" who relied on alcohol and drugs, and the "drunken jerk" who exhibited erratic, sometimes violent, behavior (qtd. in A. Wilson 124). Despite these personal challenges, McQueen's work continued to meet the industry's expectations. Each collection was a testament to his immense talent, with his final years producing some of his most iconic designs.

However, the immense pressure, combined with the loss of his mother, Joyce McQueen, pushed him further into depression. Dana Thomas highlights the tragic culmination of these struggles, noting that after years of drug abuse and profound mental health issues, McQueen took his own life in 2010, shortly after his mother's death (*Gods and Kings* 2). His death marked the end of an era, but his contributions to fashion continue to inspire, with each collection not only reflecting his creativity but also his deeply personal struggles.

2.1.2 Unveiling Alexander McQueen's Creative Process

McQueen articulated a distinctive philosophy regarding his approach to fashion design: "Every fashion designer wants to create an illusion, create things that disturb and fascinate people. Clothes are really beautiful to work with, but there's also a reality outside. Some people don't want to hear it. It's all lovey-dovey and everything is fine in the world all the time. And I tell it the way it is" (*McQueen* 0:15:56). His work was a direct reflection of his personal experiences and the profound impact of his background. McQueen's designs often delved into historical periods that other designers might avoid, showcasing his willingness to diverge from conventional paths. As his nephew Gary noted, "From our nan, he got that storytelling, that dark romance of the Victorian times. I think that really lent itself to his visions of the stories that he

wanted to tell" (*McQueen* 0:28:12).

McQueen's creations drew upon a rich array of sources, incorporating over three hundred references from varied fields such as philosophy, art, nature, and photography in each collection. His inspirations included the Renaissance, the evocative works of Flemish and Dutch Old Masters—artists renowned for their detailed realism and emotional depth, especially during the 16th and 17th centuries—and the distinctive styles of figures like Francisco de Goya, the Spanish romantic painter considered both the last of the Old Masters and the first of the moderns (Hughes, *Goya* 13–45). McQueen also drew from iconic film directors such as Alfred Hitchcock, known as the "Master of Suspense" for his psychological depth and innovative cinematic techniques (McGilligan 111–198), and Stanley Kubrick, celebrated for his meticulous craftsmanship and thematic complexity (LoBrutto 22). Additionally, the work of German visual artist Rebecca Horn, known for her installations, body suits, and mechanical objects, added further layers to McQueen's narrative approach. These influences were intricately woven into each collection, creating narratives that were both cohesive and richly layered. What distinguished McQueen was the boldness with which he combined these elements, crafting juxtapositions that were both provocative and deeply meaningful (Esguerra et al. 13).

In *Fashion: A Philosophy*, the discussion of McQueen's collections, such as *Highland Rape* and *The Golden Shower*, exemplifies his avant-garde approach (101). These collections redefined the boundaries of fashion and explored its intersection with art. A notable incident occurred with *The Golden Shower*, which, due to sponsor objections, was renamed *Untitled*, underscoring the provocative nature of his work and the tensions it stirred within the fashion industry (Svendsen 101; A. Wilson 154).

McQueen possessed a unique ability to blend the classical with the contemporary, and the beautiful with the grotesque. This dynamic of contrasting elements characterized his work, making it unpredictable, provocative, and compelling. His designs transcended mere clothing; they were powerful statements that pushed societal and aesthetic boundaries, challenging conventional perceptions of fashion. As Svendsen notes, "McQueen's collections almost cry out that they are art and not something as trivial as 'normal' clothes" (101). McQueen aimed to evoke strong reactions from his audience, preferring to induce a sense of discomfort rather than contentment, highlighting his commitment to altering the viewer's experience of fashion (Svendsen 100−1).

Moreover, McQueen's shows were particularly impactful due to their context within the fashion industry. While transgressive themes are more commonplace in the art world, introducing such elements in fashion shows heightened their shock value. This strategic use of fashion as a platform allowed McQueen to challenge and extend boundaries in ways that might not have been as effective in more traditional art settings. As Svendsen notes, "if one places Highland Rape and Eclect Dissect in an art context, it very much loses its bite. The aesthetics of transgression had already been taken so far in art that these shows would scarcely have led to any noteworthy reactions in a purely art context. The reason why these shows commanded such great attention was precisely because they were fashion shows and the shock effect would hardly have been capable of being transferred to an art context" (101).

From the outset of his career, sketching garments was a pivotal component of McQueen's creative development. Yet, his approach to design was far from traditional. McQueen had an instinctive connection with fabric, often transforming a simple piece of cloth into a dramatic garment with just a few precise cuts (Deniau 19).

A notable illustration of McQueen's distinctive methodology was his collaboration with Nick Knight on the installation *The Bridegroom Stripped Bare* (Brown 300). This project, which will be analyzed in greater detail in the discussion on McQueen's storytelling techniques, provides a clear window into his creativity.

During his time at Givenchy, McQueen's unconventional techniques initially unsettled the established craftsmen. However, as they witnessed his work firsthand, they came to appreciate his dramatic flair and unmatched technical skill. In fact, by March 1998, McQueen presented a collection for Givenchy that even satisfied his harshest critics. Brenda Polan, who had previously criticized his earlier Givenchy show, praised the new collection, noting that McQueen had "toned down the gimmickry and employed his signature sharp tailoring to produce a strong, controlled collection which Hubert de Givenchy might have called his own" (qtd. in A. Wilson 221).

Over his career, McQueen produced thirty-six collections, with this thesis exploring twenty-six of them, highlighting his role in introducing innovations to the fashion world. His bold statements sometimes led to misunderstandings due to their audacious nature. McQueen ventured into unexplored realms, often challenging or completely dismantling established norms within the industry.

For example, McQueen's Spring/Summer 2001 *Voss* collection critiqued the fashion industry’s standardized beauty ideals. Drawing inspiration from unconventional figures such as Joel-Peter Witkin and Leigh Bowery, McQueen showcased the world's flaws while simultaneously celebrating its inherent beauty. Witkin, an American photographer known for his dark aesthetic and exploration of morbidity and the grotesque, frequently used subjects like transsexuals and physically deformed individuals to challenge conventional ideals of beauty (Witkin and Urban). Similarly, Leigh Bowery, an Australian performance artist famed for his

flamboyant costumes and makeup, rejected conventional beauty norms in favor of radical self-expression (Tilley). McQueen's finale in *Voss* featured a large, nude figure centrally staged, breathing through a tube and masked, a provocative scene that underscored the subjectivity of beauty. This impactful tableau and its implications will be further examined in the subsequent chapter of this thesis (Esguerra et al. 15–6).

In the Autumn/Winter 2009 collection *Horn of Plenty*, Alexander McQueen paid tribute to iconic figures who molded 20th-century fashion, such as Chanel, Dior, Balenciaga, and Patou, while also referencing his own earlier works. The runway was strikingly set with models walking around a heap of remnants from his previous shows, their faces heavily made-up and walking in exaggerated heels. This staging served as a powerful commentary on the fashion industry's continual production of waste, highlighting the environmental concerns associated with its practices.

Performance artist Marina Abramović describes performance art as radiating "life energy," a sharp contrast to the "still energy" of traditional art forms like painting and sculpture. McQueen's fashion shows, rich in autobiographical content, vibrantly captured this "life energy," echoing Abramović's ethos (Phelan 569–77). McQueen once remarked in an interview that his brand was an extension of himself and could not continue in his absence. When asked if someone else could carry on the McQueen tradition, he responded, "I don't think so. Because that person will have to come up with the concepts for my show and my shows are so personal. How can…how can that be?" (*McQueen* 1:30:42). Although Sarah Burton, who had worked closely with McQueen for nearly fourteen years, has carried on his legacy, there is a clear divergence in their creative energies.

McQueen's narrative apex is arguably seen in his Spring/Summer 2010 collection *Plato's*

Atlantis. This show featured robotic cameras performing a choreographed ballet around models who appeared as beings evolved from the sea. As the show unfolded, the transformation deepened, with the models' appearances increasingly departing from human features. The collection presented a stark warning about humanity's devastating impact on the environment and envisioned a future where humans might return to an aquatic existence due to these repercussions.

Despite his exploration of such a grim future, McQueen's final, unfinished collection harked back to a more romantic past, suggesting a retreat from contemporary themes. It is rumored that he never intended to complete this collection. A friend, upon seeing the posthumous pieces, remarked that the collection felt like a requiem, hinting at closure. Although these garments bore McQueen's design trademarks, they lacked the vibrant "life energy" he famously infused into his work, demonstrating how profoundly personal and infused with his spirit each of his creations truly was (Watt 272).

Alexander McQueen's runway shows were theatrical events, blending captivating cinematography with the fashion stage to create a dynamic, cinematic theatre. This fusion resonates with the 1975 essay, "Leaving the Movie Theatre," where Barthes reflects on the passive consumption of cinema and critiques the audience's absorption into "the engulfing mirror" of the silver screen (*The Rustle of Language* 345–9). He identifies two modes of spectating: an engrossed gaze at the screen, and a broader, hyper-aware observation that appreciates the cinematic ambiance—including sound textures, audience dynamics, spatial nuances, and the experience of transitioning into and out of the theatre (Barthes, *The Rustle of Language* 345–9; O'Neill 279).

McQueen's talent was evident in his ability to encapsulate both modes of Barthes'

viewing paradigms. For example, his Spring/Summer 2001 *Voss* collection placed the audience in a heightened state of self-awareness, encouraging a mutual observation that transformed the show setting into an interactive spectacle (Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 142). Similarly, his Spring/Summer 2003 *Irere* collections, and Spring/Summer 1999 *No. 13* effectively utilized compelling video narratives and technological interplays, such as robots painting on dresses, to deepen the narrative engagement.

McQueen's shows transcended the visual to become emotional journeys that ranged from enchantment to discomfort, deliberately designed to provoke a spectrum of responses. His intent was clear: apathy was the mark of a failed presentation. By weaving autobiographical narratives with a conscious awareness of the audience's experience, McQueen's runway transformed into a space where fashion, cinema, and visceral life energies intersected, elevating the traditional fashion show into a multi-sensory experience.

Behind the spectacle of his shows and the complexity of his designs were the influential relationships that shaped his career, most notably with Isabella Blow. Their symbiotic connection profoundly influenced the broader fashion landscape. The following section will explore this deep relationship, examining the profound impact they had on each other's careers and the enduring legacy of their collaboration.

2.1.3 Alexander McQueen and Isabella Blow

The relationship between Alexander McQueen and Isabella Blow, a renowned figure in the fashion industry known for her eccentric style, was marked by the interplay of intense creativity and deep personal vulnerabilities, illustrating the complexities that can arise when two such dynamic individuals collaborate. Their connection was rooted not just in a mutual passion

for fashion but also in the shared emotional landscapes they navigated. For both McQueen and Blow, fashion transcended the mere act of creating or wearing clothes; it was a vital form of expression, a protective barrier against the world, and a medium to articulate their deepest feelings (A. Wilson 88).

Blow used fashion, particularly her dramatic hats, as armor to shield her insecurities while presenting a bold face to the world. McQueen, conversely, infused his personal pain and trauma into his designs, transforming them into art pieces that often conveyed dark, poignant stories. Together, they found comfort and understanding in each other's presence, appreciating the unique ways each confronted their inner demons through creative expression.

However, the closeness they shared also brought its set of challenges. The lines between professional support and personal dependency often blurred, creating tension and conflict within their relationship. While Isabella is frequently credited with discovering McQueen and playing a crucial role in launching his career, it was McQueen’s inherent talent that truly propelled him forward. Their relationship was a complex dance of admiration and occasional discord, reflecting the highs and lows typical of profound interpersonal connections.

Both McQueen and Blow faced significant personal struggles that not even their profound love for fashion could fully ameliorate. Their lives and relationships underscore the fragile balance between vulnerability and strength, creativity and suffering, and highlight the significant impact personal relationships can have on one's career and emotional well-being.

Detmar Blow’s memoir sheds further light on the nuances of their relationship, particularly in the chapter titled "Alexander's Betrayal" (170–3). This section explores the emotional turmoil surrounding McQueen’s appointment at Givenchy. Isabella had envisioned a shared ascent with McQueen, whom she had mentored and supported as a muse. However, as

McQueen's prominence at Givenchy grew, he increasingly distanced himself from Isabella, leaving her feeling sidelined and betrayed. This development strained their relationship, highlighting the complex dynamics of mentorship, loyalty, and personal ambition within the fashion industry. As Ana Finel Honigman observes, "McQueen forged bonds with his muses through a shared understanding and coping with suffering, but his connection with Isabella Blow, arguably his most complex relationship, was strongest because he made her suffer. The sexual tensions and dynamics that McQueen evoked through his BDSM-inspired designs were rawer and messier in his relationship with Blow. Their mercurial connection was predicated on shifting power imbalances, but Blow's openness to extremes constantly pushed McQueen's boundaries and nurtured his genius" (66). Despite their shared vision and deep emotional connection, McQueen's eventual rise distanced him from Blow, exacerbating the shifting power dynamics and leading to their estrangement.

Isabella Blow's knack for identifying and nurturing emerging talent was unparalleled in the fashion industry. She not only had the insight to support Alexander McQueen as he took his initial steps into the fashion world but also recognized the potential of Philip Treacy, a then-emerging milliner known for his avant-garde designs. Their paths, guided by Isabella's astute instinct, later merged in the creation of the *La Dame Bleue* collection. This collaboration highlighted McQueen's innovative designs complemented by Treacy's headpieces, serving as a poignant tribute to Blow. Her legacy was elegantly immortalized, affirming her profound influence on the careers of these two fashion luminaries. (V&A, "McQueen's collaborators: Philip Treacy").

Isabella's personal struggles were deeply troubling. The weight of perceived betrayals, coupled with her own internal battles, led her down a distressing path marked by numerous

suicide attempts, culminating in her tragic death by paraquat in 2007. As Andrew Wilson recounts, "On 5 May, while at Hilles, Isabella took a drink from a bottle of paraquat, the same weedkiller that Detmar's father had taken to commit suicide in 1977. Her sister Lavinia returned from shopping to find her vomiting in the bathroom; it was then that Issie told her that she had taken the poison. Lavinia telephoned Detmar who told her to ring for an ambulance, which then took Isabella to hospital in Gloucester. She died there two days later; she was forty-eight" (308). Her death highlighted the vulnerabilities that even the most celebrated figures face. Her complex relationship with McQueen symbolizes the fragile equilibrium between mentorship and autonomy, creativity and commerciality, affection and disappointment in the competitive fashion industry.

In the *La Dame Bleue* tribute to Isabella Blow, McQueen's collection was a reflection of deeper, personal narratives. His creations often represented a fusion of his life experiences, memories, and notably, his heritage. This connection to his ancestry was a recurrent theme throughout his collections, linking the past, present, and future of fashion.

The next section delves into McQueen's lineage, exploring the roots that shaped his design philosophy and techniques. The stories of his ancestors, their challenges, and triumphs, along with the cultural context in which they lived, deeply resonated with McQueen. These narratives subtly or explicitly influenced his collections, transforming each piece into a layered narrative.

McQueen's ability to blend his heritage with contemporary influences—ranging from art and nature to global cultures—rendered his work both universally impactful and uniquely characteristic. By examining his heritage, a deeper understanding of his creative psyche emerges, offering enhanced insight into his significant contributions to the fashion world. This exploration

transcends a purely academic exercise; it is a journey that traces the profound influences from McQueen's past that permeate his collections.

2.1.4 The McQueen clan

Alexander McQueen's fascination with history, particularly his family's Scottish lineage, was a profound and enduring influence in his work. His connection to the Isle of Skye, known for its rich, gothic past, was a deeply personal narrative that he intricately wove into his designs. Off Scotland's west shore lies the Isle of Skye, renowned for its breathtaking scenery, extensive history, and ties to the McQueen family. The MacQueens are a sept, or branch, of the larger Clan Donald, one of the most significant lineages in medieval Scotland. The Gaelic name "Mac Shuibhne," meaning "son of Sweyn," a Norse name popular in the Western Isles of Scotland, reflects the family's ancestral roots. Known as expert fighters, the MacQueens defended their lands and way of life in numerous conflicts and skirmishes with other clans (Zaczek 99; Grant 210–11).

Scotland’s rugged landscapes and tumultuous history frequently served as a muse for McQueen, as seen in collections like Autumn/Winter 1995's *Highland Rape* and Autumn/Winter 2006's *Widows of Culloden*. His designs captured both the beauty and brutality of Scotland’s past, interweaving personal identity with broader historical themes (A. Wilson 20).

The *Highland Rape* collection, often misunderstood as commenting on violence against women, was a visceral depiction of Scotland’s historical suffering under English aggression. The rawness of the designs, featuring models in torn clothing with intensely haunting expressions, stirred significant controversy, propelling McQueen into the spotlight ("1995 News Report on Alexander McQueen's Highland Rape Collection, Bumsters").

As McQueen's artistry evolved, his references to Scottish history became more nuanced, culminating in the poetically nostalgic *Widows of Culloden*. Inspired by the Jacobite uprisings and the tragic Battle of Culloden in 1746, the collection was deeply personal, echoing the stories of his ancestors from the Clan Chattan. These familial narratives of unity and resilience under Chief Mackintosh's leadership were elements of McQueen's own identity, incorporated into his runway presentations (A. Wilson 22).

McQueen's engagement with his heritage was more than just a source of inspiration; it was a foundational element that grounded his creative expressions amid the fleeting trends of the fashion world. Each piece he created carried the weight of his family's history—stories of struggle and endurance that resonated through the fabrics and designs he crafted. In his collections, the whispers of the past found a contemporary voice, bridging the gap between history and high fashion.

This thematic exploration of survival and resilience was poignantly mirrored in another persistent motif in McQueen's work: nature. Just as his ancestors adapted to historical adversities, nature's raw, unbridled force showcased its capacity to evolve and thrive against challenges. McQueen's reverence for nature was evident in collections like *The Hunger*, *It's a Jungle Out There*, *Eshu*, and *Natural Dis-tinction, Un-natural Selection*. These collections highlighted the beauty and brutality of the natural world and also its relentless spirit.

In McQueen's oeuvre, the narratives of his ancestors and the forces of nature intertwine, illustrating recurring themes of life, survival, and transformation. As the analysis moves to the next section, further exploration of these collections reveals how McQueen's designs embody narratives that celebrate endurance and adaptation, both in human experience and environmental contexts.

2.2 Nature and McQueen's Design Philosophy

Alexander McQueen's design philosophy was a dynamic fusion of raw emotion, historical reverence, and profound respect for nature, which formed a central pillar in his creative expression. His engagement with the natural world went beyond mere inspiration; it was integral to his design language, enabling him to weave complex narratives about life, death, beauty, and transformation through his collections. As McQueen once stated, "I have always loved the mechanics of nature and to a greater or lesser extent, my work is always informed by that" (qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 172).

Nature in McQueen's work was not just an aesthetic choice but a semiotic tool—a language he used to articulate deeper messages within his designs. The organic forms, textures, and motifs he drew from nature served as emblematic symbols that challenged conventional ideals of fashion, beauty, and art. Animal skins, bones, and prints frequently ran through McQueen's collections, embodying the coexistence of beauty and brutality. As Ana Finel Honigman notes, "In nature, beauty and brutality co-exist in constant struggle and harmony. McQueen similarly achieved a balance between beauty and ferocity with his use of prints, materials, and cut" (32). Through his collections, nature's intricate patterns and structures were dissected and reassembled to evoke both wonder and discomfort, redefining the boundaries of fashion as a narrative and art form.

McQueen's approach to nature was as raw and unfiltered as his approach to fashion: untamed and unapologetic. He did not romanticize nature; rather, he celebrated its inherent dualities—the serene and the savage, the delicate and the robust. This exploration of contrasts underscored his belief that beauty could be found in every aspect of the natural world, including

its most brutal forms. As Andrew Wilson notes, McQueen's deep connection to nature was evident in his diverse body of work, including his direction of Björk's music video for *Alarm Call*, where she interacts with exotic creatures in a jungle setting. McQueen himself remarked in a 2003 conversation with Björk, "I've done loads of collections based on man and machine and man and nature, but ultimately my work is always in some way directed by nature. It needs to connect with the earth. Things that are processed and reprocessed lose their substance" (qtd. in A. Wilson 212). This raw, elemental approach to nature, like his fashion, reflected his belief in the authenticity of untouched beauty, even in its most savage forms.

The upcoming sections will analyze how McQueen used nature's symbolism to craft deeply personal yet universally resonant garments, pushing the boundaries of fashion and art. His collections transform nature into a unique fashion language, reflecting the complexities of both human experience and the environment.

2.2.1 S/S 1996 *The Hunger*

Alexander McQueen's Spring/Summer 1996 collection, titled *The Hunger*, exemplifies his ability to transform cinematic narratives into wearable art. Inspired by the 1983 vampire film *The Hunger*, directed by Tony Scott and starring Catherine Deneuve, David Bowie, and Susan Sarandon, McQueen infused the collection with the film's dark romanticism, gothic allure, and themes of eternal longing.

The Hunger film explores vampirism not merely as a curse of eternal life but as a profound examination of insatiable desire and the relentless decay of time. Deneuve's character, Miriam Blaylock, an ancient vampire, promises her lovers eternal youth, only for them to endure rapid aging and abandonment, forcing her to continually seek new companions. This narrative of

beauty juxtaposed with decay resonates deeply within McQueen's collection, which plays on contrasts such as fragility against strength, the ephemeral against the eternal, and the primal against the refined (Honigman 72).

"When McQueen launched The Hunger, "the ‘undead’ were the Zeitgeist. He created a transparent, molded breastplate, with worms pressed between layers of plastic, to evoke a rotting corpse, and burned the center of a sheer dress. In Scott’s elegant, urbane film, David Bowie, Susan Sarandon, and Catherine Deneuve play vampires consumed by intertwined forms of lust. In McQueen’s rendition, models wearing pencil skirts and patent leather were more overtly defiant and debased. Their look was both intimidating and unnerving" (Honigman 72). This juxtaposition between beauty and decay is central to the collection’s narrative, which mirrors the themes of the film, blending darkness with elegance.

Mirroring the film's characters, who vacillate between their predatory nature and a desperate quest for love and meaning, McQueen's garments oscillate between aggression and vulnerability. The sharp, tailored lines, metal meshes, and fierce makeup reflect the predatory, immortal allure of the vampire, while the ethereal fabrics, flowing silhouettes, and nuanced color palette hint at a more delicate, human aspect—the part that yearns, loves, and ultimately faces the inexorable passage of time (Watt 85).

Notably, McQueen's collaborator Shaun Leane contributed to the collection with his single 'Tusk' earring, designed to reflect the film's vampire characters through aggressive cutouts and sharp details. This fusion of fashion and film created an unforgettable collection that not only paid homage to *The Hunger* but also solidified McQueen’s place as a designer who blended the worlds of fashion, art, and cinema (V&A, "McQueen's Collaborators: Shaun Leane").

By naming the collection after the film, McQueen pays homage to its artistic influence

and weaves a rich mosaic of intertextual meaning into his designs. As Allen notes on intertextuality, the challenge is to "bind together several texts in one without their destroying each other and without the [text] ... being torn apart as a structural whole" (114). This concept invites the audience to explore the deep connections between film and fashion, prompting reflection on the complex interplay of desire, identity, and mortality. Through this intertextual lens, McQueen's collection serves as a compelling illustration of how art can both reflect and shape cultural and personal identities, enriching the dialogue between different artistic mediums and enhancing the viewer's understanding of both the narrative and thematic elements at play.

The collection reflects McQueen's knack for incorporating cinematic themes into his fashion designs and also delves deep into the philosophical discourse of identity and desire. A striking example includes a red silk faille skirt paired with a sharply tailored grey jacket and a molded bodice that strikingly encapsulates bloody worms between two layers of transparent plastic (Spooner 151). This provocative design vividly illustrates Kristeva's concept of abjection, which she explores in her psychoanalytical theories. Kristeva describes abjection as a state where the distinction between subject and object is blurred, confronting us with our primal fears and desires. In McQueen's design, the abject is manifest, challenging conventional aesthetic and cultural boundaries and forcing a confrontation with the unsettling or taboo.

Kristeva writes, "When I am beset by abjection, the twisted braid of affects and thoughts I call by such a name does not have, properly speaking, a definable object. The abject is not an object facing me which I name or imagine. Nor is it an object, an otherness ceaselessly fleeing in a systematic quest of desire" (*Powers of Horror* 4). This notion resonates through McQueen's work, where the abject becomes a powerful element of attraction and repulsion, encapsulating the collection's thematic exploration of the visceral and the delicate, the eternal and the

ephemeral.

Further enriching the collection's philosophical depth, Foucault's insights from *The History of Sexuality, Volume 3: The Care of the Self*, provide a framework for understanding McQueen's exploration of identity and desire. Foucault elucidates the concept of "cultivation of the self," suggesting that 'the art of existence - the technē tou biou in its different forms - is dominated by the principle that says one must "take care of oneself" (*History of Sexuality, Vol. 3* 43).

Through this lens, the juxtaposition of the collection's elements—metal meshes versus ethereal fabrics, sharp lines against flowing silhouettes—can be seen as a modern embodiment of the ancient Greek practice of self-cultivation, reflecting the complexity of human existence and the ongoing construction of identity. This is evident in the way McQueen's designs disrupt traditional notions of beauty and decorum, offering a more fluid, multifaceted approach to self-presentation. As Katherine Gleason describes, "A male model in a red shirt gives photographers the finger. Another leans down at the end of the catwalk, mouthing obscenities. An impeccable jacket in gray wool is shown with pants slit open at the rear. A model, dressed in sheer netting with a swath of feathers down the center, flaps her arms and scatters feathers from a plastic bag onto the runway. A shiny silver jacket is worn over a plastic bustier containing live worms" (37). This dynamic aligns with Foucault's argument that "the idea that one ought to attend to oneself, care for oneself, was actually a very ancient theme in Greek culture. It appeared very early as a widespread imperative" (*The History of Sexuality*, *Vol. 3* 43–4). McQueen's work, in its dramatic contrasts and layered meanings, invites a modern audience to engage in a similar process of self-reflection and cultivation, much like the ancient Greeks, but within the shifting terrains of

contemporary fashion.

By intertwining Kristeva's theory of abjection with Foucault's philosophy of self-care, McQueen's collection can be seen as a modern interpretation of these complex ideas, brought to life through the medium of fashion. This positions his work within a broader discourse on identity, desire, and the human condition. Thus, *The Hunger* transcends its cinematic inspiration to engage with profound and enduring questions about the nature of self and the existential challenges that are being navigated.

Incorporating insights from *Classics of Semiotics* into the analysis of McQueen's collection deepens the semiotic understanding of the collection's complex interplay of themes and symbols. The book emphasizes the foundational role of semiotics in interpreting human behavior and cultural expressions, positing that "Semiotics [has] basic assumptions in [the] behavioral foundations of [culture]" (Krampen 23–59).

In the context of *The Hunger*, semiotics reveals how McQueen's design elements—such as metal meshes and ethereal fabrics—function as signifiers within a broader narrative framework. Metal meshes might symbolize entrapment, while ethereal fabrics could represent liberation, illustrating the semiotic approach to understanding fashion as a system of signs that communicate broader cultural and existential themes.

Additionally, the collection's juxtaposition of primal and refined elements, along with its exploration of identity and mortality, can be viewed through a semiotic lens as a dialogue between different cultural narratives and symbols. This approach highlights the interconnectedness of fashion, cinema, and cultural discourse, offering a multi-layered interpretation of the collection.

Expanding this analysis with insights from narratology, particularly the principle that "the

narrator cannot automatically be equated with the author; rather it is a creation of that author like the characters," provides a unique perspective on McQueen's collection (Jong 18). Here, McQueen is the author, and the collection itself is the narrator. Each garment acts as a narrative entity, contributing to the overarching story of the collection, which communicates themes of desire, identity, and the transient nature of beauty and life.

McQueen, as the designer, is akin to the author, while the collection itself serves as the narrator. Each piece in the collection tells a part of the story, much like a character in a narrative. This distinction allows us to view the collection as an autonomous narrative entity that speaks to the themes of desire, identity, and mortality.

The collection's pieces can be seen as a narrative segment within the collection, telling its own story of vampirism, desire, and the ephemeral nature of beauty and life. This approach aligns with the semiotic analysis provided by *Classics of Semiotics*, which emphasizes the critical potential of semiotics in understanding cultural and cosmic rationalities, and Foucault's concept of self-care and the art of existence from *The History of Sexuality, Vol. 3: The Care of the Self*.

Thus, *The Hunger* collection can be analyzed as a narrative that speaks through its elements, much like a story unfolds through its characters and plot, offering a multidimensional exploration of its themes. McQueen's use of aggressive cutouts, sharp collars, and flesh-like designs mirrored the film's exploration of beauty, decay, and eternal longing. This narrative-driven approach is further exemplified in *It's a Jungle Out There*, where McQueen continues to weave intricate stories into his garments, pushing the boundaries of fashion as both storytelling and cultural commentary.

2.2.2 A/W 1997 *It's a Jungle Out There*

Alexander McQueen's Autumn/Winter 1997 collection, *It's a Jungle Out There*, is a vivid exploration of raw emotions and the primal vigor inherent in both nature and urban life. Staged at the Borough Fruit Market, a venue rich in historical narratives of hedonism and moral ambiguity, the setting amplified the thematic depth of the collection. Borough Market, with its nearly 1,000-year history in Southwark, Central London, has borne witness to centuries of change and urban growth, making it the perfect backdrop for McQueen's exploration of the wild, both natural and urban (Smith).

The collection reflected McQueen's internal tension between the refined elegance of French couture and the raw, unapologetic energy of London's urban landscape. His designs, often criticized for their brutality, channeled this duality. *The London Times* critic Iain R. Webb wrote that "McQueen certainly generates excitement and is indeed an extremely clever designer, yet his ideas appear too wrapped up in his angry young man pose." Similarly, Sally Brampton of *The Guardian* noted, "If McQueen could only bring himself to curb some of his more childish tantrums and stop savaging that which is potentially beautiful, we might see the stuff of greatness" (qtd. in Gleason 37).

The models embodied this duality, appearing more predator than prey, wearing animal skins, perforated leather tops, and harnesses, with some sporting long, silver claws (Gleason 47). The aggressive, animalistic visuals reflected McQueen's ability to harness primal instincts while navigating the structured world of high fashion, showcasing the dynamic interplay between civilization and nature in both his designs and the themes that drove his creativity (Watt 116–20).

McQueen described the thematic core of the show as inspired by Thomson's gazelle, an animal marked by its beauty yet doomed by its role in the food chain. He drew a poignant

parallel to human life: "The whole show feeling was about Thomson's gazelle. It's a poor little critter - the markings are lovely, it's got these dark eyes, the white and black with the tan markings on the side, the horns - but it is the food chain of Africa. As soon as it's born it's dead, I mean you're lucky if it lasts a few months, and that's how I see human life, in the same way. You know, we can all be discarded quite easily…You're there, you're gone, it's a jungle out there!" (qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 159). This perspective informed every aspect of the collection, each ensemble reflecting the dichotomy of fleeting beauty and the harsh reality of survival.

McQueen creatively fused traditional elements of office attire with avant-garde features, as exemplified by a gray pantsuit paired unconventionally with a black leather harness. This bold juxtaposition challenges the norms of corporate dress and injects a rebellious, untamed spirit into the ensemble. The use of unconventional materials, such as pony skin adorned with floral patterns and accessories like elongated silver claws, added a primal, almost animalistic quality to the pieces, underscoring McQueen's deep engagement with nature's raw and unbridled beauty (Gleason 49).

The models' styling and actions on the runway further amplified this theme. Hair styled into horn-like structures evoked a wild, untamed essence, starkly contrasting with the structured formality of their outfits. This highlighted McQueen's fascination with the sublime forms of nature, as evidenced by his interests in bird watching, scuba diving, and admiration for documentaries like David Attenborough's *The Blue Planet*, and also underscored his intent to challenge conventional runway norms (Faiers 123). Provocative gestures, such as models caressing their posterior or holding their breasts, served as bold statements against the restrictive decorum typically associated with fashion runways, reinforcing McQueen's reputation as a designer unafraid to confront and provoke societal norms and expectations.

It's a Jungle Out There deftly incorporates a profound engagement with art history, as evidenced by a coat adorned with detail from Hans Memling's *The Last Judgement* (1467−71). This piece of art features St. Michael "using scales to determine which of the risen dead is to be saved or damned by the weight of their soul" (Kennedy 165). This artistic manipulation exemplifies McQueen's ability to layer historical narratives that reflect modern tensions and dualities. McQueen's approach to design aligns with Deleuze and Guattari's concept of "becoming," where the integration of disparate elements transcends simple assembly, producing a dynamic process of transformation (3). His garments become canvases for artistic expression, merging Old Master paintings with intricate rose embroideries, thus fusing historical romanticism with the aggressive, primal features of the collection, such as horns emerging from the shoulders of a jacket (Aoki 41; Gleason 49).

By incorporating *The Last Judgment* by Memling, a monumental work of Northern Renaissance art, McQueen not only reinterprets classical themes but also imbues his designs with deeper spiritual and philosophical meanings. Memling, known for his emotive religious paintings, brought a unique level of detail to works like this, which McQueen mirrors in his complex clothing (de Vos). This method aligns with Deleuze and Guattari's assertion that "what is real is the becoming itself, the block of becoming, not the supposedly fixed terms through which becomes passes" (238). The fusion of elements like Old Master artworks and rose embroideries—symbols of beauty and love—creates a duality between the romantic and the brutal in McQueen's work, allowing him to construct narratives that echo historical depth while simultaneously confronting contemporary concerns.

The collection culminates in a striking finale, where models, akin to a herd, march out to

thunderous applause—a vivid metaphor for the themes of nature and survival that McQueen weaves throughout his work. This procession, reminiscent of Deleuze and Guattari's concept of "becoming-animal," emphasizes the dissolution of individuality in favor of collective survival (249). McQueen's use of Thomson's Gazelle as a principal inspiration underscores the collection's exploration of the beauty and brutality of the natural world juxtaposed with the refined harshness of high fashion. "To McQueen, the gazelle was the food chain of Africa," drawing a poignant analogy between animal survival and human life, highlighting the instinctual and primal forces that shape existence (Faiers 124).

As critics noted, McQueen was not merely part of the London fashion scene, but "he is the scene" (Spindler qtd. in Gleason 49), with his designs standing as bold commentaries on the delicate balance between elegance and aggression. McQueen's name, as Susannah Frankel proclaimed, "is a name that will make fashion history" (qtd. in Gleason 49), not just for his technical mastery but for the profound way he integrated the rawness of nature into the luxury of high fashion.

Animal-women, bird-women, and moth-women permeate *It's a Jungle Out There*, encapsulating McQueen's metamorphic women as what might be called "abhuman," a term coined by literary theorist Kelly Hurley. These beings are not-quite-human subjects, characterized by morphic variability, "continually in danger of becoming not-itself, becoming other" (Hurley 4). This concept of the "abhuman" in McQueen's work, reminiscent of late-Victorian fiction, evokes both a nostalgia for a "fully human" self and an excitement about the possibilities of a fluid, "monstrous becoming" (Spooner 141). McQueen's creations, much like the characters in late-Victorian gothic literature, navigate this liminal space between human and other, reflecting societal anxieties about identity and transformation in an era of rapid change.

This duality in McQueen's designs, of becoming and unbecoming, mirrors the late-Victorian fascination with degeneration and bodily transformation, drawing on a deep reservoir of cultural and literary references. His work resonates with the period's tension between the fear of physical and moral decline and the thrill of transgressing boundaries, embodying a dynamic and continuously evolving vision of femininity.

This exploration sets a thematic precursor for McQueen's *Eshu*, named after the Yorùbá trickster god. In *Eshu*, McQueen delves deeper into themes of metamorphosis and duality, exploring the interplay between human and divine while weaving cultural mythologies into contemporary fashion. This collection further blurs the lines of identity and form, continuing McQueen's tradition of challenging and reinventing fashion narratives, with transformation remaining a constant and compelling element of his artistic expression.

2.2.3 A/W 2000 *Eshu*

Alexander McQueen's Autumn/Winter 2000 collection *Eshu* exemplifies his ability to integrate complex narratives into his fashion designs. Named after the Yorùbá deity associated with travel, fortune, and the interstitial—transcending boundaries between the divine and the earthly—this collection immerses into themes of tribalism, nature, and mysticism (Thomas, *Gods and Kings* 307).

The Yorùbá people, one of the largest ethnic groups in West Africa, are primarily located in Nigeria, with significant populations in Benin and Togo. They are renowned for their vibrant traditions in art, music, religion, and social organization (Johnson 3). McQueen's use of this cultural backdrop in *Eshu* reinforces the depth of his design philosophy, which blends history, art, and spirituality into wearable art.

The choice of Gainsborough Studios as the venue further complements the collection's intricate themes. Known for its history as a stage for Alfred Hitchcock's films, Gainsborough Studios brought an additional layer of suspense and psychological depth to the collection's presentation (Curran and Porter 279). This setting, intertwined with the atmospheric tension created by security checks and protesters at the event, mirrors the internal conflicts and external pressures often present in tribal communities, where harmony and strife coexist. McQueen's fusion of cultural history and cinematic tension in *Eshu* emphasizes the collection's exploration of the intersections between tradition, modernity, and mysticism.

Within this charged atmosphere, a standout piece is the plaster-cast torso ensemble. Like the tribal rituals and beliefs that inspired *Eshu*, this piece evokes the paradoxical dance between vulnerability and strength, transience and permanence. In this ensemble, McQueen crafts a poignant reminder of the ephemeral nature of life, while simultaneously celebrating its innate resilience and beauty (Thomas, *Gods and Kings* 308).

Eshu featured one of McQueen's most unsettling demonstrations of "becoming" in a coat made from loops of hair, referencing both Surrealism and installation artist Rebecca Horn. This design evoked Deleuze and Guattari's concept of "becoming," where disparate elements transform dynamically rather than simply combine (238). Hair, intimately tied to the body but unsettling when displaced, echoed Horn's exploration of identity and bodily extensions, as seen in *Unicorn* (Tate, "Unicorn by Rebecca Horn"). "This extraordinary garment becomes an amorphous meditation on the effects of time; the hair on closer observation is revealed to consist of black mixed with grey, hair that has aged giving way intermittently to reveal its webbing foundation" (Faiers 127). What is hair after all but so much dead matter? Yet once worn, the coat transforms the wearer into a mass of "becomings": becoming-hair, becoming-yeti, becoming-

unrecognizable (Deleuze and Guattari 115).

As part of the process of becoming-McQueen, the influence of Elsa Schiaparelli is paramount. Her innovative understanding of how clothes could render the body a site of transformation and "becoming" provided McQueen with a rich lexicon for his own work. The transformation symbolized by the hair coat in *Eshu* delves into a deeper philosophical inquiry into the essence of being and non-being, a recurrent theme in McQueen's oeuvre. The coat, composed of hair that has lived and aged, evokes a sense of continuous evolution, reflecting the relentless passage of time and the inevitable metamorphosis it brings (The Metropolitan Museum of Art, "Coat, Eshu"). This connection to Schiaparelli is further illustrated in McQueen's *Horn of Plenty* collection (Autumn/Winter 2009), where he revived her experiments with materials like monkey fur and "angel hair," showcasing his ability to integrate couture traditions into his radical explorations of form and meaning (Faiers 127). This interplay of presence and absence, whether through materials like fur or sheer fabrics, highlights McQueen’s philosophical contemplation of existence, underscoring the dichotomy between being and non-being in his designs.

The *Eshu* collection prompts deep reflections on identity, beauty, and cultural representation, raising provocative questions that challenge conventional Western aesthetics. The collection, especially highlighted by the silver mouthpiece designed by Shaun Leane, embodies McQueen's bold reimagining of cultural elements, drawing heavily from Yorùbá inspirations. As Katherine Gleason describes, "the jewelry becomes extreme - giant earrings of concentric hoops, loosely coiled neck rings, an orthodontic-looking device that pulls one model’s lips into a painful-looking rictus," pushing the boundaries of beauty and discomfort (75). Leane's silver mouthpiece, in particular, bared the model’s teeth, creating an aggressive visual metaphor for survival and resilience, further enriching the collection's thematic depth (V&A, "McQueen's

collaborators: Shaun Leane").

Yet, this bold expression did not escape controversy. Joan Smith of the *Independent on Sunday* attacked McQueen for what she perceived as debasing and degrading women, singling out the silver mouthpiece. Similarly, Brenda Polan in the *Daily Mail* carried the headline 'The Designer who Hates Women,' representing a view that saw McQueen as part of a group of male fashion designers with a complex relationship towards women (qtd. in A. Wilson 241−2). These criticisms reflect the broader societal tensions surrounding gender representation in fashion, highlighting how McQueen's designs could be interpreted as challenging or perpetuating certain narratives about women. The backlash can be seen as part of the ongoing dialogue about the role of fashion in shaping and reflecting societal values and gender norms.

Semiotically, the mouthpiece is a potent signifier within McQueen's visual language. Culler, referencing Saussure, notes that "forms and concepts do not exist independently of one another but that the sign consists of the union of a signifier and signified" (qtd. in Culler 44). In McQueen's design, the mouthpiece (the signifier) is deeply intertwined with its cultural and symbolic meanings (the signified). It transcends mere decoration, becoming a symbol that transforms the wearer's identity and challenges conventional beauty standards.

The controversy surrounding the mouthpiece, particularly in terms of women's representation in fashion, aligns with Foucault's assertion that "Where there is power, there is resistance" (*The History of Sexuality, Vol. 1* 95). This tension between cultural representation, gender politics, and artistic expression is further illuminated by Culler's semiotic perspective. He explains that signs are "determined by social rule [and] semiotic convention"(27). The mouthpiece, then, becomes a focal point in a broader discourse of power, where fashion serves as a medium of cultural and gendered communication.

Furthermore, McQueen's integration of tribal aesthetics challenges Western-centric views of beauty and culture. Foucault's idea that "Power is everywhere; not because it embraces everything, but because it comes from everywhere", is exemplified in this context (*The History of Sexuality, Vol. 1* 93). By introducing elements of Yorùbá culture, this collection disrupts normative Western aesthetics, compelling a Western audience to confront and reassess their perceptions of beauty. This challenge to the normative standards is underpinned by Culler's semiotic theory, which sees cultural objects and actions as signs within a semiotic system. He states, "Treating as signs objects or actions which have meaning within a culture, semiotics attempts to identify the rules and conventions" (35). McQueen's use of tribal aesthetics becomes a semiotic act that questions and redefines these established conventions.

In combining Foucault's analysis of power with Culler's semiotic theory, a richer understanding of McQueen's *Eshu* collection is gained. The collection becomes more than a fashion statement but a complex interplay of signs and power, inviting a critical reevaluation of identity, culture, and beauty standards.

The *Natural Dis-tinction, Un-natural Selection* collection, much like *Eshu*, can be viewed through a Foucauldian lens as another commentary on the relationship between power and the body. However, while *Eshu* delved into tribalism and mysticism, the S/S 2009 collection shifts focus to the concepts of natural selection and evolution, potentially examining how these biological principles intersect with societal constructs and power dynamics. Foucault's ideas about the body as a site of power and control find resonance in this collection, which may challenge the natural versus artificial dichotomy in the context of fashion and beauty.

In *Natural Dis-tinction, Un-natural Selection*, McQueen continues to push the boundaries of fashion, inviting the audience to engage in a discourse about humanity's role in shaping and

redefining the natural world. This collection becomes a platform for examining the intersections of power, identity, and cultural representation, further solidifying McQueen's legacy as a designer who uses fashion as a medium for provocative social commentary.

2.2.4 S/S 2009 *Natural Dis-tinction, Un-natural Selection*

Alexander McQueen's Spring/Summer 2009 collection, *Natural Dis-tinction, Un-natural Selection* offers a rich exploration of the themes of evolution, nature, and human impact, drawing inspiration from Darwin's *On the Origin of Species*. This collection is a profound commentary on the historical and biological processes that shape life on Earth, reflecting on the elegance of natural selection and the relentless journey of evolution. As described by Lisa Skogh, "the catwalk was populated with stuffed giraffes, a rhinoceros, a tiger, a zebra and stags, like a re-created Garden of Eden" (183). This staged representation of the animal kingdom juxtaposed with high fashion served as a critique of humanity's exploitation and manipulation of nature, underscoring the fragile balance between natural beauty and human intervention.

As McQueen crafted this collection in 2008, he was deeply influenced by the transformative effects of the Industrial Revolution—a period that marked the beginning of significant human dominance over nature and initiated widespread ecological changes (A. Wilson 317; Allen, *The Industrial Revolution* 12). This collection becomes his canvas to reflect on humanity's footprint on the natural world with historical context serving as a backdrop for McQueen to examine humanity's substantial ecological footprint through his artistic lens.

The show invitations, featuring a lenticular image of McQueen morphing into a skull, designed by his nephew Gary James McQueen, set the tone for the collection's exploration of life, death, and the ephemeral nature of existence (O'Neill 274; A. Wilson 317). This imagery,

which was later utilized in the Metropolitan Museum's exhibition catalog for *Savage Beauty*, underscores the deeper existential themes woven throughout the collection.

Incorporating elements from Hitchcock's *Psycho*, McQueen touches upon complex themes of identity and the human psyche. The movie's intricate mother-son relationship, where Norman Bates preserves his mother as a mummified figure and adopts her persona to commit crimes, resonates with the collection's motifs. The skull design, originally conceived for a menswear print, becomes a powerful emblem of the darker aspects of human nature and our manipulation of the natural world (O'Neill 274). Through this reference, McQueen highlights the blurred lines between natural evolution and human intervention, challenging the audience to confront their perceptions of identity and transformation.

The collection's second sequence, with its hard-edged reinterpretation of natural forms, marks a shift to a more synthetic portrayal of nature. Angular prints reminiscent of crushed crystal and metallic structures, and dresses resembling bell jars encrusted with crystals, illustrate a stark contrast between the organic and the manufactured (Bethune 320). This juxtaposition highlights the tension between the beauty of the natural world and the stark reality of human influence. McQueen's use of vivid colors and synthetic materials further amplifies this contrast, offering a critique of humanity's relentless pursuit of progress at nature's expense.

Through *Natural Dis-tinction, Un-natural Selection*, McQueen engages in a deeper philosophical and ecological discourse. The collection serves as a poignant reflection on the interplay between creation and destruction, life and death, and the ongoing impact of human actions on the natural world. McQueen's work invites viewers to reflect on these complex relationships, offering a multifaceted interpretation that extends far beyond the conventional boundaries of fashion.

In this collection, McQueen uses short, draped dresses with boned bodices and panniered hips, crafted from fabric in symmetrical sepia prints inspired by natural elements like wood grain, granite, and crystal (Wilcox 89). This choice of materials and patterns reflects a connection to the Earth's tangible elements and showcases McQueen's deep engagement with natural textures and forms.

Transitioning to *Plato's Atlantis*, the evolution in McQueen's vision becomes evident. This later collection utilizes advanced technologies such as graphics software, ink-jet printing, and Photoshop, enabling McQueen to create complex, over-layered patterns that vividly capture the essence of various natural forms. The prints in *Plato's Atlantis* feature mirror-image designs that resemble the thorax of a moth, snakeskin, or coral reefs, rendered in vibrant, intricate patterns that mark a significant technological and artistic advancement from the earthy, sepia tones of *Natural Dis-tinction, Un-natural Selection* (Wilcox 89). The transition from the earthy, sepia tones of the former to the vibrant, complex patterns of the latter illustrates a journey from a more grounded, nature-inspired aesthetic to an exploration of nature's extremes, as seen through the lens of technology and futuristic vision.

Analyzing *Natural Dis-tinction, Un-natural Selection*, through the lens of semiotic principles from the *Classics of Semiotics*, combined with insights from Barthes' *The Language of Fashion*, provides an understanding of the collection as a complex system of signs and meanings. The lenticular image on the show's invitation, depicting McQueen's face morphing into a skull, serves as a poignant signifier. This aligns with the semiotic principle that "something can only be called a sign when it is possible to distinguish in it a signifiant and a signifié" (Krampen 93). The skull imagery initially intended for a menswear print and later a symbol in the "Savage Beauty" exhibition, encapsulates themes of life, death, and human impact on nature, resonating

with Barthes' view that fashion can embrace an abstract, poetic function and become part of literature (*The Language of Fashion* 95).

In the collection, the use of angular prints and dresses resembling bell jars encrusted with crystals can be analyzed using semiotic rules such as defining the "formed substance" of the signifier and signified (Krampen 94). This interplay can be related to Barthes' exploration of fashion as a coded system, where he emphasizes the strong codification in fashion, ruled by combinations and rules, much like grammar (*The Language of Fashion* 63). This system influences how elements of clothing are combined, creating a regularity and a set of expectations in fashion trends over time.

McQueen's evolution from the *Natural Dis-tinction, Un-natural Selection* to *Plato's Atlantis* represents a semiotic journey that echoes the transformation in fashion from Chanel's timeless elegance to Courrèges' radical futurism (Barthes, *The Language of Fashion* 99–104). Like Chanel, who revolutionized women's fashion with her modern, liberated designs, and Courrèges, who later pushed the boundaries with his futuristic, space-age aesthetics, McQueen transitioned from a nature-inspired aesthetic to exploring the extremities of nature through the lens of advanced technology.

This shift is emblematic of what Barthes describes as "fashion infidelity," a concept that characterizes fashion's perpetual movement away from its past, continually subverting and reinventing its norms. Barthes writes, "All new Fashion is a refusal to inherit, a subversion of the oppression left by the preceding Fashion. Fashion experiences itself as a Right, the natural right of the present over the past; defined by its very infidelity, Fashion nevertheless lives in a world which it wants to come into being and which it sees as ideally stable" (*The Language of Fashion* 110). McQueen's progression to vibrant, complex patterns in *Plato's Atlantis*, achieved through

advanced digital technologies illustrates this infidelity. He does not merely inherit from the past but radically departs from it, proposing a future where fashion intersects with technology to narrate new stories about evolution, nature, and humanity.

McQueen's collections serve as more than mere fashion—they are narrative performances rich in signs and meanings. These collections invite viewers to reflect on the interplay between nature and technology, urging a reconsideration of our relationship with the natural world and the consequences of our technological advancements. Through Barthes' semiotic analysis, McQueen's work emerges as a profound cultural dialogue, communicating complex narratives about human progress and its environmental impacts.

Over time, McQueen's collections evolved into stages for narrative performances, where each garment contributed to a larger, overarching story. His storytelling transcended mere clothing, encompassing emotions, cultural commentary, and critical questions about the future. The theatrical elements in McQueen's work became essential narrative tools, elevating his fashion shows to dramatic performances. These components communicated the deeper meanings within his collections, transforming the runway into a stage for expression that challenged conventional fashion narratives.

By examining McQueen's theatricality and storytelling, this analysis delves into his multifaceted forms of expression, revealing how his work transcended traditional fashion design. This exploration unveils a realm where each collection is not just a display of garments, but an act in a grand narrative meticulously crafted by McQueen—one where fashion, drama, and storytelling converge to explore beauty, decay, evolution, and the tension between nature and technology.

2.3 Theatricality/Storytelling

"The transformation of everyday life into art is at the root of all storytelling, memoir, autobiography, mythmaking, and legendry. We write "to order the mess. Finding moments of artfulness and giving them the self-contained structure of a poem on a page or a picture on canvas or a tale that is told sets them apart from the chaos and the tedium of our daily lives and bespeaks their permanence" (Zeitlin 2).

Stories, in essence, serve as the threads that weave the fabric of humanity's collective consciousness, much like the cultural symbols Barthes examines in *Mythologies*. These stories, and the myths Barthes speaks of, transform everyday life into art, creating a space where the mundane becomes significant. We write to "order the mess," as Barthes might observe, finding moments of artfulness in the ordinary, giving them the self-contained structure of a poem, a picture, or a tale. This sets them apart from the chaos of daily life, echoing Barthes' observation of the myth-making process in contemporary culture. Storytelling, then, is not just about recounting events; it captures emotions, beliefs, aspirations, reflections, and the layered meanings Barthes finds in everyday symbols (*Mythologies* 109–27). It is a testament to the human spirit's need to leave an imprint, much like the cultural myths Barthes analyzes, which leave their mark on our collective understanding.

Storytelling, in its myriad forms, serves as a sanctuary. In the whirlwind of existence, amidst the relentless march of time, stories provide solace, a haven where moments are frozen, emotions are encapsulated, and the ephemeral becomes eternal. It is through stories that humans find meaning, draw connections, and anchor themselves in the vast expanse of time (Gottschall 94).

In essence, stories are humanity's legacy. They are the echoes of countless voices, the

footprints of myriad souls, and the testament to the undying human desire to be remembered, to matter, to make a difference. As stories are told and retold, they evolve, adapt, and grow, ensuring that the essence of human existence—its joys, sorrows, lessons, and dreams—remains undiminished, undeterred, and unforgotten (Harari 42).

Barthes, in *The Language of Fashion*, articulates the depth and narrative power of fashion with eloquence. He highlights the crucial role of narrative in our understanding of fashion, seen as a language. Barthes states, "For an understanding of fashion - if taken as a language - this suggestion is crucial: we are innately obliged to narrate clothing forms either verbally or mentally; if we do not do this when thinking about clothing, especially fashion then a magazine, an advert, a friend, a shopworker whatever will do it for us. It is impossible to consider a cultural object outside the articulated spoken and written language which surrounds it" (*The Language of Fashion* 117). This perspective underscores how fashion, much like storytelling, is not just about aesthetic appeal, but is a complex system of communication that shifts and evolves, weaving narratives that go beyond mere appearance and style.

Alexander McQueen was acutely aware of the power of storytelling. Through his collections, he narrated tales, invoked emotions, and challenged societal norms. Moreover, McQueen's ability to weave personal, historical, and cultural references into his work exemplified his belief in the transcendent power of fashion. His collections were laden with meaning and intention, reflecting his view of fashion as an art form capable of expressing complex human experiences and emotions. Anne Deniau, who worked closely with McQueen, commented: "I watched him invent fabrics, design original patterns, transform an antique Japanese screen into a garment, and create dresses out of paper, wood, and crystal. Apply the same rigorous mastery of tailoring and suits - his first skills - to pieces that flow" (19).

McQueen's legacy, therefore, is not merely one of aesthetic innovation but of storytelling that challenges, inspires, and captivates (Fury 221–34).

In exploring the theatricality and narrative depth in McQueen's work, it becomes evident that he was acutely aware of fashion's potential as a narrative medium. His collections are enduring narratives that continue to influence and resonate, ensuring that his legacy remains vibrant and relevant in the cultural consciousness.

2.3.1 Clothing as Language

McQueen's ability to convey stories through his collections underscores a broader theme: the communicative power of fashion. Clothing, much like words in a novel or strokes on a canvas, is a medium of expression. It speaks, often loudly, about identity, culture, emotions, politics, and so much more. But this articulation is not confined merely to designers like McQueen; it is something innate to humanity's relationship with attire. In *The Language of Fashion*, Barthes observes, "It is not easy to say whether clothes really are part of human primal character but they are certainly "semantic engines"...as consumers we verbalize constantly and continually our relationship to clothing forms" (143). This assertion reflects the depth at which fashion, paralleling storytelling, shifts and evolves, weaving narratives that extend beyond mere aesthetics.

Dan Roam, an expert on visual storytelling and an author of the international bestseller *The Back of the Napkin: Solving Problems and Selling Ideas with Pictures*, says: "We live in a very noisy world. There are a lot of conversations and buzzwords around us. The number one way out of this noise is just to become visual. To show things with pictures. For thousands of years, people have been drawing. If you think about the history of communication from then till

now, it goes through all the different periods where people are trying to find ways to share information. For the longest time, it was through telling stories around the campfire reciting poems and singing songs. That was the available technology. All along, all we wanted to do was share pictures with each other. The painting was the only way to convey a message visually. Then came writing and the printing press. Now let's jump forward to today. Holy smokes, what do we have available? It's like mankind's greatest dream is available at our fingertips. The "simple" technologies that we now have are enabling us to do what we have always dreamed of doing, which was to easily share ideas in the pictorial form" (qtd. in Walter and Gioglio 16–7).

Roam's perspective on visual storytelling resonates deeply when applied to fashion. As Roam emphasizes the power of visualization in communication, fashion too, in its essence, is a visual language. He reminds of the trajectory of human communication, from campfire stories and paintings to the written word and now to our digitally-driven age. This evolution has always been about finding the most compelling, relatable, and efficient means to share ideas and stories. Today, with the plethora of technologies at our disposal, visual communication has become more potent than ever (Dodson 157).

The clothes we wear are more than mere fabrics sewn together; they serve as visual representations of identity, beliefs, and heritage. In *Storytelling in Luxury Fashion*, digital heritage storytelling is described as appropriating past visual culture "to tell a story about luxury goods in the present," underscoring the ongoing relevance and impact of visual narratives within the fashion industry (Sikarskie 2).

The continuous communication that clothing facilitates is multifaceted: it speaks to both the individual wearing it and to the society that observes it. The act of choosing an outfit, even if done absentmindedly, is a form of self-expression. Whether we opt for a meticulously tailored

suit, a flowing bohemian dress, or a simple pair of jeans and a t-shirt, we are conveying a narrative about ourselves, our values, our aspirations, and sometimes, our defiance or apathy.

In *The Fendi Set: From Bloomsbury to Borghese*, this relationship is further explored. As Woolf writes, "The change of clothes had, some philosophers will say, much to do with it. Vain trifles as they seem, clothes have, they say, more important offices than merely to keep us warm. They change our view of the world and the world's view of us" (qtd. in Bismarck 170). This perspective illuminates how clothing affects not just our personal identity but also how we perceive and are perceived by the world. The protagonist's choice to don a black velvet suit trimmed with Venetian lace, a fashion from her past as a young man, underscores the transformative power of clothing. The suit, slightly out of fashion but perfectly fitting, transforms her into "a noble Lord," altering her self-perception and the way she interacts with the world (qtd. in Bismarck 194–5). This metamorphosis underlines Woolf's insight: "Thus, there is much to support the view that it is clothes that wear us and not them; we may make them take the mold of arm or breast, but they mold our hearts, our brains, and our tongues to their liking" (qtd. in Bismarck 170–1). In this light, our clothing choices become a dialogue with ourselves and our society, reflecting and shaping our inner and outer worlds.

The iconic dialogue from *The Devil Wears Prada* underscores the depth and intricacy of the fashion industry, and by extension, our relationship with clothing: "You think this has nothing to do with you. You go to your closet, and you select…I don't know…that lumpy blue sweater for instance because you're trying to tell the world that you take yourself too seriously to care about what you put on your back. But what you don't know is that that sweater is not just blue, it's not turquoise. It's not lapis. It's actually cerulean. And you're also blithely unaware of the fact that in 2002 Oscar de la Renta did a collection of cerulean gowns. And then I think it was

Yves Saint Laurent…wasn't it who showed cerulean military jackets?...And then cerulean quickly showed up in the collection of eight different designers. And then it, uh, filtered down through the department stores and then trickled down into some tragic casual corner where you, no doubt, fished it out of some clearance bin. However, that blue represents millions of dollars and countless jobs, and it's sort of comical how you think that you've made a choice that exempts you from the fashion industry when, in fact, you're wearing a sweater that was selected for you by people in this room…from a pile of stuff" (qtd. in Lascity 1).

The monologue by Meryl Streep's character, Miranda Priestly, is more than just an elucidation of the journey of color through the echelons of fashion. It is a commentary on the unseen influences that shape our choices, the vast industry that operates behind the scenes, and the intricate web of decisions that culminate in something as seemingly simple as the color of a sweater.

The relationship between humans and clothing spans millennia. Beyond merely serving as protection against the elements, clothing is a powerful medium of expression, identity, and communication. "Fashion and appearance cannot be disconnected from contexts - both time and space... Fashion is frequently understood to be a dividing line of time delineating the past from the future... In this way, clothing acts as a form of memory where the tactical dimensions of clothing help to remind people of the past" (qtd. in Lascity 90; Kaiser and Green 178–80). This insight underscores the depth of interaction between clothing and the individual, highlighting how fashion serves not just as a medium of the present but also as a conduit to the past and a navigator to the future.

In a saturated market, where consumers are bombarded with choices, storytelling gives brands a voice, a personality, and a soul. It allows them to move beyond transactions and build

relationships. For consumers, these narratives offer an emotional connection, a sense of belonging, and an opportunity to be part of a larger story. In the world of fashion, where change is the only constant, a compelling narrative can be the anchor that holds a brand steady, ensuring its relevance and resonance for generations to come.

Fashion, as a tapestry woven with threads of symbolism, aesthetics, and function, occupies a multifaceted role in society. It is an expressive medium, a silent orator articulating tales of personal identity, societal shifts, and cultural histories. Each garment, carefully curated and presented, carries within it an essence, a narrative waiting to unfold. Moreover, as *Body Dressing* elucidates, fashion operates "at an affectual as well as a symbolic level, helping to construct and reconstruct individual subjectivities while simultaneously forging an affectual or experiential relationship between the various actors involved" (Entwistle and Wilson 73).

The narratives spun by designers like Stella McCartney, who infuses her collections with a profound ethos of sustainability, exemplify fashion's transformative potential. Her brand initiates discussions on environmental stewardship and ethical consciousness in fashion. It encourages observers and consumers to ponder the lifecycle of a garment, urging consideration of fashion's ecological footprint (Stella McCartney, "Sustainability").

Interpretations, such as those by Kaiser and Steele, further illuminate the communicative profundity of fashion. Each piece of clothing acts as a semiotic vessel, embodying messages about the wearer's identity, cultural affiliations, and societal positions. Kaiser's insights highlight the way fashion communicates multi-layered messages, from individual identities to broader cultural significances (qtd. in Eicher 4). Steele's perspective emphasizes fashion as a vibrant language. It is a lexicon of visual symbols, where fabrics, colors, and silhouettes convey nuanced tales of who we are and who we aspire to be. Steele underscores fashion's ability to transcend

mere physical adornment, becoming a powerful tool for personal and societal expression and dialogue (*Fashion and Eroticism* 7).

Berger's and Eicher's analyses resonate with this view, elucidating fashion as a realm where the personal intersects with the collective. Fashion becomes a playground where individuals experiment, express, and evolve, navigating through a myriad of social expectations, cultural norms, and personal aspirations (Berger 18; Eicher 4).

In synthesis, fashion emerges as a dynamic realm of storytelling, where each garment curated and worn tells a tale. It is an ongoing dialogue; a confluence where personal narratives meet broader cultural stories and global trends. This mirrors the principle in narratology that "the narrator cannot automatically be equated with the author; rather it is a creation of that author like the characters" (Eicher 18). Similarly, in fashion, the creators of a garment are not merely presenting their own story but are creating a narrative that the wearer will interpret and express.

Through this interplay of symbols and meanings, fashion holds a mirror to society, reflecting its values, conflicts, and transformations, while also being a potent instrument of personal expression and identity narration. For instance, ancient texts, lacking clear distinctions between authors and their creations, led to biographical interpretations of narratives, similar to how fashion can blur the lines between the designer's intent and the wearer's personal interpretation (Eicher 18).

Thus, the art of fashion, enriched by its communicative essence, continues to weave stories that resonate with both individual uniqueness and collective consciousness. In fashion, the wearer becomes an internal narrator of their own story, akin to a first-person narrator in literature, or they may present a story crafted by the designer, paralleling the role of an external narrator (Eicher 3).

This narrative dimension is vividly exemplified in the works of Alexander McQueen, whose designs often encapsulate deep, multifaceted stories. Like literature, fashion becomes a medium where narratives are both crafted and interpreted, offering boundless possibilities for personal and cultural expression. As the exploration of storytelling through McQueen's fashion unfolds, his creations will be examined not merely as garments, but as narratives intricately woven into fabric.

2.3.2 The Art of Storytelling in Alexander McQueen's Fashion

"Storytelling is what we loved as kids, and this is what (a show) is about, stated McQueen in 2009, while Sarah Burton reflected his viewpoint: It was not really about showing clothes to the press, it was telling a story or painting a picture" (qtd. in Fury 224).

Alexander McQueen's rise in the fashion industry was distinguished by his blend of raw emotion, personal narratives, and avant-garde designs. During a period marked by the pioneering shows of designers like Westwood and Galliano, and the innovative disruptions of Kawakubo and Yamamoto, McQueen introduced his own radical perspectives to the fashion landscape.

His runway shows, deeply reflective of his inner world, were emotive expressions and narrative performances that often challenged the audience with their intensity and uncomfortable truths. His collections, such as *Plato's Atlantis*, which highlighted the environmental apocalypse, and *The Horn of Plenty*, critiquing the superficiality of the fashion industry served dual purposes—they were reflections of societal issues and windows into McQueen's turbulent psyche.

Despite his artistic acclaim, McQueen's shows were not without their detractors. Some were controversial, provoking strong reactions not only due to their aesthetic and theatricality but

also because of the raw and sometimes jarring emotional landscapes they explored. These presentations were at times perceived as confrontational or in conflict with established societal norms, leading to polarized receptions and significant misunderstandings.

Some of McQueen's collections drew inspiration from historical events, blending past narratives with contemporary interpretations. Similarly, *In Memory of Elizabeth How, Salem, 1692* was a nod to his British heritage and the dark chapters of the witch trials, reflecting on the themes of persecution and injustice (Esguerra et al. 77, 57).

Regardless of the theme, McQueen's shows successfully transported audiences to various settings, evoking a wide range of emotions. In developing these narratives, he maintained a delicate balance between authenticity and artistic interpretation, celebrating global stories through his unique lens. His storytelling was both a deeply personal catharsis and a broader cultural dialogue, resonating with audiences regardless of whether his work was met with admiration or misunderstanding.

This magnetic influence—his ability to captivate attention and provoke thought—underscored McQueen's towering presence in the fashion world. Christian Lacroix described McQueen's work as filled with "so much entwined virility and femininity, and childhood innocence...an inner fire that burned to the point of implosion" (qtd. in Deniau 113).

McQueen's shows often thrived on the novelty of his presentations, feeding into the fashion industry's perennial craving for the new and unconventional, even when it was unsettling. This was precisely what McQueen offered. As Robert Fairer noted, McQueen's most successful collections were those with the strongest narratives, introducing "an entirely new visual language to fashion" (qtd. in Deniau 9).

2.3.3 A/W 1999 *The Overlook*

"I like things to be modern and still have a bit of tradition," McQueen once noted, a sentiment that resonates profoundly in his A/W 1999 collection, *The Overlook* (qtd. in Honigman 44). This collection blended cinematic references with historical elements and contemporary fashion sensibilities. Drawing inspiration from Stanley Kubrick's iconic film *The Shining*, a horror classic renowned for its atmospheric tension and psychological depth, the narrative follows Jack Torrance as he becomes the winter caretaker of the isolated Overlook Hotel, eventually descending into madness and terrorizing his family (Donnelly).

The spine-tingling atmosphere of the show was heightened by the invitations, which repeated the chilling phrase from the movie, "All work and no play makes Jack a dull boy," signaling the audience's immersion into McQueen's unsettling yet captivating world (Gleason 65). *The Overlook* transported its audience into a wintry, spectral realm reminiscent of the film's eerie hotel setting (Watt 155). The runway, covered in artificial snow, coupled with ambient sounds of nature and the surreal appearance of ice skaters, transformed the presentation into a theatrical performance. This immersive environment blurred the lines between reality and fantasy, echoing McQueen's intent to merge modernity with tradition through a vivid, narrative-driven spectacle.

The "Coiled Corset" stands as a profound testament to his innovative approach to design. "The construction is similar to that of the cuirass (historical leather body armour designed for the torso in which the breastplate and backplate are fastened at the sides). In McQueen's version, the sides are screwed together, with the wearer inside" (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "'Coiled' corset"). As explored in Steele's *Encyclopedia of Clothing and Fashion*, this piece notably diverges from the traditional narrative of the corset as a symbol of female oppression.

Historically viewed as an "instrument of torture" that embodies women's restriction, the corset has often been a contentious symbol in the discourse on fashion and gender (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 290–2).

McQueen's reinterpretation of the corset draws inspiration not from its restrictive history, but from African tribal neck rings, particularly those worn by Ndebele women of South Africa. These neck rings, known as *idzila*, are celebrated as symbols of beauty and status, signifying adornment and respect for the female form rather than constriction. In Ndebele culture, these rings, made from copper or brass, were worn around the neck, arms, and legs, symbolizing marital loyalty and social standing. Wealthier husbands enabled their wives to wear more rings, marking both affluence and beauty. Rich in cultural and ritual significance, these adornments reflected a broader tradition of ornamental practices, including intricate beadwork and mural art (Courtney-Clarke 32–92). Though the practice of wearing these rings permanently has diminished, their symbolic legacy continues to resonate, embodying empowerment and status. McQueen channels this aesthetic of adornment in his designs transforming the traditional connotation of the corset from a symbol of confinement to one of empowerment.

The meticulous construction of the corset, designed to fit the model perfectly, underscores this idea. There is no force, no imposition—only a harmonious union between garment and wearer, emphasizing protection and empowerment. The design is akin to that of a cuirass, a type of historical body armor where the breastplate and backplate are fastened at the sides (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "Cuirass (back plate)"). Through these parallels, McQueen redefines the corset, merging historical references with a celebration of the empowered female form.

However, it is important to note that despite these symbolic underpinnings of empowerment, the design of the "Coiled Corset" restricted the model's ability to move her upper body freely. This limitation could lead some observers to perceive the garment as entrapping the wearer, despite its aesthetic and symbolic intentions of celebrating beauty and status. This aspect of the design adds a layer of complexity to its interpretation, juxtaposing the notions of empowerment with potential restrictions, reflecting the nuanced and sometimes contradictory nature of fashion as a form of expression.

Using the semiotic framework from Culler's *The Pursuit of Signs*, the "Coiled Corset" emerges as a complex text laden with cultural and historical meanings. As Saussure and his followers articulated, "forms and concepts do not exist independently of one another but that the sign consists of the union of a signifier and signified" (qtd. in Culler 33). In the context of the "Coiled Corset," the garment itself functions as the signifier, while the concept it signifies is the reconceptualization of traditional symbols of beauty and female empowerment. Historically, the corset has been viewed as a symbol of female oppression. However, McQueen reinterprets this garment by drawing inspiration from African tribal neck rings. This transformation demonstrates how the meaning of a signifier, such as a corset, can be dramatically redefined depending on its cultural and conceptual context, shifting from a symbol of restriction to one of liberation.

Peirce's distinction between arbitrary signs ("symbols") and motivated signs (indices and icons) further elucidates the "Coiled Corset" as a complex semiotic object (448). While the corset traditionally might be considered a symbol of oppression (an arbitrary sign), McQueen's reinterpretation imbues it with new meaning, more akin to an icon of beauty and empowerment. This transition showcases how semiotic interpretation is subject to the cultural and temporal context in which it is viewed.

Moreover, the semiotic understanding of a metaphor, as "a manifestation of a preexistent connection" between form and meaning, applies to McQueen's work (Culler 43). The "Coiled Corset" metaphorically connects the restrictive nature of traditional corsets with the adornment and celebration of the female form, akin to African neck rings. This metaphor challenges the viewer's preconceptions and invites a reevaluation of the corset's symbolism.

Additionally, Culler's discussion of Fish's reader-response theory, highlighted in the chapter "Stanley Fish and the Righting of the Reader," is relevant in understanding the audience's reception of the "Coiled Corset." According to this theory, just as readers bring their interpretations to texts, viewers of McQueen's design engage with it through their personal, cultural, and historical lenses, shaping their perception of the corset's symbolism (Culler 132–45).

The homage to Native Americans, exemplified by the tribal wigs and silver-white face paint, added another layer to the collection's narrative (Watt 156). While at one level it celebrated the beauty and spirit of indigenous cultures, it also brought forth the darker undertones of cultural appropriation and the erasure of native identities in popular media. The dual red-wigged models, reminiscent of the unsettling twins in *The Shining*, further intensified the eerie, haunting atmosphere of the show.

The Overlook collection, particularly the use of tribal Native American-inspired wigs and silver-white face paint, can be analyzed through the lens of Barthes' concept of the "coding of clothes" (*The Language of Fashion* 90). Barthes presents the idea that clothing is not just a functional or aesthetic object, but a complex system of signs that communicates and signifies within a social context. Barthes asserts that "clothing was perceived as a kind of language, as a kind of grammar: the clothes code" (*The Language of Fashion* 90). The tribal-inspired wigs and

face paint were encoded with layers of meaning that speak to the themes of cultural identity, appropriation, and the historical context of indigenous peoples. These elements become a coded language, communicating complex societal narratives and critiques.

The coding of clothes, as Barthes describes links types of dressing with specific social classes, professions, and regions (*The Language of Fashion* 85–91). McQueen's use of these tribal elements in a high-fashion context disrupts traditional associations and expectations, challenging viewers to reconsider the power dynamics and cultural narratives typically associated with such Indigenous symbols. This disruption is a form of re-coding, where McQueen reassigns meaning and significance to these elements within a contemporary fashion context.

Furthermore, Barthes' insight that "Man has dressed himself in order to carry out a signifying activity," is exemplified in McQueen's collection (*The Language of Fashion* 90–1). Each piece, each accessory, becomes a signifier in a larger dialogue about cultural identity and history. The collection then communicates a story, a critique, and a celebration all at once.

This idea of clothing as a communicative medium aligns with Barthes' view of the "function of meaning" in clothing (*The Language of Fashion* 90). In *The Overlook*, the tribal wigs and face paint extend beyond their surface appearance, evoking questions of authenticity, heritage, and the impact of cultural symbols in the modern world, as McQueen encodes them with messages meant to challenge and provoke (Rasmussen 123).

McQueen's *Irere* collection further exemplifies this approach, demonstrating fashion as a powerful medium for storytelling and cultural commentary, transcending traditional boundaries of clothing design. Each garment serves as a conduit for stories and emotions, underscoring McQueen's ability to elevate fashion into an art form that engages and provokes thought.

2.3.4 S/S 2003 *Irere*

McQueen's *Irere* collection from Spring/Summer 2003 showcased his fascination with both romance and the darker undercurrents of his psyche. In McQueen's own words, "I'm a romantic schizophrenic. Some people think I've become softer with this spring collection, but it's always been in my work. There may be an Edgar Allan Poe romance to it - it's not a heart-on-your-sleeve type thing - but that's just my personality. I've always been very sensitive, very romantic, but not everyone has seen that" (qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 162). Despite McQueen's assertion to *WWD* that he had moved away from the more provocative aspects of gay culture, the thematic elements of his work and collaborations suggested otherwise (Watt 193).

The collection's oceanic motif was reflected through various artistic mediums, including film. The show opened with an aquatic sequence directed by filmmaker John Maybury, establishing a haunting visual narrative. As Gleason notes, the scene "began with an underwater sequence featuring a woman trapped in swirling strands of chiffon, struggling and ultimately suspended in a beautiful yet eerie depiction of drowning" (101). This imagery mirrored McQueen's preoccupation with the delicate balance between beauty and peril, underscoring the recurring themes of survival and transformation in his collections. The cinematic quality of *Irere* merged fashion with storytelling, offering the audience a visceral experience that transcended the traditional runway format.

"Here, a young woman plunged beneath the waves, entangled in the pale fronds of her chiffon dress, and appeared momentarily to drown before rising up again in a sea of bubbles. The scene recalled the drowning Ophelia in Shakespeare's *Hamlet*: 'Her clothes spread wide; And, mermaid-like, awhile they bore her up', before 'heavy with their drink' they pulled her under"

(Act 4, Scene 7; Wilcox 86). This is an exemplar of how a text is "a permutation of texts, an intertextuality in the space of a given text," where "several utterances from other texts intersect and neutralize one another" (Kristeva, *Desire in Language* 36). In this portrayal, McQueen's work is not just referencing Ophelia's tragedy but is intertwining and transforming this imagery, embedding it within a contemporary cultural and artistic framework. This approach exemplifies Kristeva's concept of intertextuality, suggesting that texts (and in this case, fashion designs) are compilations of various cultural and historical narratives, repurposed and reimagined within new contexts (*Desire in Language* 36–65).

Deeply influenced by cinema, McQueen wove film elements into his runway shows, utilizing cinematic sequences to set the stage for his designs. For this collection, he structured the narrative in a tripartite format: an introduction, a development, and a climax. Throughout the show, three distinct video segments were showcased.

Metz, in *Film Language: A Semiotics of the Cinema*, proposes that a key function of narrative is to create a one-time scheme within another (18). This concept is beautifully exemplified in McQueen's fashion shows, where intricate narratives are condensed into brief yet impactful visual sequences. A notable example is where McQueen depicts a shipwrecked maiden and a young man in a video. In this sequence, McQueen compresses a complex narrative into a concise yet potent visual portrayal. The underwater dance between the characters, though brief on the runway, encapsulates a broader story, showcasing McQueen's ability to distill rich narrative content into powerful, succinct visual expressions.

In the subsequent sequence, the narrative shifts to the rainforest, capturing the girl's life before it gets disrupted by the Spanish Conquistadors. This shift aligns with the idea from *Narrative Discourse* where "the temporal duality...is a typical characteristic not only of cinematic

narrative but also of oral narrative at all its levels of aesthetic elaboration," reflecting McQueen's skill in blending different narrative times and styles (Genette 33).

In the climax of McQueen's show, represented in the final video, the girl, now in a vibrant, rainbow-hued ensemble, skillfully evades her pursuers and dramatically enters the runway. This moment is a demonstration of McQueen's proficiency in manipulating narrative time, synthesizing the story's dramatic elements into a potent visual narrative (Genette 33–85). It resonates with Genette's concept of "temporal duality," which he describes as "erzählte Zeit (story time) and Erzählzeit (narrative time)" (33). This duality, a key characteristic in cinematic narratives, is adeptly mirrored in McQueen's shows, where he weaves different narrative times to foster a dynamic interplay between the unfolding story and the audience's perception, thereby enhancing the narrative impact of the fashion show.

The term "Irere"—or "jerere"—is derived from the Amerindian language, signifying a specific species of duck, the white-faced tree duck native to Suriname (Boas 11; Watt 194). [14] *Irere* collection wove in inspirations from diverse cultures, notably the Wai-Wai tribe's distinctive attire, characterized by their majestic fanning headpieces (Fock 40).

This collection narrated a transformative journey: from a shipwrecked damsel to a regal Amazonian princess. McQueen sought to depict redemption, interlacing the narrative with motifs from nature. The ensembles showcased an array of vibrant colors and textures: dresses that seemed to float, imprinted with the vivid hues of scarlet, red, blue, and gold, reminiscent of the hyacinth macaw's plumage; vibrant yellow and electric green one-pieces; scarves that fluttered

[14] Amerindian languages encompass a wide range of languages spoken by the Indigenous peoples of North and South America before European contact. These languages are remarkably diverse and cannot be categorized into a single language family. Instead, they are divided into several smaller language families, with estimates suggesting there are about 25 to 30 families (Boas 11; Mithun introduction).

like garlands; an exquisite feathered fascinator; and a standout ceremonial headdress crafted by Philip Treacy, drawing inspiration from the Wai-Wai tribe. The collection culminated with an ethereal oyster-hued dress, radiant in its spectrum of colors (Watt 195).

Distinctive earrings, crafted from silver and porcupine quills, stood out as a highlight in the collection. Eschewing traditional earring designs, these pieces neither pierced through nor clipped onto the earlobe (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "Earring"). Instead, they elegantly enveloped the ear, resting atop and around it. This innovative design aligns with the concept from *Body Dressing*, where "dress... constitutes a marginal space and ambiguously marks the boundary between the body and the social world, including that between self and other" (Entwistle and Wilson 79). McQueen's earrings exemplify this notion, functioning as a "situated bodily practice" that reconfigures "ways of being and ways of looking" in the world (Entwistle and Wilson 79).

The amalgamation of lustrous silver with the organic porcupine quill in these earrings suggests a metamorphic transformation, indicative of the wearer evolving into a semi-animalistic being. This metamorphosis reflects the complex dynamics of fashion and identity, where dress becomes a visual medium for "enabling the visual embodied representation of 'who I am and who I am becoming'" (Entwistle and Wilson 80). In this respect, McQueen's work exemplifies the fluid nature of identity and self-expression through dress.

Furthermore, McQueen's reimagining of these earrings from mere ornamentation to a symbol reminiscent of a weapon introduces a fresh narrative of protection and defiance. In a world where earrings typically serve as aesthetic enhancements, these earrings respect bodily integrity, not piercing the flesh. This design choice is a powerful statement on the intersection of the tangible and the symbolic, "functioning very much like a truth claim whose workability is

continually being assessed" in the broader context of fashion and society (Entwistle and Wilson 90). It demonstrates a continual process of negotiation between individual expression and societal perception, highlighting the role of fashion in shaping and challenging cultural norms.

While many designers, in tune with that year's fashion trends, gravitated towards vibrant colors—Balenciaga showcased fish prints, and Galliano drew inspiration from exotic places like Japan and India—McQueen charted a different course (Watt 195). Instead of merely echoing the industry's trends, McQueen embarked on an introspective journey with his designs. His ethereal gowns, which nodded to the Wai-Wai tribe, were also infused with his personal enchantment with birds and the broader wonders of nature (Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 172). This collection saw McQueen blending his deep-seated historical insights with his adoration for period films. Specifically, *The Mission* (1986) played a pivotal role in guiding the narrative arc of the collection.

Through his designs, McQueen explored the intricate mosaic of European colonial endeavors and the influence of Christian missionaries in the Americas during the late sixteenth century. This exploration is evident in pieces like the quilted leather doublet adorned with rosaries, reminiscent of Hendrik Goltzius's 1580 print of a lady. The perforated and embossed leather jacket recalls the fashion for slashing in menswear, as seen in Goltzius's depiction of a Polish nobleman. McQueen also drew from seventeenth-century European fashion, particularly in his reinterpretation of a denim ensemble with lacing that trails far below the jacket's edge, echoing the design aesthetics of Flemish court painter Frans Pourbus II's portrait of King Louis XIII. Pourbus’s meticulous depiction of the young monarch’s starched lace collar and embroidered doublet reflects the historical depth McQueen imbued in his work, merging European sartorial history with modern narratives (Watt 195).

Foucault's *The History of Sexuality, Vol. 3: The Care of the Self* challenges the Western perception of sexuality as a fixed aspect of human identity, proposing instead that sexuality is a historical and cultural construct, influenced by power dynamics and knowledge systems. This perspective can be applied to the *Irere* collection, which similarly challenges and reinterprets traditional notions of gender and sexuality.

Foucault points out that Artemidorus, an ancient dream interpreter, believed nature had established a definite form of sexual act for each species, with a single natural position (*The History of Sexuality, Vol. 3* 33). For humans, this was the face-to-face position, seen as an act of complete possession, where the man, if the woman is "obedient" and "willing," is the master "of the whole body of his mate" (Foucault, *The History of Sexuality, Vol. 3* 23). Other positions were viewed as resulting from "wantonness and licentiousness," leading to defective social relations or economic difficulties (Foucault, *The History of Sexuality, Vol. 3* 23).

This notion aligns with McQueen's exploration of sexuality in his collection. By incorporating elements from gay culture and challenging mainstream fashion narratives, McQueen's designs can be seen as a commentary on societal pressures and the fluidity of sexual and gender identities. His use of fashion as a medium to express these ideas reflects Foucault's view that our understanding of sexuality is shaped by broader social and cultural forces.

Moreover, Artemidorus' interpretation of sexual dreams also highlights the interplay between sexual and social life. These dreams often foretell the dreamer's destiny in social life, with the sexual stage of the dream mirroring roles in family life, professional endeavors, and civic affairs (Foucault, *The History of Sexuality, Vol. 3* 27). McQueen's collection, with its themes of metamorphosis and transformation, resonates with this idea, suggesting that identity and fashion, much like sexuality, are not fixed but continually evolving.

Foucault further emphasizes the concept of "isomorphism" in sexual relations, where the sexual act in dreams needs to align with social relations in waking life (*The History of Sexuality, Vol. 3* 32). This concept can be paralleled with McQueen's fashion, where the garments' fluid and transformative nature challenges rigid categorizations, paralleling Foucault's argument against fixed sexual identities.

Finally, Foucault argues that the evaluation of sexual behavior is situated in the relationship between sexual activity and other areas of life, rather than conforming strictly to divine, civil, or natural laws underscores McQueen's approach in his collection, where fashion becomes a medium to navigate and express the complex interplay between personal identity, sexuality, and societal norms. (*The History of Sexuality, Vol. 3* 26–36)

The journey of a shipwrecked girl, initially weighed down by the heaviness of her waterlogged existence, captivated the audience's imagination. As the show progressed, the garments transitioned from saturated and heavy to ethereal and weightless, mirroring the protagonist's evolving narrative. McQueen used the runway as a stage to depict the girl's transformation—from a despairing castaway to a liberated being, symbolized by her eventual metamorphosis into a bird. This avian symbol, freed from earthly confines, becomes a potent representation of freedom, hope, and rebirth.

The story McQueen weaves is a broader commentary on human existence. The journey from desolation to hope encapsulates the cyclical nature of life, with its lows and highs, despairs, and hopes. By the collection's end, McQueen seems to impart a message of optimism, suggesting that even in our darkest moments, hope and transformation are within reach. The key lies in introspection and recognizing the innate strength within.

This narrative of transformation and resilience sets the stage for *The Horn of Plenty*,

which, unlike *Irere's* optimism, presents a darker vision. Exploring themes of consumption, excess, and the cyclical nature of fashion and society, it reflects on the more troubling aspects of existence and the potential consequences for the future.

2.3.5 A/W 2009 *The Horn of Plenty*

The Horn of Plenty was McQueen's commentary on the impermanence intrinsic to the fashion industry. He expressed a desire for his creations to transcend time, to be cherished and passed down through generations. Yet, the introduction of his affordable McQ line in 250 Target stores across America's heartland made him a participant in the very system of rapid, disposable fashion he critiqued. He acknowledged this contradiction, lamenting, "The turnover of fashion is just so quick and so throwaway, and I think that is a big part of the problem. There is no longevity" (qtd. in Watt 258). This sentiment echoes Leopardi's *Dialogue Between Fashion and Death*, where Fashion, personified, admits to "incessantly renew[ing] the world" and contributing to the "incessant change and destruction of things here below", akin to Death's role in overturning societies (Leopardi; Vestoj, "Dialogue Between Fashion and Death").

The show's setting—a towering heap of waste—was emblematic of fashion's environmental toll, starkly highlighting the industry's role in contributing to global waste. However, McQueen's narrative went deeper. The discarded remnants of his past collections featured prominently, serving as a self-aware critique of his own participation in the cycle of excess. The collection's title, *The Horn of Plenty*, ominously alluded to the tavern last frequented by Jack the Ripper's final victim, evoking a metaphorical warning about the grim fate awaiting the fashion industry if its unchecked excesses persisted. Personal struggles also shaded the collection's narrative. McQueen's candid admission of his cocaine use underscored his quest for

clarity and truth, even as he wrestled with the harrowing effects of the drug. This personal turmoil paralleled the chaotic stage he set, with a pile of refuse—tires, old keyboards, televisions, and broken furniture—underlining the destructive excesses of fashion. "At first glance, the woman's image, complete with a white wimple, looks like a painting by a Dutch Old Master. Upon closer inspection, it's revealed to be a photograph of a woman with a plastic shopping bag on her head" (Gleason 195). This juxtaposition of high art with waste encapsulated McQueen's vision of a decaying world, simultaneously beautiful and grotesque.

Shattered mirrors interspersed amidst the vast clutter on the runway symbolized the fractured self-image perpetuated by the fashion industry. With *The Horn of Plenty*, McQueen unleashed a scathing critique of the industry's materialism and the environmental havoc it wreaked (Watt 259). The urgent message was clear: for humanity to thrive on an increasingly beleaguered planet, transformative change was imperative.

While there is a growing awareness among fashion brands about adopting eco-friendly materials that decompose swiftly, this shift is minuscule when weighed against the accumulating detritus of fast fashion. Alarmingly, some brands even incinerate unsold garments rather than distribute them to those in need (Lee). The industry's journey to sustainability is still in its nascent stages. Given that clothing is an essential part of human existence, its fate is intrinsically tied to ours: if fashion's essence withers away, it spells doom for humanity as well. This stark reality is reminiscent of Leopardi's portrayal of Fashion and Death as intertwined entities, where "Fashion ultimately proves to Death their sisterhood in describing these inflictions on the human body" (Vestoj, "Dialogue Between Fashion and Death"). Leopardi further delves into this relationship, with Fashion claiming, "I pierce ears, lips, and noses, and cause them to be torn by the ornaments I suspend from them...I stifle women with stays so tight, that their eyes start from

their heads" (Vestoj, "Dialogue Between Fashion and Death"). This dialogue serves as a metaphor for the modern fashion industry, revealing the deep and often overlooked connections between our consumer habits, the environment, and our own mortality.

"Beginning with a reinterpretation of Dior's New Look, he segued into playful parodies of other designers' hallmarks. With Philip Treacy's avant-garde headgear, fashioned from elements like plastic bags and tin cans, McQueen touched upon the legacies of Poiret, Givenchy, and even echoed his own previous collections like 'The Birds'. This transition was evident in his innovative use of plastic, reminiscent of his earlier 'What a Merry Go Round' and 'Taxi Driver' collections" (Watt 260).

McQueen's reintroduction of a textile design, originally conceptualized by Simon Ungless, Executive Director at the Academy of Art University School of Fashion, for the Spring/Summer 1995 collection *The Birds*, serves as a striking commentary on the cyclical nature of fashion. The dress, adorned with a houndstooth pattern that gradually transforms into flying birds, pays homage to Dior while simultaneously evoking the intricate graphics of M.C. Escher. This transformation also recalls the natural phenomenon of murmuration, where starlings fly in formation, morphing between chaos and order to create amorphous aerial patterns (Esguerra et al. 133).

The runway was awash with drama, featuring models adorned with stark white faces, devoid of eyebrows, and accentuated with geometric lipstick. Speaking to the *New York Times*, McQueen remarked, "I've never been this hard since I've been in London. I think it's dangerous to play it safe because you will just get lost amid cashmere twinsets. People don't want to see clothes - they want to see something that fuels the imagination" (qtd. in Watt 260). The collection was a haunting *tour de force*, redefining trash couture transforming everyday items like rubbish

and plastic bags into sartorial wonders. It harkened back to his early days when constrained by finances, he crafted designs from plastic bags.

According to Steel's *Encyclopedia of Clothing and Fashion*, "feathers are more than just an aesthetic element; they are the horny outgrowth of skin found on birds, serving crucial functions such as protection from temperature extremes and aiding in flight" (74). The intricate structure of feathers, comprising a central axis and flat side branches known as barbs, reflects a natural marvel of design and function. Historically, in fashion, feathers have been symbols of wealth and prestige. The elite classes adorned themselves with exotic bird feathers, especially in hats, as a conspicuous display of their elevated social standing. However, with concerns about bird extinction leading to a prohibition of this practice, the meaning of feathers in fashion shifted from natural adornment to a symbol of flamboyance and extravagance (Park).

McQueen's contemporary use of feathers in the 21st century sought to reclaim their primal signification. Rather than as emblems of status or wealth, he portrayed them as symbols of protection, echoing their natural function of safeguarding birds from the elements. His choice of ostrich feathers was particularly poignant, given his association with the Prince of Wales, whose emblem features three white ostrich feathers symbolizing a "shield for peace" (Marcangeli 63).

In McQueen's designs, the use of feathers transcends mere aesthetic appeal, venturing into a realm of profound symbolism and narrative depth. His creations, especially the ethereal white feather dress, function as embodiments of protective symbolism, akin to feminine armor. This notion of protection is a recurring theme in McQueen's work, where clothing often acts as a metaphorical shield, providing a sense of empowerment and sanctuary.

However, this narrative of protection and purity dramatically shifts with the introduction

of the collection's final piece, a commanding heart-shaped ensemble crafted entirely from dark feathers. "Is it a bird, is it an exercise in feathered dysmorphia or is it a symbol of sacrifice?" (Faiers 134). The black duck-feather dress, with its intricate design where feathers converge to form a heart, serves as a multifaceted symbol. Drawing upon Christian iconography, the design evokes the legend of the pelican, mythologized for its self-sacrifice. In Christian art, the pelican is depicted as piercing its own breast to feed its young with its blood, a symbol of Christ's sacrifice for humanity, providing spiritual sustenance. This imagery, which dates back to at least the 2nd century, reflects themes of martyrdom and selflessness. The pelican's act of wounding itself to nourish its offspring resonates with McQueen's narrative, introducing a deeper layer of symbolism to the fashion piece, as it suggests both the beauty and pain inherent in sacrifice. As Angelus Silesius wrote, "Behold, our Pelican waters you with his blood and the waters of his heart" (Chevalier and Gheerbrant 746), reinforcing the collection's meditations on selflessness and the transformative power of sacrifice.

This piece also references historical fashion elements, such as the 1890s leg-of-mutton sleeves, while simultaneously invoking cultural icons like wimpled nuns, Marlene Dietrich's theatricality, and Elsa Schiaparelli's elegance (V&A, "Elsa Schiaparelli"). The term "leg-of-mutton" for these sleeves originates from their resemblance to the shape of a mutton leg—wide at the top and narrow at the bottom. This style was part of a broader trend in the late 19th century that emphasized exaggerated shapes, achieved through techniques like padding and stiffening, to create dramatic silhouettes (Blum, *The Art and Fashion of Elsa Schiaparelli* 149–226). In weaving together such elements, McQueen creates a garment that transcends mere clothing, acting as a narrative piece rich with historical, cultural, and symbolic layers.

The stark contrast between the dark, heart-shaped dress and the pristine white feather one

in the collection highlights McQueen's exploration of duality and darkness. This contrast represents the coexistence of purity and corruption, protection and vulnerability. The climactic black dress suggests that within the protective embrace of the feathers lies an inherent darkness, perhaps signifying the complex nature of hope and despair in the human experience. This way, McQueen elevates fashion to a form of art, where each piece is a chapter in a larger, more intricate story of life and its myriad facets.

"I just think I've sussed out what it all means. From the old narrative of life and death, I have to start thinking on a wider scope. I mean I've done religion, done sex, done politics, and death in a big way. Maybe I should start doing life - but then life is all of those" (McQueen qtd. in Esguerra et al. 131).

This relentless pursuit of artistic evolution is vividly embodied in McQueen's *Angel* installation. Here, McQueen intersects art and fashion, reflecting the complexities of human experience. It exemplifies how his work transcends craftsmanship, exploring existential themes and showcasing his ongoing quest to navigate uncharted artistic territories.

2.3.6 *Angel* 2001

With an inquisitive mind that drew from a vast array of visual and performative influences, McQueen was deeply inspired by the works of German artist and filmmaker, Rebecca Horn (Horn, "Performances"). Her 1994 exhibition, which showcased her intriguing installations and body sculptures, spanned both the Serpentine and Tate galleries (Whitley 172).

Angel, an installation birthed from a collaborative endeavor with Nick Knight, found its setting in a chapel in Avignon, amplified by the haunting soundtrack of Icelandic artist, Björk (A. Wilson 249–50). This unique piece portrayed an ensemble of vividly colored maggots,

symbolizing their transitory life journey. This can be contextualized within a broader spectrum of artistic representations of life's impermanence, reminiscent of the *memento mori* tradition (Whitley 172). The use of maggots as a medium echoes artistic choices made by figures like Damien Hirst in his 1991 piece, *In and Out of Love*.

Reflecting on his dynamic creative journey alongside McQueen, Jake Chapman described it as an indistinct memory, attributing the blur to the seamless synergy and passionate drive that characterized their interactions. "I remember it as a blur - only because the interactions between the practitioners and the energy that motivated them were not objectively separable. The overlaps were the thing…." (qtd. in Whitley 172).

To the casual observer, the juxtaposition of the title Angel with the imagery of maggots may initially seem perplexing. However, McQueen's deliberate choice of these creatures, which are traditionally not associated with beauty, perfectly aligns with his narrative of life's impermanence. By incorporating ephemeral elements such as maggots, butterflies, and flowers, McQueen underscores the urgency of cherishing fleeting moments, as our existence on Earth is inherently transient. In this context, the maggots become symbolic messengers, embodying deeper existential themes rather than merely literal representations. Once again, McQueen challenges conventional notions of beauty.

In this installation, the face is framed and populated by these colored maggots, serving to question established perceptions of beauty and reinforce the idea that beauty is inherently subjective. As the living maggots moved, the visage of the *Angel* evolved, symbolizing the inevitable transformation wrought by time. As the installation progressed, the maggots metamorphosed into flies, stripping the *Angel's* face of its vibrant hues and leaving behind a void of darkness. This darkness, however, was also transient, as the flies eventually took flight,

leaving only the skeletal frame of the *Angel*. One must look beyond the surface to grasp the profound meaning embedded within the installation; otherwise, the interplay of maggots, the sacred setting, and the title *Angel* might seem enigmatic without appreciating its deeper significance.

Drawing from a diverse range of inspirations, McQueen integrates literature, cinema, and the works of other artists into his creations. Rebecca Horn's installations and body sculptures resonate with McQueen's theatrical approach to fashion and art. Similarly, McQueen's use of maggots in his installation recalls Damien Hirst's *In and Out of Love*, where Hirst explores themes of life, death, and transience. Both artists emphasize the fragility of existence through their chosen symbols, with McQueen's maggots reinforcing the fleeting nature of life, echoing Hirst's contemplation of mortality and the human relationship with nature (Hirst; Hughes, *The Shock of the New* 19).

The collaboration with Nick Knight and Björk, coupled with the ethereal setting of an Avignon chapel, amplifies the installation's dramatic flair, reiterating life's fleeting nature. In *Angel*, McQueen's decision to frame the face with vibrantly colored maggots orchestrates a striking balance between the allure of their hues and the inherent aversion to these creatures. This artful juxtaposition harks back to the *memento mori* artistic tradition, employing symbols of decay to confront viewers with life's inevitable end.[15] The installation's evolving nature, marked by the maggots' movement and eventual metamorphosis into flies, poignantly accentuates the themes of change and impermanence.

[15] *Memento mori* is a Latin phrase that means "remember that you must die." The phrase serves as a reminder of the inevitability of death and the importance of reflecting on one's mortality. When it comes to art, *memento mori* is a genre that dates back to ancient Rome and is characterized by depictions of death and symbols of mortality. One of the most common motifs in *memento mori* art is the skull, which serves as a reminder of the transience of life. Other symbols of mortality that appear in *memento mori* art include hourglasses, candles, and flowers, which symbolize the fleeting nature of time and the impermanence of life. These symbols have played an important part in several of McQueen's collections (Ebenstein introduction).

Baudrillard's insights from *Simulacra and Simulation* deepen our understanding of the thematic complexities in McQueen's *Angel* installation. Baudrillard's assertion that "The simulacrum is never what hides the truth - it is truth that hides the fact that there is none. The simulacrum is true" resonates strongly with McQueen's use of maggots, traditionally perceived as repulsive, to challenge conventional notions of beauty and aesthetics (Baudrillard 3). In this context, the maggots serve not just as a visual symbol of decay but also align with Baudrillard's concept of hyperreality, where the representation itself becomes a form of truth. McQueen's work transcends mere representation, creating a unique reality through its aesthetic choices.

Moreover, Baudrillard's exploration of the precession of simulacra—where the map precedes and creates the territory—echoes in *Angel*. McQueen's installation does not merely depict transformation and decay; it becomes a living embodiment of these themes, generating its own realm of meaning (Baudrillard 3). Baudrillard's phases of the image, from reflecting reality to becoming a pure simulacrum, are embodied in *Angel*. What begins as a representation of life's impermanence shifts into a standalone commentary on beauty, transformation, and the subjective nature of reality.

Additionally, Baudrillard's distinction between dissimulation and simulation offers a critical lens for interpreting Angel. He argues that "To dissimulate is to pretend not to have what one has. To simulate is to feign to have what one doesn't have" (4). McQueen does not conceal the unpleasantness of decay; instead, he embraces and transforms it, compelling viewers to reconsider their ingrained perceptions of beauty and repulsion.

This transformative power, illuminated through Baudrillard's lens, underscores McQueen's ability to simulate beauty in what is traditionally not seen as beautiful, compelling the audience to question and redefine their perceptions of aesthetics. The installation becomes a

symbolic arena where decay and beauty coexist, challenging the viewer to find harmony in contradiction.

Moving from the contemplative depths of *Angel*, the discussion now shifts to another of McQueen's enigmatic installations, *The Bridegroom Stripped Bare*. This work continues the dialogue between the conventional and unconventional, exploring themes of transformation and perception. While *Angel* confronts the boundaries of beauty and decay, *The Bridegroom Stripped Bare* delves into the interplay of vulnerability and strength, unraveling the layers of the human psyche in McQueen's signature style.

2.3.7 *The Bridegroom Stripped Bare* 2002

Nick Waplington, a British artist and photographer on McQueen's creative process: "He'd sit quietly, and then there would be these Svengali-like moments when someone would bring him a role of fabric and he'd jump up and grab the rolls of cloth and drape them over the model and pin them, and move them, and then someone would run off and sew them - and come back with them later. And it's these "creation moments" after periods of inaction - just like a painter or a photographer; these are the little things that take you forward" (Waplington and Frankel; Brown 300).

In the evocative and collaborative video, *The Bridegroom Stripped Bare*, viewers are treated to an intimate view into the impassioned world of Alexander McQueen's artistry (SHOWstudio, "Alexander McQueen - The Bridegroom Stripped Bare: Transformer"). Knight's recounting of the process is as vivid as it is enthralling: tales of McQueen's daring approach, be it through his fearless scissor-handling, his almost sculptural draping of fabrics, or his bold and unrestrained application of white paint. All of this creative chaos is amplified by the pulsating

backdrop of intense techno beats. Amidst this cacophony, McQueen drenched in sweat and paint, crafts with a concentration that seems to transport him to another realm. The result is a visual paradox: a handsome young man, transformed into a hauntingly melancholic bride (Brown 300).

In what seemed like a fleeting moment, McQueen channeled his vision, transmuting a model garbed in a crisp white suit into a figure that evokes both beauty and sorrow—a dejected bride. This rapid transformation, stark and intense, offers a raw, unfiltered glimpse into the depths of McQueen's psyche. It is as though he is driven by overwhelming and urgent internal imagery, a vision that compels him to bring it to life without a moment's pause. Through Knight's detailed narration, one can almost visualize the fervor with which the designer alters the suit, applies paint, and, in an act of poignant symbolism, binds the model, presenting a bride that seems ready to soar yet remains tragically tethered. Knight's lens, especially through platforms like SHOWstudio, has been pivotal in immortalizing these moments from McQueen's illustrious career, moments like the awe-inspiring *Plato's Atlantis*.

McQueen's unorthodox methods, ranging from using gaffer tape to applying paint directly onto models, underscore his avant-garde approach to fashion design. His ability to transform a male model dressed in a pristine white suit into a melancholic bride exemplifies the depth of his creativity and his willingness to challenge conventional fashion norms (A. Wilson 279).

Such vivid demonstrations of McQueen's innovative processes align well with academic discourses on creativity. Notably, they echo the insights of Csikszentmihalyi, particularly his concept of the "flow" state (107–26). *In Creativity: The Psychology of Discovery and Invention*, Csikszentmihalyi presents a profound exploration of the creative process, placing a particular

emphasis on the concept of "flow" (107–26). This mental state, as he articulates, is where individuals find themselves completely engrossed in an activity, losing awareness of everything else around them, including time.

"There's this focus that, once it becomes intense, leads to a sense of ecstasy, a sense of clarity: you know exactly what you want to do from one moment to the other; you get immediate feedback. You know that what you need to do is possible to do, even though difficult, and sense of time disappears, you forget yourself, you feel part of something larger. And once the conditions are present, what you are doing becomes worth doing for its own sake" (Robb).

Csikszentmihalyi's insights reveal that during this "flow" state, an individual's cognitive faculties are operating at their highest potential, leading to breakthroughs and innovative outcomes. It is a state where barriers dissolve, and the mind bridges the gap between thought and action. His assertion that "flow is the experience of the creative personality at work" underscores the significance of this state in the realm of creativity (Csikszentmihalyi 29). It is not just a momentary phase but is intrinsically linked with high levels of creativity and innovation.

Drawing parallels between Csikszentmihalyi's elucidation of "flow" and McQueen's creative endeavors in *The Bridegroom Stripped Bare* offer enlightening perspectives. Nick Knight's recounting of McQueen's work on the installation paints a vivid picture of a designer in his element, possibly experiencing this "flow". McQueen's intense concentration, his audacious use of unconventional materials, and the evident passion with which he approached the task, all echo the characteristics of "flow" as described by Csikszentmihalyi (107–26). The designer's ability to transform his vision into art, without hesitation, and with such fervor, suggests that he was indeed in a state where his mind was working at its optimal capacity, fully engrossed in the act of creation.

McQueen's creative prowess, as detailed by contemporaries like Nick Waplington and Nick Knight, offers an intricate exploration of the artistic process that transcended the physical elements of design. His artistry extended into the intangible realms of narrative, emotion, and the messages he sought to communicate. In many instances, these messages were deeply personal. For example, McQueen himself embodied the sorrowful bride, integrating his own emotional experiences into the design. This personal infusion underscores how McQueen used his collections as vehicles for communicating complex, often introspective themes, transforming his work into profound reflections of his life.

A prominent example of McQueen's narrative storytelling is his *Plato's Atlantis* collection, a visually striking tale of a submerged city. More than a conventional fashion show, *Plato's Atlantis* was a cinematic experience where models transformed into aquatic beings, their outfits echoing the vibrant hues and patterns of underwater life. The collection alluded to a dystopian future in which rising sea levels force humans to evolve and live beneath the waves. McQueen intertwined concerns about climate change with mythical storytelling, showcasing his ability to blend contemporary issues with fantasy. This collection encapsulated his vision of fashion as a narrative force capable of engaging with global and existential themes.

2.4 The Fusion of Tradition and Modernity

In the realm of fashion design, Alexander McQueen is notable for integrating traditional craftsmanship with cutting-edge innovation. His work represents a dynamic interplay between historical techniques and futuristic visions, challenging established norms and advancing the fashion industry. This section critically examines two of McQueen's collections that exemplify this fusion, offering insights into his approach to design.

The initial chapter of exploration mapped out McQueen's collections into five distinct realms: Nature, Theatricality and Storytelling, Orientalism, History, and Misunderstanding Collections. Yet, the S/S 1999 *No. 13* and S/S 2010 *Plato's Atlantis* collections stand out for transcending these traditional categorizations, notable for their integration of technological innovation, heralding a new epoch in fashion where technology and design converge.

His foundational years apprenticing on the iconic Savile Row greatly influenced the construction of each of his collections. This unwavering dedication to traditional craftsmanship bore fruit in the S/S 1999 *No. 13* collection. Here, McQueen's age-old tailoring prowess melded with avant-garde design elements that seemed to ethereally envelop the wearer, showcasing the limitless horizons of fashion innovation.

McQueen often remarked, "I spent a long time learning how to construct clothes, which is important to do before you can deconstruct them" (qtd. in Esguerra et al. 89). Drawing inspiration from Western costume history—its varied silhouettes, fabrics, and embellishments—McQueen aimed to reinvent and redefine clothing for the contemporary man and woman. He introduced the fashion world to techniques like digitally manipulating and imprinting textile designs, which have since become integral. Always forward-looking, McQueen believed in evolution and adaptation, stating, "You've always got to push yourself forward; you've always got to keep up with the trends or make your trends. That's what I do" (qtd. in Esguerra et al. 89).

2.4.1 Bridging the Past, Present, and Future in S/S 1999 *No. 13*

The S/S 1999 *No. 13* collection, as the name suggests, marked McQueen's thirteenth show—a significant milestone symbolizing both numerology and the evolution of his design journey. This collection exemplified McQueen's talent for bridging time-honored tradition with

futuristic innovation. Unveiled at the unassuming Victoria bus terminal in London in 1998, the show was a testament to McQueen's ability to transform the ordinary into the extraordinary. While the venue was a hub of everyday activity, the designs that graced the runway were anything but mundane. Each piece, meticulously crafted and curated, had the potential to seamlessly fit into the modern woman’s eclectic wardrobe (Watt 151).

The underlying theme of the collection paid homage to the Arts and Crafts movement, a period that championed handcrafted artistry and intricate detailing (Cumming and Kaplan 179–205). As evidenced in fig. 2, the use of raw burlap juxtaposed with delicate embroidery exemplifies this tribute to handwork and historical techniques. Yet, McQueen was not one to remain tethered to the past; this collection, therefore, was not merely a showcase of garments but a dialogue between the tactile craftsmanship of yesteryears and the dynamic innovations of the present. Fig. 3 illustrates this bridge between eras, displaying Burton's continuation of McQueen's legacy through the use of traditional needlepoint in her 2018 designs. It epitomized McQueen's philosophy: to always remember and respect one's roots while pushing the boundaries of what's possible, ushering in a new era of fashion (A. Wilson 229). Fig. 4 provides a visual journey through the design process, demonstrating how inspiration drawn from McQueen's *No. 13* collection informs the intricate mosaics of Burton’s contemporary creations, thereby encapsulating the ongoing evolution of the brand.

Fig. 2. A Fusion of Textural Artistry: The rough texture of burlap is transformed with intricate floral embroidery, adding delicate beauty to a utilitarian fabric. The fitted bodice flares into an A-line skirt with frayed edges, blending raw material with couture craftsmanship. McQueen's manipulation of materials reflects his ability to invoke nature’s beauty through fashion, challenging traditional notions of luxury and creating a piece that is both art and statement. Photographed by the author with permission from the Alexander McQueen flagship store at 27 Old Bond Street, London, 2023.

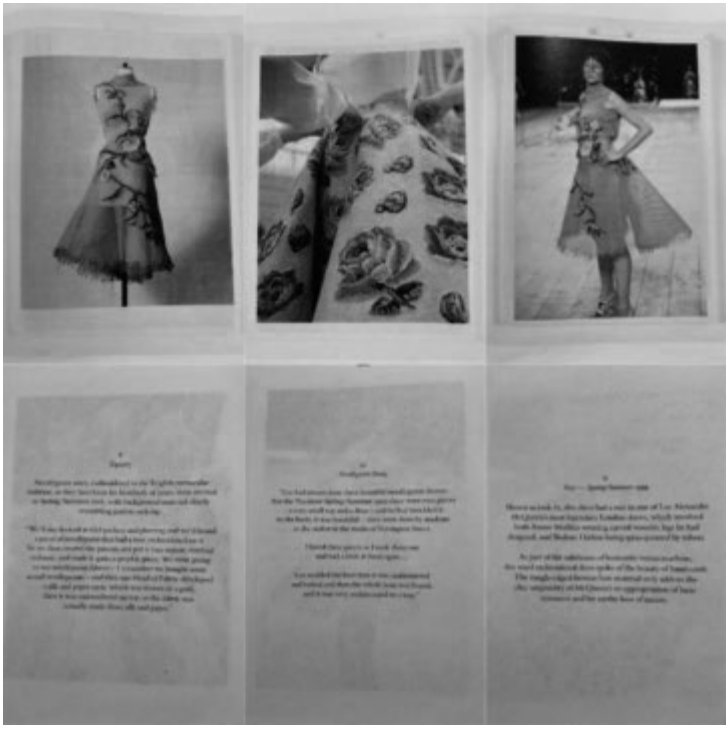

Fig. 3. Continuity of Craft: Embroidery in Alexander McQueen's Legacy, tracing the evolution from McQueen's *No. 13* collection to Sarah Burton's 2018 designs. The top left shows a dress from McQueen's S/S 1999 collection, showcasing the brand's tradition of hand-crafted embellishments. The central and right images display Burton's intricate needlework, reflecting both homage and evolution. The accompanying text highlights the artisanship and thematic inspirations that define the House of McQueen. Photographed by the author with permission from the Alexander McQueen flagship store at 27 Old Bond Street, London, 2023.

Fig 4. Design Evolution: Fig 4. Design Evolution: This image traces the creative journey from McQueen's *No. 13* collection to Burton's 2018 collection. The mood board showcases inspiration through photographs from past runway shows, sketches, fabric swatches, and garment elements. Central to the display is the Tapestry Roses Embroidered Dress, illustrating the meticulous planning and design process that transforms concept into art. The image captures Burton and her team's collaborative effort to uphold McQueen's legacy of innovation, featuring technical sketches and pattern layouts alongside embroidery swatches, emphasizing the artisanal craftsmanship integral to the brand's identity. Photographed by the author with permission from

the Alexander McQueen flagship store at 27 Old Bond Street, London, 2023.

The show for the S/S 1999 *No. 13* collection commenced with a stirring entrance that encapsulated McQueen's philosophy as discussed in relation to fig. 1, 2, and 3. Mullins, an amputee, graced the runway sporting varnished wooden prosthetic legs (Gleason 59). These were not just any prosthetics; they were meticulously designed by McQueen and crafted by Bob Watts (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "Prosthetic legs"). The inspiration for these unique prosthetics was drawn from the works of renowned English Baroque sculptor and wood carver, Grinling Gibbons, who flourished between 1648 and 1721. Gibbons' work is celebrated for its intricate detail and lifelike quality, often depicting realistic flowers, fruits, foliage, and human figures with remarkable depth and delicacy (Esterly foreword 7). In a strikingly modern homage to this historical craftsmanship, Mullins' ensemble was completed with a frock coat featuring a soft chiffon panel at the back, elegantly paired with a simplistic black draped dress (Esguerra et al. 151–2). This fusion of Gibbons' historical influence with contemporary fashion not only honored the Arts and Crafts movement but also brought it into the present, reflecting a continuous dialogue between past and present craftsmanship, a theme vividly chronicled through the visual narratives of both the sculptor and McQueen.

The use of prosthetics in fashion traces its roots back millennia. An ancient wooden toe believed to be from 710 B.C. and found on an Egyptian mummy, stands as the earliest known example of a prosthetic body part. Historically, prosthetics have been recognized for their functional value, aiding those who lost a part of their body (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "Prosthetic legs").

However, McQueen's choice to spotlight an amputee model in his show was a

revolutionary step in the fashion industry. While the introduction of a pregnant model in his A/W 1994 *Banshee* collection was already a bold move, the incorporation of an amputee model was groundbreaking (Gleason 22–5). Although pioneers like Kawakubo had initiated this trend of challenging conventional beauty standards, McQueen's approach still felt fresh and audacious to many (Bartal; Bolton, *Rei Kawakubo*). This decision, which included the use of Aimee Mullins's prosthetic legs, "examples of the prosthesis as commonly understood as substitutive," was not just novelty in challenging beauty standards, but also aligned with Derrida's ideas on the nature of prosthetics in representation (qtd. in Barnard 252).

Derrida's notion of the constitutive prosthesis, especially in the context of writing, provides a lens through which McQueen's work can be viewed. "Derrida argues that [writing] is the interior condition for speech," suggesting that external elements, often perceived as supplementary, are in fact integral to the construction of meaning (qtd. in Barnard, *Fashion Theory* 253). Similarly, McQueen's use of prosthetics was a fundamental element that shaped the narrative of his collections. This mirrors Derrida's concept of the "supplement," where what appears to be an addition is actually integral to the existence of the primary subject. Derrida complicates the relationship between the 'original' and its 'addition,' suggesting that the supplementary element is not merely an enhancement but a necessary component that constitutes the identity and existence of the subject itself. In McQueen's work, elements such as prosthetics, body modifications, or even external symbols like maggots, function as these "supplements," essential to the narrative and the deeper meaning of his designs (Derrida, *Margins of Philosophy* 124).

In the *No. 13* collection, the integration of wooden prosthetics blurred the lines between reality and illusion. This act of blending the natural form of the body with the prosthetic

extension can be likened to Derrida's idea of the "custom implanted (or in reality, prosthetic)" nature of representation (qtd. in Barnard, *Fashion Theory* 253). Here, the prosthetic becomes a medium that challenges our perception of reality, much like Derrida's idea that writing, as a form of prosthesis, challenges our understanding of speech and communication (*Of Grammatology* 56).

Moreover, McQueen's exploration of Victorian themes through the intricate designs on the prosthetics aligns with Derrida's focus on the complexities of representation. Just as Derrida viewed writing as an essential condition for the possibility of speech, McQueen's prosthetics were not simply physical augmentations but integral to his narrative of fashion, adding layers of cultural references and symbolic depth. "Writing is nothing but the representation of speech; it is bizarre that one gives more care to the determining of the image than to the object" (Rousseau qtd. in Derrida 27). In a similar vein, McQueen's use of prosthetics transcended mere aesthetic enhancement, becoming essential components that communicated complex ideas and emotions. As Barnard notes, "The prosthesis of writing in Derrida's constitutive sense is the condition for meaning," and McQueen's prosthetics functioned similarly, creating a new fashion language that redefined the boundaries of identity, body, and cultural narrative (*Fashion Theory* 254).

This innovative approach to design is further evident in McQueen's footwear collection. They were reminiscent of the 1890s bootees, but with a twist: the heels were positioned at the center, akin to the styles of the 1730s, but tilted at a daring 45-degree angle (Riello and McNeill 138–59; Watt 152). This vintage influence was complemented by contemporary materials, with the shoes finished in a lustrous mid-brown, harmonizing with the leather corsetry and accentuated with cream leather bias binding (Esguerra et al. 153). These design choices, much like his prosthetics, reflect McQueen's ability to merge historical references with modern

sensibilities, creating a multi-layered dialogue between the past and the present.

Further pushing boundaries in design, McQueen played with volume: Articulated wooden skirts, which jutted out distinctively from the body, were a nod to his innovative spirit. The inclusion of a crinoline twist towards the end of the collection showcased McQueen's evolution as a designer, marking yet another moment where he redefined fashion norms (Esguerra et al. 153).

In a culminating moment of McQueen's *No. 13* show, model Shalom dressed in a pristine white gown, became the canvas for an unexpected performance (Gleason 62). Two robotic arms, more commonly seen in industrial settings, began to encircle her. They sprayed and splattered paint across her dress in a chaotic yet captivating dance (Watt 152).

The inspiration behind this moment traces back to Horn's *Painting Machine* from 1988. McQueen, known for drawing influences from varied realms, integrated the concept of machines as artists into his fashion showcase. Reflecting on this iconic moment, McQueen confided to writer Sarah Mower that it was his "best show," emphasizing the significance of that particular scene by noting that "that moment was Shalom!" (qtd. in Esguerra et al. 153). Such was the impact of the segment that McQueen, typically the puppet master of emotions with his theatrical presentations, found himself moved by his own artistic portrayal.

"In No.13, both the Sublime and Uncanny are unleashed upon the viewer. Robotic arms defy our understanding of mechanical machines by moving in a life-like manner to the music. Simultaneously, we know that these machines cannot see or sense Harlow rotating between them but somehow do seem to sense her. As they begin to blindly sense her, we the viewer project innocent curiosity, then menace, onto them. We anthropomorphize the robotic arms, granting them intelligence, lucidity, and consciousness that our logic tells us they cannot have"

(McCaffrey).

The duality of the robotic arms—simultaneously mechanical and lifelike—encapsulates a deep-seated tension within our perception of technology. "This dual belief that the machines are dumb actors in this dance and also intelligent participants creates anxiety in the audience. In 1970, Japanese robotics Professor Masahiro Mori described the sensations felt in the presence of increasingly lifelike machines as the 'Uncanny Valley'" (McCaffrey). Mori's concept is vividly illustrated in this spectacle, as the audience grapples with a sense of unease and fascination. The performance becomes a canvas for projecting our complex relationship with the ever-advancing technological world.

The *No.13* collection presents an interplay between art, technology, and human perception. The use of robotic arms in creating art challenges traditional notions of creativity and also evokes complex emotional responses from the audience. This aligns with the principles of the Uncanny Valley, where the closer technology mimics human attributes, the more intense our emotional reactions become (McCaffrey). In this context, the Performative Sublime becomes a critical aspect, where it is not just the visual impact of the art that matters but also the process and performance behind it. The live, dynamic interaction between the robotic arms and the human subject in the *No.13* collection creates a unique artistic experience that transcends what could be conveyed through static displays or conventional mediums. This interactivity and the ensuing emotional complexity underscore the evolving relationship between humans and intelligent machines, reflecting both the potential and the challenges of this frontier in art and technology. As Masahiro Mori's "uncanny valley" concept suggests, the closer robots and AI come to mimicking human behavior and appearance, the more complex and ambivalent our psychological responses become (Mori). This phenomenon highlights both the allure and

discomfort generated by increasingly human-like machines, a theme that resonates in McQueen's exploration of the intersection between humanity and technology.

This fusion of the mechanical and the organic, the predictable and the unpredictable, speaks to a deeper narrative in McQueen's work. It is a narrative that explores the boundaries of control and chaos, the tension between creation and destruction. In this moment, the robotic arms, programmed and precise, become agents of creativity, while Shalom, a sentient being, becomes an object in their mechanical ballet. This inversion of roles challenges traditional views of the creator and the created, the subject and the object.

McQueen's show transcended mere fashion; it was a profound commentary on the intricate interplay of technology, art, and humanity, prompting reflections on the evolving relationship between humans and machines and the delicate balance between discomfort and fascination in our era of rapid technological advancement. His candid remarks about mainstream magazines' focus on conventional beauty, coupled with an acknowledgment of his own provocative nature, underscored his dedication to pushing boundaries. McQueen stated, "You look at all the mainstream magazines and it’s all about beautiful people. I know that I’m provocative. You don’t have to like it, but you must acknowledge it," thereby emphasizing the significance of recognizing and respecting creative expression, even when it diverges from traditional norms (qtd. in Esguerra et al. 153).

McQueen's *No. 13* collection unveiled the intricate interplay between human vulnerability and the unyielding precision of technology. McQueen’s choice of an amputee model was a deliberate attempt to redefine conventional beauty standards, echoing the sentiment of his tattoo, "Love looks not with the eyes but with the mind." This Shakespearean reference from *A Midsummer Night’s Dream* (Act 1, Scene 1) emphasizes the idea that true beauty and love

go beyond physical appearances, rooted instead in emotional and mental connections. McQueen's choice stirred various reactions, ranging from viewing it as a revolutionary act of defiance against traditional beauty norms to seeing it as a call for more inclusive and diverse representation in fashion, reinforcing the deeper message of beauty transcending the visual and embracing the emotional and intellectual.

However, McQueen's own struggles with societal beauty standards, as evidenced by his decision to undergo liposuction, highlighted the pervasive power of these norms. He candidly reflected on this experience, stating, "Even I'm chubby, and I would like to look smaller...When I had liposuction, I was in the thick of the evilest side of fashion you could ever be in. It was just a ... mad period in my life." This personal admission served as a reminder of the human susceptibility to prevailing notions of physical desirability. Despite his awareness of the industry's flaws, McQueen acknowledged the profound impact these ideals had on him, confessing, "I changed myself. It was the wrong thing to do. Because I completely lost touch of who I was" (*McQueen* 1:06:45).

The *No. 13* show subtly shifted the dynamics of observation, turning the gaze upon the audience through innovative uses of robotics and motion cameras. In a powerful re-enactment of *Plato's Atlantis*, motion control cameras not only followed models but also audaciously scrutinized the audience, projecting the spectacle onto a vast backdrop (Wilcox 86). This unexpected shift of focus compelled the audience into a state of self-reflection and self-scrutiny, subverting traditional roles and expectations within the fashion show setting. Thus, McQueen managed to transform the audience from mere observers to participants in the theatricality of the presentation, making them confront their own perceptions and judgments.

However, not all feedback on *No. 13* was positive. In France, McQueen faced criticism

for his decision to feature amputee model Mullins in the show. The insinuations that Mullins, due to her amputation, was somehow manipulated or exploited by McQueen were met with strong rebuttals from both parties. Mullins expressed her disdain for such assumptions, pointing out the underlying biases and prejudices inherent in such accusations. Her statement emphasized the deeply entrenched societal stereotypes regarding individuals with disabilities, suggesting that they are somehow less competent or autonomous in their decisions (A. Wilson 229).

Misinterpretations and controversies often surrounded McQueen's runway presentations, but each served as an opportunity to challenge societal perceptions. The *No. 13* collection boldly redefined beauty, pushing against biases and encouraging viewers to see beyond the superficial, appreciating the inherent beauty in diversity, individuality, and resilience. This ethos evolves further in the upcoming section, where McQueen's approach continues to push fashion's boundaries, merging nature and imagination to craft narratives that envision the future while reflecting on the present.

2.4.2 A Dive into McQueen's Underwater Utopia with S/S 2010 *Plato's Atlantis*

McQueen on *Plato's Atlantis*: "I'm looking for something that doesn't exist. Just the most amazing, beautiful place, I can't imagine anywhere that's in my mind that really exists" (*McQueen* 1:32:48).

The imagery conjured by McQueen's S/S 2010 *Plato's Atlantis* evokes a hauntingly beautiful post-apocalyptic world. From the shipwrecked maiden exploring the mythical sunken city to her fateful encounter with Namor, the Sub-Mariner, the narrative is a bold fusion of myth, history, and pop culture. More than a mere fashion collection, *Plato's Atlantis* is McQueen's commentary on the human condition, environmental degradation, and the transformative power

of nature and technology (Watt 260–1).

The sea, with its vastness and enigma, had always enchanted McQueen, being an emblem of the infinite, the untamed, and the unknown, themes that frequently permeated his work. But with *Plato's Atlantis*, the ocean was not just a backdrop or a motif but the very essence of the narrative, an ode to the oceanic wonders and an exploration of humanity's potential future aligned with the lore of Atlantis and the transformative powers of evolution (A. Wilson 328).

Darwin's theory of evolution has long celebrated the progression of organisms, focusing on adaptation and improvement over time. However, *Plato's Atlantis* collection offers a provocative twist—what if, due to humanity's own environmental destruction and follies, we were forced to regress? Instead of advancing toward a higher state, McQueen imagines a world where survival necessitates a return to our aquatic origins, echoing ancient myths of sunken empires like Atlantis. This reimagining of Darwin's theory plays with the idea of natural selection, proposing an evolutionary adaptation to extreme environmental changes—humans evolving to thrive underwater. In this speculative scenario, McQueen explores both the fragility and resilience of humanity, suggesting that survival may lie not in progress but in embracing and adapting to an ancient, submerged past.

In this narrative, McQueen channels the philosophy of Deleuze and Guattari, particularly their concept of "becoming-animal," which suggests a dissolution of the rigid stratifications between animals and humans. This idea, central to their philosophy, involves a transformation that transcends human limitations, allowing for a deeper connection with the primal, instinctual aspects of existence. *Plato's Atlantis* evokes this process of "becoming-animal," where humans evolve to survive in extreme conditions, shedding their established identities to embrace a new

form of being. As Deleuze and Guattari describe, "Becoming-animal, becoming-molecular, becoming-inhuman, each involves a molar extension, a human hyperconcentration," underscoring the fluidity and adaptability inherent in McQueen's vision of future evolution (34).

This theoretical framework is applied to *Plato's Atlantis*, where the distinction between human and animal becomes indiscernible, reflecting a "zone of indétermination" where natural differentiation is preceded (Deleuze and Guattari 274; Seely 247–65). McQueen's designs, infused with animalistic elements, create a space where humans are not just regressing but rather entering a state of becoming—merging with their primal, nonhuman origins. Furthermore, Deleuze and Guattari's ideas about "assemblages" align with McQueen's fusion of different materials and styles, symbolizing a hybrid future where distinctions between natural and artificial, organic and synthetic are blurred, resonating with the collection's environmental overtones. In *Plato's Atlantis*, McQueen combines digital prints, marine textures, and futuristic designs to craft a vision that transcends the boundaries between nature and technology. This aligns with Deleuze and Guattari's notion that "assemblages have elements (or multiplicities) of several kinds: human, social, and technical machines, organized molar machines; molecular machines with their particles of becoming-inhuman" (36). The collection thus becomes a somber reflection on the consequences of environmental degradation and the urgent need for redemption, encapsulating McQueen's vision of a world where survival depends on merging with the forces of nature.

McQueen integrates technology into his presentations, positioning it as a potential mitigator of human challenges. The use of autonomous cameras, which capture both the catwalk and the audience, symbolizes a future enhanced by technological advancements. This approach exemplifies humanity's ability to innovate and utilize technology for adaptation, evolution, and

possibly, redemption. The garments in the collection are transformative, with the fashion show depicting the gradual evolution of models into marine-inspired beings. This metamorphosis, achieved through advanced printing technologies, reflects the complex patterns and structures found in marine ecosystems, highlighting the diversity and allure of underwater life (Wilcox 86). As noted in *Mind, Mythos, Muse*, "a moth-print dress is a visual expression of natural selection and protective camouflage," while other designs evoke the defense mechanisms of stingrays and jellyfish, symbolizing the beauty found in strength and evolutionary adaptation (Esguerra et al. 161). These digitally collaged textiles, with their meticulous likenesses of animals, reveal McQueen's deep engagement with both natural selection and technological innovation.

The digital platform's crash, triggered by high viewer anticipation following Lady Gaga's song announcement, highlights the significant convergence of technology, popular culture, and fashion.[16] It marked a pivotal moment in digital engagement, as McQueen attracted millions of viewers to witness his creative vision. Nick Knight remarked on the phenomenon, noting, "Yeah, we broke the internet...six and a half million people who probably would never have heard about McQueen or got to come and see it" (SHOWstudio, "Essay: Nick Knight on Plato's Atlantis").

The runway itself became a spectacle of creativity and drama. Models walked along a shimmering path, flanked by autonomous machines that projected Knight's evocative film featuring Raquel Zimmerman amidst serpents. This setting created a powerful visual narrative of vulnerability, sensuality, and peril, further enhancing the thematic complexity of the show. With motion-controlled cameras "looking at [the models] as if they were prey," the technological elements mirrored the models' predatory yet vulnerable personas (SHOWstudio, "Essay: Nick Knight on Plato's Atlantis").

[16] In the video, at the timestamp of 3:34, you can observe a design by McQueen from *Plato's Atlantis* collection. Lady Gaga, *Bad Romance*.

The models, with their horn-like hairstyles, appeared to have emerged from the ocean's abyssal depths, evoking a sense of transformation. Their garments, adorned with turtles, primeval fish, and other marine motifs, told tales of a forgotten aquatic era. Enlarged panniered hips, glistening with enamel paillettes reminiscent of fish scales, emphasized the evolution from human to marine, a testament to McQueen's exploration of humanity's connection to nature and transformation (Watt 261–2).

The color palette of the collection further reinforced this narrative. Verdant greens, opulent golds, and hints of bronze spoke of an underwater realm teeming with life. The bronze-green taffeta breeches and the all-in-ones, juxtaposed with the steel-like sheen of the jellyfish dresses, were sartorial symphonies that echoed the harmonious balance of nature (Watt 262).

In the array of McQueen's innovative designs, the footwear is particularly notable, especially the "Armadillo" shoes. These shoes, which quickly became iconic in the fashion industry, combined the elegant poise of a ballerina *en pointe* with a marked edginess. The design inspiration for these shoes is rooted in the dark, surreal artwork of H. R. Giger, particularly his contributions to the 1979 science-fiction film, *Alien*. Giger's work, known for its biomechanical aesthetic and ominous visions of the future, served as a profound visual influence for McQueen. Although Giger's art often delved into themes of dystopia and human-machine hybrids, McQueen reinterpreted these elements with a hopeful perspective. His adaptation of Giger's stylistic elements advanced a narrative of evolution and transformation, proposing a progressive rather than a pessimistic outlook on the future (Hirsch; Watt 263).

In addition to the striking "Armadillo" shoe, the "Alien" shoe, with its serpentine tail winding around the heel, evoked the eerie aesthetic of Ridley Scott's *Alien*. H.R. Giger, whose biomechanical designs were central to the film's look, once explained in a BBC interview that his

work explored the interplay of his likes, hates, and fears, blending the biological with the mechanical to reflect on the creatures lurking within the psyche. McQueen appeared to resonate deeply with this sentiment, reinterpreting Giger's vision and weaving it seamlessly into the fabric of his own storytelling (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "'Alien' shoe").

In contrast to the futuristic "Alien" shoe, McQueen's "Titanic" shoe presented a more retro design, reminiscent of the Meccano toy system with its distinct punched-hole attachment method. The "Titanic" shoe, though firmly rooted in the aquatic narrative of *Plato's Atlantis*, served as a nod to the past, highlighting McQueen's ability to draw from history while still fitting within the futuristic and otherworldly themes of his collection (Love and Gamble).

McQueen's skill was evident in his ability to merge tradition with innovation, blending the old with the new. The footwear in *Plato's Atlantis* collection exemplified this duality. These designs were avant-garde, pushing the boundaries of conventional fashion design and challenging existing perceptions of what fashion could be. Simultaneously, they incorporated traditional elements, such as the elegance of a ballerina's pose.

The collection was a deep dive into the theme of transformation, a narrative of humanity's evolution and its potential return to the aquatic depths from when life began. McQueen's designs spoke of a world where humans, having transcended their terrestrial limitations, become one with nature again, adopting hybrid forms that blend the human with the marine. The metamorphosis was not just physical, but also symbolic, just as moths transformed into flies in his *Angel* installation.

Elizabeth Grosz's insights in *Becoming Undone* come to the forefront here, as she delves into the intersection of animality, sexuality, and art. Her dialogue with the works of Deleuze and Guattari, alongside Darwin, sheds light on McQueen's endeavor to capture the nonhuman forces

and energies found in animals and incorporate them into his art. In *Plato's Atlantis*, McQueen's designs are not merely fashion; they act as a medium through which human identity is deconstructed and fused with nature's primal forces. Grosz's perspective helps elucidate how McQueen's fashion transcends aesthetic appeal, becoming a sensory medium that connects the human with nonhuman elements, encouraging a "becoming-animal" state.

Deleuze and Guattari describe this process as a dissolution of the boundaries between humans and animals, where identity is no longer fixed but fluid, allowing for a continuous state of transformation and connection with nonhuman energies. McQueen taps into this process of becoming-animal through his radical designs where the models appear as hybrid beings, neither fully human nor entirely animal. This blurring of boundaries embodies what Deleuze and Guattari term a "molar extension," where the individual is no longer defined by rigid structures but expands into something larger and more complex (34).

In *Plato's Atlantis*, McQueen envisions humans evolving into higher beings, where nonhuman forces, inherent in sexuality and animality, become intertwined with his artistic expression. The garments themselves, inspired by the patterns and textures of marine life, speak to a return to a primal, almost prehistoric state of existence, echoing Darwinian evolution. Through this, McQueen channels a vision where fashion serves as a vehicle for transformation—a fluid narrative of becoming, where distinctions between human, animal, and environment dissolve. This is fashion not just as art, but as an experiential and philosophical exploration of the very nature of being.

In this submerged realm, *Plato's Atlantis* reflects Donna Haraway's notions of a technologically mediated existence as seen in her "Cyborg Manifesto." While Haraway's direct influence on McQueen's work is not explicitly mentioned, the collection's fusion of human,

animal, and technological elements strongly resonates with her ideas. The hybrid creatures that McQueen creates, a melding of organic and mechanical, suggest a future where humanity, having pushed the boundaries of nature and technology, finds a new existence. This vision aligns with Haraway's concept of breaking down rigid boundaries between categories like human, animal, and machine, embracing a more fluid, integrated understanding of identity. Haraway describes the cyborg as "a condensed image of both imagination and material reality," one that allows for historical transformation and a new relationship with our environment and technology (2).

McQueen's presentation mirrors this cyborgian future, offering a glimpse of a world where distinctions between biological and technological life are blurred. The models, transformed into aquatic hybrids, evoke a state of "nonhuman becoming," where identity is no longer fixed but interwoven with both natural and synthetic elements. As Stephen D. Seely notes, this form of affective fashion engages with the nonhuman and destabilizes traditional concepts of the body and identity, much like Haraway's cyborg philosophy. The promise of new life and new beginnings shimmered in *Plato's Atlantis*, echoing Haraway's call for a redefined, posthuman relationship with both our environment and the technologies that shape us.

By situating fashion within this conceptual framework, McQueen challenges the viewer to rethink not only the aesthetics of fashion but also the ethics of a future where humanity coexists with its technological creations, an idea central to Haraway's vision of the cyborg.

McQueen's quote about feeling submerged yet finding solace in the quietude of the ocean depths, adds a poignant layer to the collection. It suggests a personal journey, a struggle with the overwhelming demands of the fashion world juxtaposed with moments of introspective creativity. "Sometimes I feel like I am drowning but then again, I have always felt peace and quiet under the ocean with me, myself and I" (McQueen qtd. in Watt 93). These words resonate

with a melancholic undertone, hinting at the duality of McQueen's relationship with his craft—both its perils and its profound rewards.

In the days leading up to his tragic passing, McQueen grappled intensely with personal torment, an internal strife that manifested vividly in his work. The *Plato's Atlantis* collection, while a clarion call of humanity's potential self-inflicted apocalypse, paradoxically exuded a sense of optimism. In McQueen's imaginative universe, cataclysm gave birth to evolution and transcendence. This vision perhaps echoed his own internal hope that beyond the abyss of his despair, there lay redemption and metamorphosis.

Death, for McQueen, was not a terminal end but a cyclic phase. "It is important to look at death because it is a part of life. It’s a sad thing, melancholy but romantic at the same time. It is the end of a cycle - everything has to end. The cycle of life is positive because it gives room for new things" (qtd. in Esguerra et al. 131). These profound words encapsulate McQueen's perspective on mortality being a beautiful melancholy, a necessary end that paves the way for rebirth.

This philosophy mirrors the beliefs of sixteenth-century artist Bernard Palissy, who, like McQueen, embraced a visual and intellectual engagement with ecosystem change. Both artists, although separated by centuries, used their crafts to challenge and redefine prevailing paradigms. For Palissy, it was the traditional understanding of fossils; for McQueen, it was the conventional definitions of beauty and style. Palissy is best known for his rustic ware, ceramics that realistically depicted flora and fauna. He created lifelike representations of animals, plants, and marine life, which were typically arranged into intricate, three-dimensional scenes on his platters and dishes, reflecting his fascination with the natural world (Amico). McQueen, similarly, crafted garments that mimicked the patterns and structures of marine ecosystems, blending

fashion with biological forms to explore humanity's relationship with nature. Both artists, through their work, highlight the fragility of ecosystems and engage with the transformative power of nature in ways that blur the boundaries between art and life (Esguerra et al. 161).

Environmental concerns, notably the impending danger of rising sea levels due to climate change, were central to *Plato's Atlantis* narrative. Other artists, like photographer Andreas Gursky, also shed light on these pressing issues, emphasizing the fragility of our planet. McQueen's collection, opening with the "Reptilia" print in hues of yellow and culminating in its aquatic blue counterpart, was a metaphorical voyage from fiery destruction to watery rebirth. The recurring serpent motifs, reminiscent of the ouroboros symbolizing rebirth and cyclicality, further emphasized themes of regeneration.

With S/S 1999 *No. 13*, McQueen showcased the beauty of juxtaposition: age-old craftsmanship harmoniously coexisting with cutting-edge robotics. This collection was a testament to a vision of a future where technology would intertwine with our everyday lives, reshaping the very fabric of our existence (Esguerra et al. 161).

Fast forward to a decade later, S/S 2010 *Plato's Atlantis* was the crescendo of that vision, the collection being a prophetic glimpse into the trajectory of the fashion world. McQueen, through his designs, posited that fashion, like all facets of modern life, would be irrevocably altered by technology. This metamorphosis was not something to be feared but embraced, as it signaled a world brimming with endless possibilities.

McQueen's foresight in integrating technology with fashion was remarkably prescient. Today, the fusion of technology and fashion is unmistakable, evident in innovations such as augmented reality fitting rooms and AI-driven personalized fashion recommendations. McQueen's collections presaged this inevitable evolution, showcasing his ability to anticipate not

only trends in fashion but also broader societal shifts. As Leanne Luce explains, AI and technology are revolutionizing the fashion industry, driving developments that personalize and enhance consumer experiences. McQueen's work paved the way for this seamless blending of the digital and sartorial, which has since become an essential aspect of contemporary fashion (Vogue Team).

Despite his forward-looking approach, McQueen consistently acknowledged the allure of the past. He possessed a profound understanding that while evolution and growth are crucial, it is equally important to remember and honor historical influences. His subsequent, though unfinished, collection served as a poignant tribute to the romantic era, emphasizing that in a world increasingly dominated by technology, there remains a significant place for nostalgia. In McQueen's world, the past and the future danced in perfect harmony, each enhancing the beauty of the other.

2.5 History

Alexander McQueen's body of work is a complex mosaic of narratives, showcasing his understanding of history's power. From the outset of his career, as demonstrated in his 1992 MA graduate collection, *Jack the Ripper Stalks His Victims*, McQueen exhibited a deep engagement with the past, reinterpreting historical themes for a contemporary audience. This collection served as an introduction to McQueen’s distinctive approach and a testament to his profound respect for historical narratives.

Drawing inspiration from the haunting and enigmatic lore of Jack the Ripper, McQueen showcased his ability to delve deep into historical events, extract their essence, and meld them into fashion narratives that resonated with modern sensibilities. The collection was a dark and

dramatic homage to Victorian-era London, filled with tailored silhouettes, impeccable craftsmanship, and a hint of macabre (Honigman 54). It was as if McQueen was resurrecting the ghosts of history and inviting them to strut the modern runway.

This deep-seated respect for history became a recurrent motif in McQueen's work. Whether it was the literary and religious undertones of A/W 1996's *Dante*, the homage to the Maid of Orléans in A/W 1998's *Joan*, or the exploration of Scotland's history and its ties with England in A/W 2006's *The Widows of Culloden*, McQueen consistently showcased his ability to transport audiences across epochs and geographies (Watt 94; Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 115).

Through collections like S/S 2004's *Deliverance*, which was inspired by the 1948 film *They Shoot Horses, Don't They?*, and A/W 2010's *Angels and Demons*, which delved into the Renaissance period and its dichotomies, McQueen demonstrated that history was not just about looking back but also about drawing parallels with the present and envisioning the future (Meyer 33–46; Watt 273).

Incorporating Eco's perspective, "Beauty has never been absolute and immutable but has taken on different aspects depending on the historical period and the country," McQueen's collections reflect the fluidity and reinterpretation of beauty through time (*On Beauty* 14). McQueen's recontextualization of historical events and figures aligns with Eco's view on the changing nature of beauty. In *Joan*, McQueen's artistic interpretation served to connect the present with historical narratives, echoing Eco's concept that "Beauty...was a quality that could be possessed by natural things...while the task of art was solely to do the things it did well in such a way that they might serve the purpose for which they were intended" (*On Beauty* 10).

Eco's idea that "over the centuries it was artists, poets, and novelists who told us about the things that they considered beautiful" aligns with McQueen's storytelling through fashion

(*On Beauty* 10). McQueen's collections, like the works of past artists and writers, told stories through the beauty they represented, bridging past and present aesthetics.

In summary, McQueen's legacy represents a profound integration of historical narrative with contemporary design, a combination that not only redefined the boundaries of fashion but also challenged traditional perceptions of beauty and storytelling. Rich in historical allusions, they stand as a testament to his ability to merge past and present, fostering a dialogue between different epochs. This distinctive approach has left a lasting impact on the fashion world, cementing his legacy as a source of inspiration and innovation.

As the discussion turns to one of McQueen's earliest works, the MA Graduate Collection *1992 Jack the Ripper Stalks His Victims*, these thematic elements come to life. This collection underscores McQueen's early fascination with blending historical narratives and avant-garde design, laying the foundation for his future influence on the fashion industry. The following section delves into this collection, showcasing how McQueen's reinterpretation of Victorian-era London exemplifies his use of fashion as a powerful narrative medium.

2.5.1 MA Graduate Collection 1992 *Jack the Ripper Stalks His Victims*

The shadows of history often have a way of resurfacing in the present, weaving themselves into the very fabric of our existence. For Alexander McQueen, this connection was strikingly literal. In the mid-19th century, the cobbled streets of Dorset Street bore witness to McQueen's maternal lineage (Honigman 54). Little did those who walked those streets know, just decades later, they would echo with the grisly tales of Jack the Ripper—a name that would both haunt and captivate future generations (Sugden).

The dark and harsh realities of London's history deeply influenced McQueen, beginning

from his early days at the Ladbroke Grove-based fashion house Red or Dead. His work on the audacious leather bondage collection for the Autumn/Winter season of 1991 reflected his fascination with the city's underbelly. This thematic thread extended to his culminating work for his Master's degree in Fashion Design at Central Saint Martins, finalized in March 1992. In a macabre twist, McQueen infamously sewed human hair into the blood-red linings of garments, a chilling detail that echoed his rumored alterations to the Prince of Wales's suit at Anderson & Sheppard. This fascination with the grotesque would become a hallmark in his later collections. As McKitterick remarked, McQueen's early experiences at Red or Dead were formative, introducing him to the idea that clothing design could draw inspiration from unexpected sources, whether historical, visual, or even sexual (*McQueen* 0:07:27). This integration of the visceral and the conceptual marked the beginning of McQueen's distinct and daring aesthetic (Breward 43).

McQueen's 1992 MA graduate collection was more than a display of sartorial expertise; it was a reflection of his soul, shaped by personal traumas and a deep interest in history. Drawing inspiration from the infamous Jack the Ripper, McQueen showcased garments that mirrored the grotesqueness of the murders, evoking the same unsettling fascination that gripped London during the Ripper's reign of terror (Sugden 3). Yet, it was McQueen's own challenging experiences from childhood that added depth and emotional weight to the collection. By incorporating his own hair into the garments, reminiscent of the tokens of affection given by Victorian-era prostitutes, McQueen layered eerie romanticism with horror. This intertwining of love and terror mirrored his own personal struggles and anxieties, which often found expression in his work. As McQueen noted, "My collections have always been autobiographical, a lot to do with my own sexuality and coming to terms with the person I am - it was like exorcising my ghosts...to do with my childhood, the way I think about life, and the way I was brought up to

think about life" (qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 35).

"Elegiac and diaphanous sheath-like dresses were contrasted with twisted interpretations of Victorian frock coats, lined in the lavender silk of mourning and subtly pleated at the top of the sleeve to unsettle assumptions around the stiffness of masculine tailoring" (Breward 43). On the surface, McQueen's referencing of London's most notorious horrors might not seem particularly original, but it was the depth of emotion and historical context he wove into his work that set it apart.

For McQueen, Jack the Ripper was not merely a historical figure but a specter that resonated deeply with his own life experiences (Honigman 50). Stories suggesting a familial connection to the Ripper, coupled with his fascination with the 1991 thriller, *The Silence of the Lambs*, intensified his engagement with the darker aspects of the human psyche. In the film, Buffalo Bill, the antagonist who creates garments from his victims' skin, symbolically parallels McQueen’s artistic endeavor to weave the vulnerabilities and fragilities of life into his designs (A. Wilson 81). Furthermore, a pertinent reference to Hitchcock's *Psycho* enriches this narrative layer. Both Buffalo Bill and Norman Bates, the protagonists of *Psycho*, were inspired by the real-life serial killer Ed Gein, who similarly fashioned items from human remains (Schechter). This connection underscores a thematic continuity in McQueen’s work, highlighting his exploration of the macabre and the psychologically complex in human nature.

In stitching moths, worms, and other creatures into his clothes, McQueen was weaving in a narrative of life's transience and inevitable decay. The act was both a nod to the macabre and a reflection of his own inner tumult. Through this collection, McQueen showcased that fashion was not just about aesthetics, but a powerful medium to explore and express the deepest recesses of human emotions and history.

Fashion is as much about silhouette as it is about fabric, color, and detail. Every once in a while, a designer emerges with the audacity to challenge the established norms of silhouette, reshaping how we perceive the human form. Alexander McQueen was one such disruptor.

John McKitterick's recollection of McQueen's graduate collection offers an insightful perspective. Viewed laterally, the collection bore an avian silhouette, a reflection of McQueen's professed adoration for birds. However, this bird-like quality was more than mere aesthetic; it carried an underlying homoerotic undertone. The dropped waist elongated the torso, subtly shortening the appearance of the legs, a transformative alteration in body proportion. McKitterick remarked, "What I distinctly remember is that if you looked at the collection from the side rather than from the front you saw this extraordinary silhouette, a bird-like silhouette... but there was something else to it, too. The idea of dropping the waist and making the legs shorter was quite homoerotic in a way" (qtd. in A. Wilson 82). This transformation in body proportion, through McQueen's manipulation of silhouettes, not only altered the physical form but also imbued the garments with layered meanings, resonating with McQueen's personal narratives and explorations of identity (Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 172).

However, McQueen's innovation did not end with this collection. He further pushed boundaries with the introduction of "bumsters." The audacity of this design was evident: trousers cut so low they revealed the upper portion of the buttocks, redefining the waistline and challenging the very essence of societal modesty—an audacious reimagining of the human form.

Such paradigm shifts in silhouette are rare, reserved for the pantheon of fashion greats. With the likes of Chanel and Dior, McQueen etched his name in sartorial history. While the "bumster" made its debut in A/W 1993 *The Taxi Driver*, its inception can be traced back to the

silhouettes and concepts explored in his graduate collection.[17]

McQueen's *Jack the Ripper Stalks His Victims* collection, when examined through the prism of Walkowitz's insights in *City of Dreadful Delight: Narratives of Sexual Danger in Late-Victorian London*, reveals a deeper, more nuanced exploration of the socio-cultural dynamics of the era (171–90). Walkowitz's analysis of the intersecting roles of gender, class, and sexuality in late Victorian London provides a context for understanding McQueen's collection (121–34). Her work highlights the female figure as a potent symbol of danger, desire, and transgression, a theme that resonates powerfully in McQueen's portrayal of the Ripper's victims.

Walkowitz interprets the Jack the Ripper murders as manifestations of larger societal anxieties, particularly those revolving around the evolving roles of women and the challenges they posed to the established order. This perspective aligns with the collection, which can be seen as a modern commentary on these historical and cultural tensions. The avant-garde designs, characterized by their dark undertones, echo the sense of danger and transgression outlined in Walkowitz's narrative (171–90). In doing so, McQueen challenges the rigid gender norms and societal expectations of the Victorian era, intertwining personal traumas with the historical narrative, and thus blurring the lines between the past and the present.

As noted by Breward, Walkowitz suggests that "the Whitechapel murders have continued to provide a common vocabulary of male violence against women, a vocabulary now more than one hundred years old" (qtd. in Breward 43). McQueen's collection uses this vocabulary, not

[17] *The Taxi Driver* collection, "presented in a small hotel room on mismatched hangers on a single clothes rack, McQueen referenced *Taxi Driver*, the 1976 film by Martin Scorsese starring Robert De Niro as a vigilante who rescues a child prostitute. There was a silk coatdress with a quilted and jeweled collar that had cost him two weeks of painstaking work. There were capelets crafted from black feathers, items taken from menswear—frock coats and tailcoats with dramatic silhouettes—and small corseted jackets with intricate Victorian jet beading. Bumsters, a pair of extremely low-cut trousers seemed most connected to the sleazy world of Scorsese's film" (Gleason 10).

only as a historical reference but also as a platform to question the persistent societal issues of gender-based violence. This dialogue between past and present brings to light the enduring relevance of these themes, positioning McQueen's work as both a reflection on and a critique of these historical narratives (Flanders).

Walkowitz's exploration of the Ripper case goes beyond the acts of violence themselves, delving into the public and media discourses that surrounded these events. In *Prostitution and Victorian Society: Women, Class, and the State* she examines how these narratives were framed, how the victims were portrayed, and the societal implications of such representations (20). This critical analysis sheds light on how McQueen's collection engages with the complex ways in which these events have been understood and represented over time.

Transitioning to the insights provided by Evans in *Fashion at the Edge: Spectacle, Modernity, and Deathliness*, the narrative of McQueen's collection is defended and further elucidated. Evans counters the notion that McQueen's work was simply an expression of misogyny or sadistic voyeurism. Firstly, Evans contextualizes McQueen's vision within his own queer sexuality, noting his openness in an era when such candor was uncommon in the fashion world (*Fashion at the Edge* 145). This perspective challenges traditional notions of femininity and victimhood, as McQueen's designs often referenced the strong, assertive sexuality of lesbians, thus subverting conventional female stereotypes (Breward 43–5).

Secondly, Evans sheds light on the significance of McQueen's tailoring technique in relation to his thematic choices. The "aesthetic of cruelty" that permeated McQueen's shows is seen not just as a dramatic flourish but as an integral part of his garment creation (*Fashion at the Edge* 143). His tailoring style, characterized by razor-sharp precision and keen attention to the body's contours, reflects the themes of surgical precision and evisceration found in the Ripper

story (Breward 43−5). Evans argues that this approach was a manifestation of McQueen's perspective on tailoring, effectively linking his craft to the historical and cultural motifs he explored.

The incorporation of the Ripper narrative in McQueen's work, characterized by themes of butchery and dissection, is an artistic choice that resonates with the deeper cultural commentary on gender and power. This thematic choice is not merely about the shock value; it is intricately tied to McQueen's method of reinterpreting historical narratives. As highlighted by Evans and echoed by McQueen's patron, Isabella Blow, McQueen's cutting and tailoring techniques served as a medium to reflect contemporary issues of gender and power. These techniques, by deconstructing and reassembling historical fashion, bring to the fore the underlying tensions and inequalities of the Victorian era, a time notorious for its strict gender roles and moral codes.

Blow remarked, "What attracted me to Alexander was the way he takes ideas from the past and sabotages them with his cut to make them thoroughly new and in the context of today. It is the complexity and severity of his approach to cut that makes him so modern. He is like a Peeping Tom in the way he slits and stabs at fabric to explore all the erogenous zones of the body" (qtd. in Breward 43−5). McQueen's avant-garde reinterpretations, such as slashing fabric and manipulating silhouettes, serve as a powerful critique of the gender norms embedded in Victorian fashion.

Evans further contextualizes McQueen's approach, noting that his ability to blend historical references with contemporary concerns allows his collections to function as visual commentaries on modern society. Her work *Fashion at the Edge* dismantles the traditional aesthetics of fashion and uses its spectacle to engage with themes of modernity, gender, and death (143). Through this lens, McQueen's *Jack the Ripper Stalks His Victims* is a poignant

interrogation of power dynamics, past and present, encoded in the very fabrics of society.

Elizabeth Wilson's insight that "Fashion acts as a vehicle for fantasy...the performance that is fashion is one road from the inner to the outer world" further illuminates McQueen's artistic direction (246). The fantasy here is not an escapist one, but rather a confrontation with hidden societal truths. It is a journey from the repressed inner world of Victorian anxieties and obsessions to the modern public stage, where these issues are still relevant. His designs, therefore, embody not just the unfulfilled fantasies of a bygone era but also the unconscious desires and fears of contemporary society. By mirroring society's ambivalence towards issues like gender norms and sexual repression, McQueen's work bridges the historical and the contemporary, revealing the persistent undercurrents that shape societal attitudes towards gender and power.

Furthermore, Wilson suggests that art, including fashion, has a "troubled relationship with morality" and is often "denounced as immoral" (246). This idea is pertinent when considering the controversial nature of McQueen's collection, which challenges traditional moral norms by invoking a notorious murderer and blending elements of danger and allure.

Finally, Wilson captures the essence of fashion's impact, stating, "when we dress we wear inscribed upon our bodies the often obscure relationship of art, personal psychology, and the social order" (247). Fashion, in this view, is not merely about aesthetics; it is a complex intersection of individual expression and societal structures. Wilson further elaborates, "And that is why we remain endlessly troubled by fashion - drawn to it, yet repelled by a fear of what we might find hidden within its purposes, masked by the enigma of its Mona Lisa smile" (247). This duality, the attraction and repulsion, reflects the tension McQueen often explored in his designs. His work probed beneath the surface of beauty to reveal the hidden layers of meaning and the

intricate dance between personal identity and the larger social fabric. In doing so, McQueen invited his audience to confront the deeper truths embedded within fashion's alluring façade.

The intricate dance between pain and beauty, love and loss, is a recurring theme in McQueen's life and work. The evocative title *Jack the Ripper Stalks His Victims* is emblematic of this dichotomy. In this collection, he does not merely create garments; rather, he wields the tools of his trade as instruments of reclamation, transforming victims into empowered beings. His act of slashing and reattaching serves as a metaphor for healing and restoration. By juxtaposing elements of vulnerability (like locks of his own hair) with those of strength and resilience, McQueen blurs the lines between victimhood and agency, thereby subverting established narratives.

Romance, for McQueen, was both a refuge and an enigma, a world where he could momentarily escape the shadows that often clouded his psyche. His designs exuded this romanticism, reflecting the delicate balance between the ethereal and the visceral, the ephemeral and the everlasting. As Andrew Wilson notes, "McQueen had a hope that the same narrative of romance would infuse his own life and that he could move away from the ugly realities of exploitation and abuse to something sweeter and gentler, more equal" (84). Yet, like his creations, his romantic relationships were fleeting, shadowed by his pervasive fear of abandonment.

Each relationship, no matter how transient, imprinted upon McQueen, leaving behind echoes that resonated in his subsequent collections. His close friend, BillyBoy*, observed, "He never had a relationship that lasted any length of time...But he was attracted to that. He was masochistic and insecure and unhappy and had very low self-esteem" (qtd. in A. Wilson 33). These personal struggles with intimacy and self-worth wove their way into his work, where

themes of vulnerability, longing, and self-destruction were frequently explored.

McQueen's designs mirrored the complexity of his emotional world, where the romantic ideal clashed with darker undercurrents. His collections walked the line between beauty and horror, often reflecting his own turbulent experiences. This juxtaposition was an emotional necessity, a means of expressing the internal conflict between his romantic aspirations and the harsh realities he encountered.

Ultimately, McQueen's work reveals how deeply personal traumas and fears can be transformed into powerful artistic statements. His fashion often served as an exorcism of his past, intertwining love and pain, reflecting his complex relationship with romance. However, McQueen's journey was not solely defined by this darkness—some collections beckoned to a past untouched by personal struggle, offering moments of respite and glimpses into a world filled with light and possibility.

2.5.2 A/W 1996 *Dante*

'Before me nothing was created
if not eternal, and I eternal last.
All hope abandon, ye who enter'
Dante Alighieri, *The Divine Comedy: Inferno, Canto III*

The A/W 1996 *Dante* collection marked another significant moment in McQueen's trajectory as a fashion designer. The choice of Christchurch, Spitalfields, was not just about the grandeur of the venue but also its historical significance. Designed by Nicholas Hawksmoor, a student of the famous architect Sir Christopher Wren, the church was part of the Fifty New

Churches Act of 1711, commissioned to accommodate London's growing population (De La Ruffiniere Du Prey and Hawksmoor). As Judith Watt notes, "The church had links to McQueen's Spitalfields weaver ancestor and is next door to the Ten Bells pub, which featured large in the Jack the Ripper murders. Magnificently baroque, with ancient Egyptian references, nothing could be further from the anodyne British Fashion Council tent" (89).

This combination of architectural grandeur and dark historical context mirrored the thematic tension in McQueen's collection, where he frequently invoked the dualities of life and death, beauty and horror, drawing on both his personal history and broader cultural narratives.

Dante hinted at themes of life, death, love, pain, and redemption—themes that find echoes in Dante Alighieri's *Divine Comedy*. McQueen's connection to Jack the Ripper was subtly revisited, providing a continuous thread to his earlier collections.

The anticipation for the show was palpable. After the controversy and raw energy of *Highland Rape*, expectations were high. Intrigued by McQueen's audacity and originality, the public thronged the venue. True to form, McQueen delivered. The runway transformed into a stage, providing the audience with a theatrical experience that was evocative, emotional, and undeniably McQueen.

While many designers create collections with a broad or abstract theme, McQueen's approach to *Dante* was anything but superficial. He delved deeply into the realms of history, literature, and even provocative photography to craft a narrative that was both haunting and captivating. Each piece in the collection echoed the journey Dante embarked on in *The Divine Comedy*, transitioning from the torments of *Inferno* to the celestial beauty of *Paradiso*, mirroring the emotional and spiritual depths of the epic. McQueen's intricate storytelling and attention to detail made *Dante* not just a fashion collection, but a profound artistic exploration.

Using Don McCullin's haunting images from the Vietnam War, without permission, was a risky move that exemplified McQueen’s audacious nature (Watt 91). The juxtaposition of these war-torn images on luxurious fabrics brought to the forefront the duality of life, the beauty and the horror, side by side.

The collection, characterized by its evocative interpretation of Dante's hell, showcased a transformation of male models into figures resembling American gang members, adding a modern, chaotic twist to the concept of a tormented realm. This styling choice, where denim skirts were paired with Don McCullin-print jackets and trouser suits cut in innovative ways, aligned with the collection's thematic exploration of chaos and torment (Watt 91). Philip Treacy's contribution of headwear and Simon Costin's bird-claw accessories and jet headpiece shaped like a widow’s peak further accentuated the theme of descent into a dark world (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "Encyclopedia of Collections: Dante").

In *Regarding the Pain of Others*, Sontag reflects on how certain representations can "create the illusion of consensus" and "simplify. They agitate. They create the illusion of consensus," an idea that resonates with McQueen's vision in this collection (8). The models, transformed into gang-like figures, not only disrupt traditional fashion narratives but also provoke a reflection on the societal undercurrents of violence and chaos, much like the photographs Sontag discusses.

The collection's material choices also played a significant role in conveying its luxurious yet somber aesthetic. Lavender silk taffeta, traditionally used for half-mourning, was specially commissioned along with cashmere printed with a black fern design that morphed into applique black lace. This fabric choice subtly referenced the mourning and grief inherent in Dante's narrative. Additionally, the use of Mongolian lamb to trim a full-bodied camel coat and the

embroidery of ‘nude’ mesh with flowers and crystals, underscored McQueen's commitment to luxury and his rejection of minimalism (Watt 91). "I think people want that now," McQueen observed, emphasizing his belief that modern fashion consumers were seeking something beyond minimalist designs. "I’m the reverse of a minimalist. I like eclecticism. These clothes don’t rely on accessories to make an impact," he told the *Sunday Times*, highlighting the standalone power of his designs (qtd. in Watt 91).

Sontag discusses the paradox of beauty and suffering in art, noting that "To speak of reality becoming a spectacle is a breathtaking provincialism" (*Regarding the Pain of Others* 85). This concept is vividly embodied in McQueen's use of luxurious materials which contrast with the somber themes of Dante's hell. McQueen's collection, much like the photographs Sontag describes, transforms reality into a spectacle, one that simultaneously captivates and disturbs, blurring the lines between aesthetics and ethics.

Additionally, Sontag's observation that "photographs help construct - and revise - our sense of a more distant past" resonates with McQueen's reinterpretation of historical themes (*Regarding the Pain of Others* 67). He recontextualizes these themes, offering a contemporary perspective on themes of chaos, torment, and societal decay. His collection acts as a visual narrative that revises and challenges our understanding of history, similar to how photographs reinterpret historical events.

Finally, Sontag's exploration of the viewer's response to images of suffering—"Compassion is an unstable emotion. It needs to be translated into action, or it withers"—can be paralleled with the reaction McQueen aims to evoke through his collection (*Regarding the Pain of Others* 79). By presenting a modern version of hell and embedding deep, often unsettling themes into his designs, McQueen invites contemplation and, possibly, action. His work, like the

images Sontag discusses, becomes a catalyst for a deeper engagement with the complexities of the human condition.

McQueen's evolution as a designer was clearly evident in this collection. While increasingly attuned to the sensibilities of his audience, he remained resolute in his vision, skillfully navigating the fine line between creating provocative art and appealing to the commercial demands of the fashion world. He mastered the nuances of the dialogue between the designer and the audience, ensuring that his message resonated on both emotional and intellectual levels. This collection marked another chapter in McQueen's ongoing exploration of the complex interplay between darkness and light, beauty and decay, further cementing his reputation as a designer who challenged conventional boundaries.

The *Dante* collection further showcased McQueen's profound appreciation for art and history. By integrating elements from Flemish paintings, he elevated the aesthetics of his designs and layered them with deeper meanings. His deliberate references to iconic painters such as Jan van Eyck, Rogier van der Weyden, and Hans Memling demonstrated his intent to weave in narratives of hope, redemption, and spiritual transcendence. Van Eyck’s masterful handling of oil paint, known for its detailed realism and depth of color achieved through advanced glazing techniques, allowed McQueen to draw from a rich tradition of capturing the human condition in its most intricate form (Borchert 7). Similarly, van der Weyden’s emotionally expressive figures and narrative-driven compositions served as inspiration for McQueen’s exploration of human suffering and resilience, offering emotional depth and storytelling through the fabric, much like the painter's works conveyed intense human emotions (Campbell and Van Der Stock 5).

Memling, whose style blended van Eyck’s detailed realism with van der Weyden’s emotional expressiveness, offered McQueen a serene yet complex artistic language. Memling’s

serene compositions and landscape backgrounds, often filled with quiet reflection and spiritual symbolism, paralleled McQueen's belief in an underlying thread of optimism, even amidst the chaos and darkness of his collections (Hardwick 1133–5; de Vos). As Judith Watt observes,

McQueen's *Dante* collection was a testament to his unrelenting search for beauty in pain, showcasing his belief that despite life's tribulations, there exists an underlying sense of redemption and hope (92).

The use of Treacy's stag's skull headpiece, reminiscent of Pisanello's *The Vision of Saint Eustace*, is emblematic of McQueen's affinity for juxtaposing the sacred with the macabre. The headpiece evokes the symbolic stag, a figure often associated with regeneration and spiritual guidance in various cultures. Its placement in a church setting, as seen in the *Dante* collection, underscores McQueen's exploration of duality, particularly the tension between sin and salvation. This visual juxtaposition aligns with the story of Saint Eustace, a Roman general who, while hunting, encountered a stag with a crucifix between its antlers, a moment that signified his religious conversion and spiritual awakening.

In the context of McQueen's work, the stag, known for shedding and regrowing its antlers, becomes a symbol of rebirth and transformation, a fitting motif for a designer who continuously wove themes of death, renewal, and transcendence into his collections. The headpiece, therefore, becomes more than a mere accessory; it embodies McQueen's broader artistic vision, where beauty and morbidity are interwoven to explore deeper questions of human existence and the cycle of life and death (Watt 92). This symbolic interplay of beauty and decay is a recurring motif in McQueen's body of work, amplifying the tension between the corporeal and the ethereal, the fleeting and the eternal.

McQueen's allusion to Joel-Peter Witkin's art is especially poignant in this context.

Witkin's work, known for its haunting portrayals of death and decay, parallels McQueen's vision that often discovers beauty in the most unexpected and conventionally unsettling places (Cacouris; Esguerra et al. 23). The fusion of these elements in McQueen's designs—the spiritual symbolism of the stag, the macabre beauty of Witkin's art, and the sacred connotations of religious imagery—creates a complex tapestry that weaves together themes of life and death, purity and sin, highlighting McQueen's ability in exploring and expressing the profound duality of human experience.

Eco's insight that "something is a sign only because it is interpreted as a sign of something by some interpreter" is fundamental in this context (*Semiotics and the Philosophy of Language* 15). McQueen's use of Witkin's art transcends mere aesthetics, becoming a signifier that transforms the notion of morbidity into an artistic expression. This reinterpretation is a vivid example of Eco's concept where a sign can indicate something not immediately evident, such as "the motions of the body which signify the motions of the soul" (*Semiotics and the Philosophy of Language* 31). McQueen's skull, in this light, symbolizes deeper themes of life, death, and the human condition, encouraging the audience's interpretation and engagement.

Witkin's black-and-white compositions, characterized by stark contrasts, echo McQueen's fascination with the interplay of light and dark. This fascination is a metaphorical exploration of deeper themes: light and dark can symbolize life and death, purity and corruption, or innocence and experience. By drawing inspiration from Witkin, McQueen delves into these dualities, challenging the viewer's perceptions and inviting them to find beauty in what might traditionally be considered morbid or disturbing.

Incorporating specific elements from Witkin's photography, such as mask design inspired by Witkin's *Portrait of Joel, New Mexico* (1984), McQueen directly translates visual art into

fashion. The mask in Witkin's photograph, featuring a stark black design with a prominent white crucifix, is reimagined in McQueen's fashion, blending into the haute couture world. This transformation from a photographic element to a wearable art piece exemplifies McQueen's ability to reinterpret artistic motifs while maintaining their original essence (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "Mask"; Witkin and Urban).

The crucifix, a symbol often associated with sacrifice, redemption, and suffering, adds a layer of religious and cultural connotation to the design. The inclusion of Leane's "Crown of Thorns" headpiece was a poignant juxtaposition of spirituality and suffering. By evoking the symbolism of Christ's crucifixion, McQueen highlighted the dualities of sacrifice and salvation, pain and transcendence (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "'Crown of Thorns' headpiece").

The sartorial homage to historical men's attire, as seen in Nora Waugh's *The Cut of Men's Clothes* 1600−1900, showcased McQueen's reverence for traditional craftsmanship, yet his modern interpretation, characterized by deep arm cuts, exhibited a contemporization of historical designs. This approach aligns with Barthes' perspective that "fashion is structured on the level of its history" but is "destructured on the only level that we see of it: present-dayness" (*The Language of Fashion* 143−4). McQueen's work reflects this duality of structure and deconstruction, honoring history while simultaneously redefining it for the modern context.

The integration of McQueen's hair into his garments transcends mere historical reference, embedding his essence within his creations. This is a symbolic gesture of profound connection, resonating with Barthes' view of clothes as "semantic engines" that continually express our relationship to clothing forms" (*The Language of Fashion* 143). For McQueen, these personal elements transformed garments into living narratives, embodying memories and emotions.

In the *Dante* collection, McQueen's employment of foundational elements of tailoring

and suiting, combined with unexpected materials and bold embellishments, can be seen as a semiotic strategy to challenge and redefine audience perceptions. Barthes highlights the importance of such gestures in fashion, which "as a form of ‘taste’—both reflects and inflects people’s way of thinking and represents a form of historical and sociological ‘mentality’" (*The Language of Fashion* 14).

Barthes' assertion that "fashion like literature cannot survive without a written discourse" is particularly resonant when considering McQueen's approach to fashion as a narrative medium (*The Language of Fashion* 154). Each McQueen garment tells a story, not just through its aesthetic but the incorporation of personal and historical elements, challenging conventional narrative structures in fashion and aligning with Barthes' semiotic principles.

Described by Menkes in the *International Herald Tribune* as a ‘fashion moment,’ this collection was a display of fashion and an immersive experience (qtd. in Watt 91). The female models, draped in luxurious, intricate garments, with a hint of madness in their demeanor, embodied the tortured souls lost in Dante's abyss. This vivid tableau effectively transformed the runway into a descent into a fantastical, hellish landscape, seamlessly integrating thematic elements with high-fashion aesthetics (A. Wilson 154).

In the aftermath of the *Dante* collection, accusations regarding his supposed misogyny were largely dispelled. It became increasingly evident that McQueen's creations were born from a place of deep introspection and originality. Alice Smith encapsulated this sentiment, highlighting his unwavering commitment to originality and authenticity in an industry often criticized for its derivative nature (Watt 94).

The dichotomy between McQueen's desire for genuine appreciation and the industry's allure of fame further underscores his dedication to the craft. While many designers may

compromise their vision to cater to commercial viability, McQueen chose to craft pieces that were intricate and often unmanufacturable, emphasizing artistry over mass production.

McQueen's perception of his runway shows reflects his intricate psyche. He envisioned them as theatrical spectacles, embodying a dance between allure and unease (Watt 94). As his career progressed, these narratives became increasingly opulent and complex, perhaps inching closer to the essence of what McQueen sought to express. The elemental themes of water, earth, and wind, prominent in his earlier works, reached a fiery crescendo with his A/W 1998 *Joan*. Amidst this blazing spectacle, a vivid scarlet dress, stained with blood, appeared, its wearer's face obscured—symbolizing the raw intensity that defined McQueen's legacy.

2.5.3 A/W 1998 *Joan*

"I don't really get inspired (by specific women)…It's more in the minds of women in the past, like Catherine the Great, or Marie Antoinette. People who were doomed. Joan of Arc or Colette. Iconic women" (McQueen qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 115).

Alexander McQueen's fascination with history was not a mere academic exercise or nostalgic yearning, but an intensely personal exploration. In the *Joan* collection, he revisited the tragic tale of Joan of Arc, a young woman whose unwavering faith led her to be burned at the stake. This tragic story, steeped in themes of martyrdom and resilience, provided McQueen with a compelling narrative to explore. The collection's association with fire served as a metaphorical nod to Joan's demise, transforming her suffering into a powerful commentary on the destructive nature of dogmatic beliefs. By invoking the historical figure of Joan of Arc, McQueen tapped into a deep well of emotional and symbolic resonance, using her story to question the harsh consequences of blind faith and societal oppression.

McQueen added further layers to the narrative by incorporating the stories of Mary, Queen of Scots, and the Romanovs, amplifying the recurring theme of tragic historical figures. His graphic representation of the Romanov children, brutally murdered in 1918 alongside their parents, Tsar Nicholas II and Tsarina Alexandra, during the Russian Revolution, was far more than a design choice; it was a profound statement. By digitally printing their faces on garments, McQueen commented on the impermanence of power and the futility of violence. The tragic fall of the Romanov dynasty, which reigned during a period of intense upheaval in Russia, underscored the fragility of political authority and the devastating consequences of revolution. Through the integration of historical trauma into his designs, McQueen highlighted the cyclical nature of violence and its enduring impact on individuals and families (Watt 147; Rappaport 221).

Sebastian Pons, a former assistant designer for McQueen, reminisces, "Lee expertly transformed a long dress pattern into a top by cutting and altering it during fittings" (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "Top"). This redesigned piece, featuring a photograph and a technical drawing, was initially crafted by the Italian manufacturer Gibo and later fine-tuned in McQueen's London studio. The print's focus is on a child's face, likely the eldest sister, Olga, positioned on the décolletage. The print cleverly distorts the faces of two other sisters, possibly Tatiana and Maria, using the Russian avant-garde style, adding a near-three-dimensional effect (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "Top"). Intriguingly, the portrait on the lower back of the top is cut in such a way that Olga’s face either disappears or is obscured by the zip and sequins. This stark contrast, paired with shimmering sequins, poignantly juxtaposes their innocent childhood and privileged life with their tragic fate.

This collection's gravitas was a testament to McQueen's depth of understanding and

intellectual engagement with history. He delved deep into the annals of time, not as an outsider looking in, but as someone who felt a personal connection to the tragedies he portrayed. It was as if these historical figures' pains, passions, and fates resonated with his own life's narrative.

The comparison with Galliano is particularly apt. Both designers, products of the renowned Central Saint Martin's, frequently turned to history for inspiration. However, while Galliano's approach often exuded a dreamy romanticism, McQueen's had a darker, more visceral edge. Through their collections, it was evident that while both were storytellers, their tales sprang from different wellsprings of emotion—for McQueen, the past was a mirror reflecting his own inner tumult and desires (Thomas, *Gods and Kings* 112, 9).

The interplay between history, iconography, and contemporary fashion was once again at the forefront of McQueen's *Joan* collection. By drawing inspiration from the portrait of Agnes Sorel as the Virgin Mary, McQueen bridged centuries of art, beauty standards, and historical significance. The evocative imagery of Sorel, with her distinct hairstyle and open bodice, served as a muse for McQueen, challenging conventional notions of sanctity and sensuality. Sorel, known as the Lady of Beauty and often considered the first officially recognized royal mistress, was immortalized in Jean Fouquet's *Virgin and Child Surrounded by Angels* (c. 1450). McQueen's incorporation of Sorel's image into his collection confronted the viewer with a duality that combined religious reverence with sensual human desire, evoking questions about the nature of female power and representation in art and fashion (HRH Princess Michael of Kent 32; Watt 148).

The replication of Sorel's signature ash-blond plaits and the loop under the crown in McQueen's appearance on the cover of *The Face* magazine is a testament to his ability to blur the lines between historical references and self-identification. In this act, McQueen not only pays

homage to the past but also recontextualizes it in contemporary terms. This juxtaposition becomes even more profound when considering Joan of Arc's androgynous depiction, emphasizing the fluidity and ambiguity of gender norms throughout history. By embodying these elements, McQueen challenges conventional gender constructs, merging personal expression with historical narrative to create a powerful commentary on identity and self-representation. "So, was it Sorel or McQueen? With thin, ash-blond plaits over a naked pate, he replicated the loop under the crown that sits on Sorels's forehead - Joan…the fire in my soul is for the love of one man, but I do not forget my women whom I adore as they burn daily from Cheshire to Gloucester" (qtd. in Watt 148).

The runway showcased a spectrum of textures and fabrics, from the rustic feel of raffia to the sophisticated sheen of sequins. The Edwardian-inspired chiffon blouses and slim maxiskirts highlighted McQueen's penchant for blending historical fashion elements with avant-garde designs (Watt 149–50). "Many of the model's heads were covered with bald caps and draped with thin blond woven plaits, while their eyes were fitted with blood-red contact lenses, a look described by McQueen's make-up artist Val Garland as Joan of Arc kidnapped by aliens" (A. Wilson 217). The predominant use of red only intensified the thematic undercurrents of passion, sacrifice, and defiance. McQueen's vision, though rooted in the annals of history, was undeniably forward-looking. This was evident in the synchronicity of his collection with the filming of *The Messenger: The Story of Joan of Arc* starring Milla Jovovich. Both McQueen's collection and the film explored the complexities of Joan's character—a blend of vulnerability and strength, piety and defiance.

The transformation of McQueen from his early days of financial struggle to becoming a celebrated fashion innovator highlights his unwavering dedication, raw talent, and technical skill.

Despite facing numerous challenges, he consistently maintained the quality and originality of his work. His formative years, spent working from a young age, were crucial in refining his skills, shaping his artistic vision, and deepening his appreciation for craftsmanship (Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 30).

McQueen's adeptness extended beyond creating avant-garde silhouettes; his exceptional ability to incorporate intricate textile surfaces into his designs showcased a blend of tradition and innovation. His reverence for history and art is particularly evident in his use of an 1845 daguerreotype by Carl Gustav Oehme in one of his jackets, demonstrating his commitment to merging historical artifacts with contemporary fashion. This integration paid homage to the past and enriched the narrative depth of his collections.[18] The choice of superimposing Oehme's image on a sequined textile disrupted the print registration, producing a shadowy, spectral effect that underscored the collection's themes of martyrdom and sacrifice, particularly in the context of Joan of Arc, to whom the collection was dedicated (Esguerra et al. 119; Lowry et al. 70). This creative approach illustrates McQueen's ability to layer historical references with modern techniques, creating a dialogue between the past and present that deepened the emotional resonance of his work.

McQueen's innovative use of printed imagery, exemplified in his *Plato's Atlantis* collection, further underscores his boundary-pushing approach to fashion design. Though the garments were prototypes, their visual and conceptual impact was undeniable, captivating audiences and critics alike. McQueen's potential exposure to Wanda Wulz's 1932 photograph *Io + Gatto (I + Cat)*, possibly encountered through Michel Frizot's *A New History of Photography*

[18] The 1845 daguerreotype by Carl Gustav Oehme is an early example of photography, a field that was rapidly evolving in the mid-19th century. Carl Gustav Oehme was among the early adopters of the daguerreotype process, which was the first publicly available photographic process, widely used during the 1840s and 1850s (Planchon-de Font-Réaulx).

from McQueen's personal collection, reveals his deep curiosity and research. Wulz's iconic image, which merges her face with that of a cat through double exposure, blurs the lines between human and animal identity—a theme that resonates strongly with McQueen's exploration of transformation and hybridity in his work. This influence is particularly evident in McQueen's use of layered negatives printed on a white leather dress, where laser-cut vertical slashes added further dimensionality to the experimental image (Esguerra et al. 119; Lista 111, 155).

Joan collection stands as a testament to the transformative power of fashion, transcending mere aesthetic appeal to weave intricate narratives that resonate with deep socio-cultural themes. This approach aligns with Butler's exploration of gender as a performative and socially constructed phenomenon, challenging what constitutes an intelligible life and the normative frameworks that define "human" and "livable" identities (22). McQueen's study of history allowed him to draw inspiration from the past, not just superficially, but to deeply understand and convey its underlying themes through his designs.

Incorporating Agnes Sorel into his collection, McQueen added a multifaceted depth, blending historical figures in a narrative rich in discussions about gender and sexuality. This blending echoes Judith Butler's concept of gender as a performance, where traditional norms are disrupted, and the very reality of gender is questioned. By invoking figures like Joan of Arc and Agnes Sorel, both of whom defied traditional gender roles, McQueen engaged in a powerful commentary on femininity, power, and rebellion. Much like Butler's assertion that gender is not a fixed identity but a performance that reveals the artificiality of its construction, McQueen's work denaturalizes gender through his dramatic reimagination of historical figures. The performative nature of gender, as outlined by Butler, becomes evident in McQueen's designs, where these figures embody a radical rethinking of what is possible and real in terms of gender identity. The

juxtaposition of Joan's martial valor and Sorel's embodiment of beauty within the patriarchal court underscores Butler's argument that gender is not an inherent truth but a cultural performance, continually produced and reproduced through imitation and disruption (175). McQueen's work thus becomes a visual and sartorial exploration of these ideas, illustrating how historical narratives can be reinterpreted to challenge modern conceptions of gender.

This deliberate intertwining of historical figures, renowned for their unique relationships with gender norms, highlighted McQueen's gift for using fashion as a platform to challenge societal expectations. Butler's notion that the questioning of gender norms is a critical step in rethinking the "possible" and the "real" aligns with McQueen's artistic approach, as both seek to redefine reality through challenging preconceived norms (22). His collection was not just about the clothes but the stories they told and the questions they raised. Butler emphasizes that this is not about celebrating a specific gender expression but about challenging the violent circumscription of reality by gender norms, echoing McQueen's intent to provoke and challenge through his fashion narratives (175). In the world of fashion, where designs often draw inspiration from a variety of sources, McQueen's ability to blend these inspirations into a cohesive, thought-provoking narrative set him apart.

McQueen's use of fashion as a platform to challenge societal expectations is further illuminated when considering Foucault's analysis of dreams in *The History of Sexuality, Vol. 3: The Care of the Self*. The interpretation of dreams, revealing the body and mind's deficiencies or excesses, parallels McQueen's thematic exploration of societal imbalances and power dynamics. Much like how dreams reflect inner desires and fears, McQueen's fashion served as a mirror to societal structures, unearthing hidden anxieties and inequalities. Foucault's discussion of value in dreams, where dream actions embody broader social and ethical considerations, aligns with

McQueen's narrative strategy in fashion storytelling. McQueen's collections, much like the dreams we inhabit, critique the societal "dreams" of beauty standards, power, and cultural constructs. Foucault explains, "the oneiros...tells what is, what is already inscribed in time's unfolding and will come true as an event in the not-too-distant future," a notion that resonates with McQueen's ability to capture and reflect on current social tensions (*The History of Sexuality, Vol. 3*, 10). His fashion pieces serve as prophetic commentaries, highlighting the imbalances within society while provoking thought and emotional responses. In this way, McQueen's collections act as a form of oneiric storytelling, where fashion, like dreams, shapes perceptions of reality and offers insight into both present and future societal truths.

McQueen's ability to challenge and subvert established norms and hierarchies in society and fashion reflects Foucault's observation of the complex dynamics in social structures and individual actions. This subversion is about redefining the constructs of gender, identity, and power. Foucault notes the impact of such dynamics, stating that certain practices are "an attack on social hierarchies and a threat against the proper ratio of forces," thereby highlighting the disruptive potential of McQueen's fashion narrative (*The History of Sexuality, Vol. 3* 20).

The collection's finale was a theatrical tour de force: a woman entirely clad in red, engulfed by roaring flames, evoked powerful emotions. McQueen's use of Diana Ross's uplifting anthem, juxtaposed against the intense visuals, heightened the poignancy of the moment, symbolizing hope, resilience, and the indomitable human spirit (Rasmussen 121). The abrupt plunge into darkness left the audience in awe, reflecting on the legacy of Joan of Arc and the powerful statement McQueen had made.

McQueen's ability to prompt his audience to reflect on the deeper meanings of his designs extended beyond the Joan collection. This distinct approach is also evident in *The*

Widows of Culloden. Like *Joan*, where McQueen challenged norms through historical narratives and gender performativity, *The Widows of Culloden* continues his tradition of rich storytelling and thematic exploration. In this collection, McQueen delves into the aftermath of the Battle of Culloden and the Jacobite rising, weaving historical significance and emotional depth into his designs. This work shifts focus to themes of loss, mourning, and human resilience in the face of tragedy. Through these collections, McQueen masterfully merged history with fashion, transforming garments into powerful narrative vessels that resonated on both personal and collective levels.

2.5.4 A/W 2006 *The Widows of Culloden*

With the A/W 2006 *The Widows of Culloden* collection, McQueen took a deeply introspective approach, weaving a narrative that was both personal and historical. Rooted in his Scottish lineage, the collection served as a poetic homage to his ancestors, reflecting on the tumultuous history of Scotland, particularly the aftermath of the Battle of Culloden, where the final Jacobite Rising met a tragic end. The collection explored themes of loss, resilience, and cultural suppression following the battle, where the hopes of restoring the House of Stuart to the British throne were extinguished.

The presentation itself reflected this somber homage. As Katherine Gleason notes, the invitation for the show bore the Gaelic words "Bantraich de cuil Lodair," translating to "Widows of Culloden" (147). The event took place in an unassuming area of Paris, with rough wooden boards covering the catwalk and a glass pyramid at the center. The dedication to Isabella Blow, a friend and early patron of McQueen, further underscored the personal resonance of this collection.

McQueen's design choices mirrored the stark aftermath of the battle, highlighting the profound impact the defeat had on Scottish culture. The suppression of Highland customs, the Gaelic language, and the region's cultural identity weighed heavily in McQueen's narrative. As Tony Pollard in *Culloden: The History and Archaeology of the Last Clan Battle* explains, the defeat at Culloden marked a turning point for Scotland, leading to significant cultural changes (ch. 2). McQueen's collection did more than recall history; it mourned the losses and celebrated the enduring spirit of his Scottish ancestors, intertwining personal reflection with national memory.

In *The Widows of Culloden* collection, McQueen blended historical references with modern design elements, creating garments that paid tribute to his Scottish heritage. The prominent use of tartan, a powerful symbol of Scottish identity, echoed the resilience of the Highland warriors and their fight for freedom. This connection to history is reminiscent of Lord Byron, who famously donned tartan during his travels in Greece as a symbol of resistance and defiance. As Billy Kay notes, Byron wore the tartan to evoke the romantic image of the Scottish Highlanders, known for their bravery and struggle against domination (269).[19] Lace, tulle, and delicate embroidery added a layer of ethereal beauty, conveying a sense of fragile strength that encapsulated the spirit of the Scottish widows mourning their fallen loved ones (Honigman 137).

While the 1995 collection was misinterpreted due to its jarring presentation, *The Widows*

[19] "In the painting, Byron alights wrapped in a tartan plaid and carrying a helmet similar to those worn by Greek warriors from the time of Troy. He had commissioned both for his trip to Greece—he had enough tartan plaid to swathe his horse as well—and was aware that these romantic symbols of Scottish Highland warriors and the warriors of ancient Greece would strike the right heroic chord and help galvanise the disparate Greek forces of opposition to Turkey." By wearing tartan, Byron was connecting to the romantic imagery of the Scottish Highland warriors, known for their bravery and distinct cultural identity. The tartan plaid, a symbol of Scottish heritage, would have been recognized as a mark of a warrior's pride and identity, akin to a clan uniform. This was likely intended to invoke the spirit of freedom and resistance that the Scottish Highlanders were known for, especially in the context of their historical struggles against English domination (Kay 269).

of Culloden provided a more palatable lens through which the audience could appreciate McQueen's message. It was a testament to his growth as a designer, and his ability to revisit themes from his past work and present them in a new, evolved context. By grounding this collection in his personal history and cultural heritage, McQueen created a poignant narrative that resonated deeply, not just with him, but with audiences worldwide (A. Wilson 20).

The Widows of Culloden collection delved deeply into the historical and cultural essence of Scotland, particularly the tragic Battle of Culloden (Esguerra et al. 77). Through his designs, McQueen painted a vivid picture of a devastated Scotland, echoing the pain, loss, and subsequent obliteration of cultural identity faced by the Scots in the aftermath of the battle.

The Battle of Culloden was not just a military conflict; it marked the end of the Jacobite cause and was followed by harsh punitive measures that aimed to dismantle the Highland clan system and suppress Gaelic culture. The Act of Proscription, which banned the wearing of tartan, was a particularly symbolic blow, directly targeting an emblem of Scottish pride and identity (Esguerra et al. 77).

Incorporating tartan into the collection was a powerful statement by McQueen. The fabric, with its rich interplay of colors and patterns, has always been emblematic of Scottish clans and their unique identities. By presenting it in various forms and styles, from traditional kilts to modern silhouettes, McQueen reclaimed this symbol of Scottish identity, turning it into a poignant reminder of the nation's tumultuous past.

The reference to John Singleton Copley's painting of *Hugh Montgomerie*, 12th Earl of Eglinton, added another layer to McQueen’s historical narrative in *The Widows of Culloden*. While Montgomerie may not have directly participated in the Battle of Culloden, his portrait, which features him in traditional Scottish attire, underscores the lasting impact of the battle on

Scottish identity. Copley, an American artist renowned for his portraiture, depicted Montgomerie in a kilt that closely resembled the tartan of the Montgomery clan, a symbolic gesture at a time when wearing tartan was largely restricted to those serving in the British military (Grant 222–3; Rebora Barratt and Staiti).

By juxtaposing this image of a proud Scottish nobleman with the memory of Culloden's tragedy, McQueen sought to emphasize the resilience of the Scottish spirit. The tartan, once banned by the British government following the Jacobite defeat, became a symbol of defiance and cultural preservation. McQueen's incorporation of such imagery not only honored the historical legacy of figures like Montgomerie but also highlighted the complex relationship between British military power and Scottish cultural heritage (Esguerra et al. 78). In doing so, McQueen weaved personal, national, and historical narratives into a collection that paid homage to his own roots while confronting the broader themes of oppression and cultural survival.

The collection stood as a testament to McQueen's ability to weave intricate narratives through fashion, drawing the audience into a world where history, emotion, and artistry converged. The gradual transition in the color palette of the runway show, from deep, somber hues to lighter, ethereal tones, mirrored the journey from pain and loss to hope and transcendence. The inclusion of Jane Campion's melancholic score from "The Piano" further accentuated this poignant journey, enveloping the audience in a sensory experience that transcended the visual.

The use of headdresses, especially the "Bird's Nest" and "Bird Skull", was a masterstroke encapsulating the themes of life, death, and rebirth. The "Bird's Nest" headdress, with its protective symbolism, represented nurturing, care, and the indomitable spirit to protect loved ones. In contrast, the "Bird Skull" headdress was a stark reminder of the inevitable end that

awaits all life. Yet, rather than being a somber symbol, it served as a poignant reminder of the impermanence of life and the eternal cycle of birth, death, and rebirth. (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "'Bird's Nest' headdress").

The Resin Antler Dress is emblematic of McQueen's ability to weave intricate narratives through fashion. This particular ensemble is a rich tapestry of symbolism, drawing from nature, history, and gender studies to craft a compelling narrative around the complexities of femininity.[20] By amplifying the female form's natural curves, particularly around the hips, McQueen does not merely celebrate fertility. Instead, he delves deeper, challenging traditional perceptions of femininity as fragile or subservient. The augmentation of the hips becomes a bold statement, simultaneously evoking fecundity and strength. This design choice resonates with Judith Butler's critique of representational politics in feminism. Butler argues, "What sense does it make to extend representation to subjects who are constructed through exclusion?" (9). This assertion underscores the idea that, in expanding the representation of women in unconventional ways, as McQueen does, it is crucial to recognize how traditional representations have often excluded or marginalized certain expressions of femininity.

McQueen's emphasis on the hips disrupts the conventional portrayal of femininity, questioning the framework that traditionally defines women within specific societal roles. His designs transcend mere aesthetic appeal, becoming statements on the complexity and redefinition of femininity itself. Through this subversion of traditional symbols of fertility, McQueen reimagines the female form as one of power, agency, and resilience, reflecting a broader critique of societal constructs around gender and femininity.

[20] The Resin Antler Dress from McQueen's *The Widows of Culloden* collection has left a lasting impact, inspiring the theme for the 2024 Met Gala, titled "Sleeping Beauties." Current Creative Director McGirr, along with his team, drew inspiration from this iconic dress for a creation worn by Lana Del Rey at the event (Allaire).

The introduction of antlers, typically associated with male deer, further blurs the lines between traditionally held binaries of male-female, strength-vulnerability (Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 179). By placing antlers on a female silhouette, McQueen subverts gender norms, suggesting that power is not the sole domain of the male (Marcangeli 67–8). This choice is a striking visual representation of Butler's theories on the fluidity and performance of gender, suggesting that gender is not a fixed identity but rather a fluid construct, subject to continuous interpretation and redefinition (176–9). McQueen's use of antlers symbolizes this idea, presenting the female form not as a static symbol of femininity but as a dynamic embodiment of both strength and vulnerability.

The cyclic shedding and regrowth of antlers, incorporated into the design, evoke themes of renewal, resilience, and rebirth. These themes align closely with Butler's views on gender as a continuous process of becoming, rather than a static state of being. In *Gender Trouble*, Butler questions, "Is there some human who becomes its gender at some point in time? Is it fair to assume that this human was not its gender before it became its gender? How does one ‘become’ a gender?" (141). McQueen's design, with its subversive use of antlers on a female figure, becomes a powerful commentary on this process of "becoming." By challenging traditional representations of femininity, McQueen suggests that gender is not a fixed identity but a fluid construct, subject to continuous interpretation and transformation. His work emphasizes the resilience and transformative potential of femininity, presenting it as a dynamic force that disrupts conventional constructions of gender identities.

In this intricate interplay of fashion and gender theory, Resin Antler Dress stands as a profound statement on the complexities of gender identity, power dynamics, and societal norms, echoing Butler's insights into the fluid and constructed nature of gender. This complexity is

further exemplified in the use of the lace veil in the design. Historically tied to notions of modesty, status, and concealment, the lace veil in McQueen's hands transcends its traditional role. As Valerie Steele notes, "a veil functions as a piece of valdress, concealing some visual or social aspect of the wearer, yet possibly, still inadvertently, revealing their identity" (*Encyclopedia* 391−2). McQueen subverts this historical association by using the veil not merely to obscure but to protect. It becomes a tool of empowerment, turning the act of veiling into an assertion of control over visibility, challenging societal norms that have historically sought to diminish or hide women's beauty. The veil, like Butler's conception of gender, becomes a symbol of fluidity and duality, simultaneously concealing and revealing, protecting and empowering, echoing the ongoing process of becoming rather than a static state of being.

By juxtaposing the delicate lace with the powerful antlers, McQueen's design articulates a narrative of dual nature: delicacy and strength coexisting harmoniously. This fusion of seemingly opposing elements reflects Butler's notion of gender as a performative and complex construct, where traditional symbols can be reinterpreted to challenge and redefine societal norms. As Butler asserts, "If the ground of gender identity is the stylized repetition of acts through time and not a seemingly seamless identity, then the spatial metaphor of a 'ground' will be displaced and revealed as a stylized configuration" (176). In Resin Antler Dress, the veil and antlers are not merely symbols of femininity and masculinity, but rather markers of a more nuanced understanding of gender where vulnerability and strength are no longer opposites but are woven together to form an empowered identity.

This design showcases the transformative potential of fashion, using it as a medium to comment on and reshape perceptions of gender and power. McQueen displaces the traditional "ground" of gender by merging elements that typically belong to opposing gendered categories,

creating a design that challenges the rigidity of societal expectations. Through the combination of lace and antlers, McQueen constructs a sartorial narrative that embraces the fluidity of identity, mirroring Butler's critique of the fixity of gender.

This innovative approach is mirrored in the use of tartan in his designs. Tartan, with its crisscrossed horizontal and vertical bands in multiple colors, has long been recognized as a symbol of Scottish identity. However, as Hugh Cheape delineates in *Tartan: The Highland Habit*, the story of tartan is not just one of Scottish pride but is also deeply entwined with the larger tapestry of European textile history (7–9). Initially, tartan was just another fabric that found favor across Europe. Yet, its association with Scotland became more pronounced, particularly during the Romantic era, which exalted Scottish traditions and culture. This era elevated tartan from a mere fabric to an emblem of national identity, much like McQueen's work elevates fashion to a form of cultural and social commentary.

In this milieu, *The Widows of Culloden* collection gains an even deeper resonance. By prominently featuring tartan in his designs, McQueen is also participating in a centuries-old conversation about Scottish identity. His use of tartan is both a personal nod to his Scottish heritage and a broader commentary on cultural identity. What does it mean to be Scottish? How do fabrics and patterns, steeped in history, shape our understanding of our past and present? These are some of the questions McQueen subtly raises with his designs.

Furthermore, McQueen's innovative approach to fashion, characterized by his penchant for pushing boundaries and challenging conventions, brings an added layer of complexity to his use of tartan. While Cheape's book lays out the historical and cultural significance of tartan, McQueen's designs play with these accepted narratives. He reimagines tartan, pairing it with unexpected materials, and introduces unorthodox silhouettes, thereby challenging and expanding

our understanding of this fabric.

In a similar vein to McQueen's approach to fashion, where he redefined tartan with unorthodox methods and materials, his engagement with the theme of death was equally innovative and deep. Just as John Webster, the Jacobean playwright, was fascinated by the theme of death, McQueen explored this theme with a unique perspective. Webster's focus was on the stark imagery of skeletons, whereas McQueen delved deeper, invoking the ethereal presence of ghosts to craft a theatrical display of haunting beauty. This was most evident in the unforgettable finale of *The Widows of Culloden*.

A large glass pyramid set the stage for a breathtaking illusion. Inside, model Kate Moss appeared as if by magic, suspended in mid-air and gracefully rotating in a flowing silk organza dress (Sherman 243). This scene evoked images of being caught in an underwater current or a slow-motion tornado. The transparency and ethereal quality of her attire made her seem like a mythical figure, a woman in white who appeared and disappeared like a visitor from another realm (A. Wilson 300). This spectacle conjured a feeling more akin to the eerie atmosphere of 19th-century ghost stories by Poe and Dickens than to a contemporary fashion runway.

The technology behind this illusion harked back to an older era. While widely referred to as a "hologram" in the media, McQueen employed *Pepper's Ghost*—a Victorian-era optical technique. Developed in 1862 by John Henry Pepper, a popular chemist of the time, for a stage adaptation of Dickens's novella "The Haunted Man," this method utilized angled glass to reflect images from offstage, creating the illusion of ghostly figures (Groth 43–65). The effect is achieved by positioning a large piece of glass or transparent material at an angle, which reflects a hidden space, often called the "blue room." Actors or objects in this concealed area are illuminated in such a way that their reflections appear on the glass, resulting in the appearance of

transparent, ghost-like figures on stage (Hopkins 8). This phantasmagoric technique, emerging from the 19th-century theatrical culture, evokes the same spirit of spectacle that later gave birth to institutions like the Victoria and Albert Museum (Sherman 243).

Moreover, McQueen's use of the glass pyramid also alluded to another, lesser-known Victorian practice of displaying "ghosts." In the 1860s, post-mortem portraits gained popularity, and photographer Henry Swan innovated with three-dimensional representations of the deceased. Using a technique known as *Swan's Crystal Cube*, a hand-colored photograph was placed in a coffin-shaped box with mirrors and prisms, creating what was referred to as a "substantial ghost" of both the living and the departed. This photographic innovation went beyond mere visual trickery; it allowed the living to maintain a visual and emotional connection with the deceased. *Swan's Crystal Cube* embodied the Victorian era's intricate relationship with death, mourning, and memory, blending somber remembrance with visual presence. By drawing on these traditions, McQueen tapped into historical practices that used visual art to bridge the gap between life and death, a key theme in his work.

The Widows of Culloden collection was, McQueen explained, "romantic, but melancholic and austere. It was gentle, but you could still feel the bite of the cold, the nip of the ice on the end of your nose. With bustles and nipped-in waists, I was interested in the idea that there are no constraints on the silhouette. I wanted to exaggerate a woman's form, almost along the lines of a classical statue" (qtd. in Watt 231). This vision is exemplified in fig. 5, which presents Look 41 from the collection, a piece that dramatically emphasizes the female silhouette with an exaggerated skirt and meticulously pleated detailing, reflecting the collection's thematic focus on romantic historicism.

Furthermore, fig. 6 reveals the direct lineage from *The Widows of Culloden* to the A/W

2019 collection, where the motif of the rose, a symbol deeply ingrained in McQueen's design lexicon, blossoms into a dress that speaks to the continuity of McQueen's narrative. The red rose dress, with its opulent volume and rich symbolism, also draws from the idea of amplifying the female form, aligning with McQueen's statement about the absence of constraints and the celebration of the feminine structure.

Fig. 5. Artisanal Origami: The Culmination of McQueen's Vision showcases Look 41 from Alexander McQueen's *The Widows of Culloden* collection. The dress features a dramatic skirt and pleated neckline, reminiscent of a blooming rose's asymmetry. This piece later inspired the

AW19 rose dress, draped by Sarah Burton and her team. Through pin-tucking and free-form gathering, Burton and Judy Halil crafted a sculpture-like silhouette, merging McQueen's storytelling with Burton's innovative design. The dress embodies the brand's ongoing dialogue with nature. Photographed by the author with permission from the Alexander McQueen flagship store at 27 Old Bond Street, London, 2023.

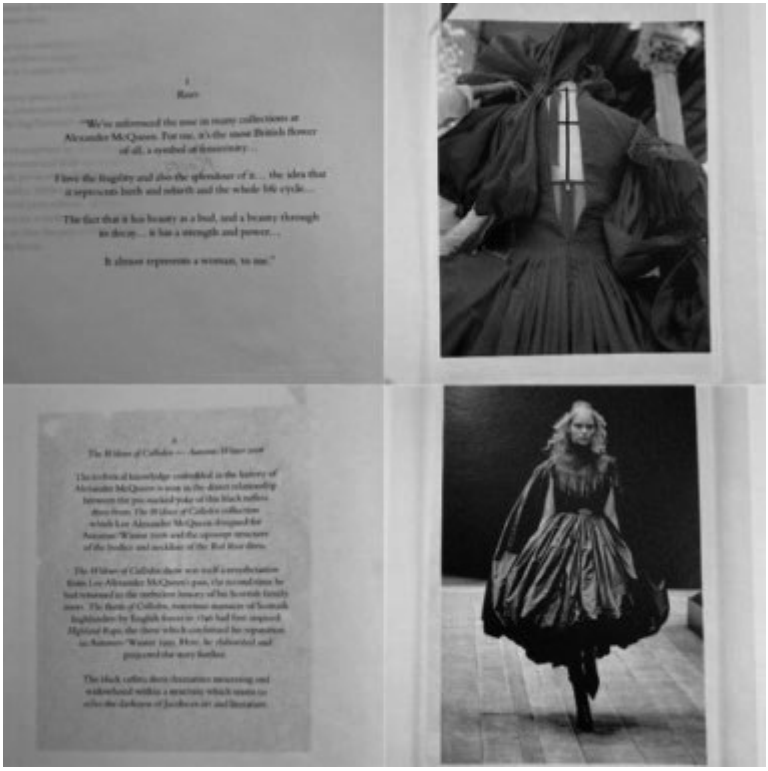

Fig. 6. The Rose Dress: A Symbol of McQueen's Artistry juxtaposes the AW19 rose dress with its historical inspiration. The top image shows the back of the red rose dress, symbolizing British

femininity and life's fragility. The rose, a recurring McQueen motif, represents the stages of womanhood, echoing Sarah Burton's sentiment that it "almost represents a woman." Below, *The Widows of Culloden* dress mirrors this reverence for history, with black taffeta symbolizing mourning. The neckline and bodice structures of both dresses link McQueen's storytelling through fashion, blending Jacobean art with blooming vitality. Photographed by the author with permission from the Alexander McQueen flagship store at 27 Old Bond Street, London, 2023.

Every collection McQueen presented was a narrative, a chapter in an overarching story that spanned his entire career. Drawing on the poignant history of the Battle of Culloden, McQueen infused the collection with a sense of melancholic romance, echoing the bleak yet beautiful Scottish moors where the battle took place. His designs, with their nipped-in waists and exaggerated bustles, were a reflection on the female form, reminiscent of classical statues with their idealized proportions.

However, the narrative did not stop there; McQueen's subsequent collections continued to expand on these themes. In the S/S 2007 *Sarabande* collection, he delved even deeper into his celebration of womanhood, conveying through his designs that there is strength in gentleness and power in vulnerability.

Across these collections, McQueen wove a tale of life's ebb and flow, its tragedies and triumphs. Each garment told a story that transcended fabric, resonating deeply with the human experience. Whether reflecting the bloody aftermath of Culloden or the serene beauty of nature's life cycle, McQueen's work consistently offered a poignant commentary on the human condition.

2.5.5 S/S 2007 *Sarabande*

In the S/S 2007 *Sarabande* collection, McQueen juxtaposed life and death, fragility and strength, in a poetic dance of fabrics, silhouettes, and motifs. The Cirque d'Hiver, a Parisian venue known for its grandeur, provided the perfect backdrop for this macabre yet romantic spectacle (A. Wilson 304–5; Watt 232–4).

Drawing inspiration from Kubrick's visually stunning *Barry Lyndon*, McQueen infused his collection with baroque opulence, reflected in intricate detailing, voluminous silhouettes, and a rich color palette. The grandeur of Kubrick's film, adapted from William Makepeace Thackeray's picaresque novel, provided McQueen with a narrative structure that echoed themes of ambition, power, and decline. Kubrick's mastery of symmetry and melancholic beauty, exemplified by the reorchestrated Sarabande by Handel, created an atmospheric backdrop that mirrored McQueen's exploration of luxury and decadence: "Structured in two parts, the film propounds a stunning arrangement of symmetries - of love requited and spurned, fortune gained and squandered, punctuated by an epilogue that signals the blossoming of a new century" (Esguerra et al. 154).

In addition to Kubrick, the Marchesa Luisa Casati, an eccentric Italian heiress known for her extravagant lifestyle and avant-garde fashion sense, heavily influenced the collection's ethereal beauty. Known for her dramatic makeup, towering height, and striking fashion choices, Casati inspired artists and designers alike. Her style was immortalized in works by Giovanni Boldini, Augustus John, and Karl Lagerfeld, creating a legacy that aligned perfectly with McQueen's vision of otherworldly beauty (Ryersson and Yaccarino).

The influence of Goya, with his dark romanticism and powerful depictions of the human condition, was evident in the dramatic flourishes and ethereal beauty of the designs. The title

Sarabande was inspired by George Frideric Handel's composition, famously used by Kubrick to heighten the baroque mood in *Barry Lyndon*. This influence carried into the collection's presentation, as shown in fig. 7. The show's invitation, a somber photographic interpretation of peonies by Knight, set a haunting prelude to the runway, where a blend of Handel's music and modern interpretations accompanied McQueen's creations. Other influences included "the Belle Epoque glamour of Luchino Visconti's *Death in Venice* (1971), a touch of Flemish gothic, an effusion of exotic birds, and the transient beauty of flowers. My mood was darkly romantic at the time," McQueen recalled (qtd. in Watt 232–4).

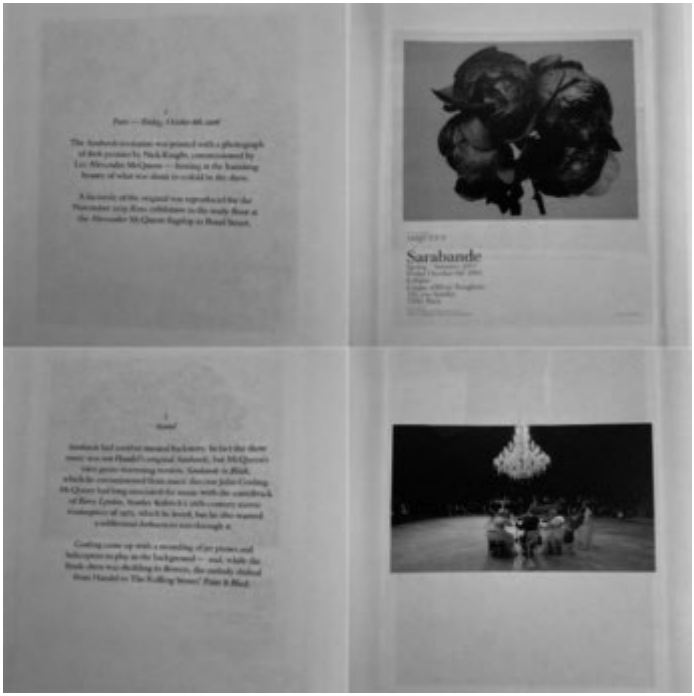

Fig. 7. The Poetic Essence of *Sarabande*: Invitations and Impressions captures the thematic core of Alexander McQueen's Spring/Summer 2007 collection. The upper image shows the show's invitation, adorned with Nick Knight's dark peonies, hinting at the collection's haunting beauty and setting a somber yet romantic tone. Below, a photograph of the runway scene, illuminated by a grand chandelier, evokes a blend of opulence and intimacy. The accompanying text notes how the music, Handel's *Sarabande* and *Sarabande in Black*, melds classical and contemporary influences, mirroring McQueen's fusion of history and the avant-garde. Photographed by the author with permission from the Alexander McQueen flagship store at 27 Old Bond Street, London, 2023.

Yet, McQueen's skill lay not just in drawing from various artistic and historical sources, but in his ability to weave these elements into a rich, multifaceted narrative. His sculptural dresses, with their exaggerated proportions, celebrated the female form in all its vulnerability and strength. In the *Sarabande* collection, McQueen's friend and muse Daphne Guinness wore a lilac tulle evening gown inspired by Mae West. The gown, with its exaggerated hips and bust, directed attention to the model's waist, outlined by Swarovski crystals. While this hourglass shape has historically been weaponized to oppress women with different body types, McQueen reimagined it as a celebration of women's power and strength (Honigman 30). McQueen viewed this shape architecturally, noting, "I liked the padded hips because they didn't make the (piece) look historical, but…more sensual. Like the statue of Diana with breasts and big hips. It's more maternal, more womanly" (qtd. in Esguerra et al. 153).

Here, McQueen diverges from traditional representations of beauty, aligning more closely with Eco's idea that "the task of art was to establish that any object...acquires or loses its own

Beauty not on the basis of its being but on the social coordinates that determine the way it is presented" (*On Beauty* 378). This perspective, as explored by Eco, underscores the fluidity of beauty, suggesting it is a concept not fixed in the objects themselves but one that shifts based on context and perception.

In *On Beauty*, Umberto Eco contends that "Beauty has never been absolute and immutable but has taken on different aspects depending on the historical period and the country" (14), a notion that resonates deeply with McQueen's treatment of the female form. Rather than presenting women as static symbols of beauty, McQueen's designs portray them as complex beings, each with their own narrative, emotions, and tragedies. This approach reflects a radical departure from conventional fashion narratives, which often prioritize aesthetics over depth. McQueen, much like Eco's assertion about beauty being a shifting concept, transforms the female form into a site of ongoing evolution, where beauty is redefined through a blend of vulnerability, strength, and individuality. Through this lens, McQueen's collections challenge the viewer to reconsider beauty not as a fixed ideal but as something that is shaped and redefined through cultural and historical lenses, mirroring Eco's view that beauty evolves with time and context.

By incorporating Eco's theory, McQueen's work can be seen as a dialogue with the broader discourse on beauty. His designs reflect societal standards and actively engage with and challenge these standards, thereby redefining what is considered beautiful. This interplay of art, society, and beauty is at the heart of McQueen's design philosophy, where he creates narratives, each piece a commentary on the societal constructs of beauty, identity, and femininity. In these narratives, McQueen weaves the theme of duality, a recurring motif that is poignantly illustrated in his collections. This duality is a deeper reflection of the complex relationship between societal

norms and individual identity, a concept he explores through his designs.

Drawing on Jung's theories, particularly the concepts of the *Anima* and *Animus* as found in *Aion: Researches into the Phenomenology of the Self*, McQueen's work can be viewed as a sophisticated embodiment of the psychological balance between masculine and feminine elements. Jung posits that the Anima represents the feminine aspect within men, while the Animus symbolizes the masculine side within women. These archetypes, according to Jung, embody the "true self" rather than the societal masks individuals often adopt (*Aion* 13, 16). This balance is crucial, as Jung notes, when *Anima* and *Animus* meet, the potential for conflict or love arises, depending on how the opposing energies integrate: "The animus draws his sword of power, and the anima ejects her poison of illusion and seduction. The outcome need not always be negative, since the two are equally likely to fall in love" (*Aion* 15). This interaction, where both archetypes confront each other, symbolizes a powerful internal conflict that can result in transformation.

McQueen's designs seem to visualize this interplay between the *Anima* and *Animus*, blending assertiveness with elegance and marrying traditionally masculine tailoring with delicate feminine elements. The sharp, structured silhouettes in his work often reflect the *Animus*—embodying power, authority, and logic, while the flowing, intricate details evoke the *Anima*—representing seduction, illusion, and emotional depth. This synthesis of opposites is reminiscent of Jung's description of the *Animus* as a "psychopomp," a guide between the conscious and unconscious, offering both masculine strength and philosophical reflection (Jung, *Aion* 16).

In McQueen's designs, this duality is often strikingly apparent. His use of aggressive tailoring alongside delicate fabrics can be seen as a manifestation of the *Animus* within the feminine form, challenging traditional notions of what female fashion should embody.

Conversely, the incorporation of traditionally feminine elements into male fashion disrupts the conventional *Animus* image. This interplay of masculine and feminine elements in his designs mirrors Jung's concept of the psychological balance between the *Anima* and *Animus* within individuals (*Aion* 11−23). Jung further explains that the Animus in women becomes *Logos* or a guiding principle of rationality, while the Anima in men is the *Eros*, or the emotional and relational aspect of the self (*Aion* 16). This balance of *Logos* and *Eros* is not just a union of masculine and feminine attributes, but a merging of emotional intuition with intellectual reasoning. McQueen's collections often exemplify this merger, his structured, tailored pieces represent *Animus's* rational, authoritative qualities. At the same time, the emotional depth and raw vulnerability seen in his choice of fabric and motifs channel *Anima's* more relational and expressive side.

Furthermore, McQueen's work often explored themes of life and death, strength and vulnerability, beauty and decay, which align with Jung's theory of the *Shadow* and *Persona*. In Jungian terms, the *Shadow* represents the darker, unconscious parts of our psyche, while the *Persona* is the public image we present to the world. McQueen's designs, with their stark contrasts and dramatic presentations, can be viewed as a manifestation of this internal conflict between the hidden and the visible, the authentic and the socially constructed self.

McQueen's work embodies this struggle, often bringing the *Shadow* to the surface in ways that challenge societal norms and reveal the complexities of human nature. As Jung explains, "Closer examination of the dark characteristics - that is, the inferiorities constituting the shadow - reveals that they have an emotional nature, a kind of autonomy, and accordingly an obsessive or, better, possessive quality" (*Aion* 8). This possessive quality is evident in McQueen's designs, which often evoke a sense of raw emotional intensity, as if the garments

themselves carry a life force that speaks to the darker, more primal aspects of human experience.

At the same time, McQueen's theatrical presentations and crafted personas reflect the Jungian idea of the *Persona* as a mask that conceals our true nature. Jung describes the *Persona* as "a compromise between the individual and society as to the kind of semblance to adopt, what a man should 'appear to be'" (*Two Essays on Analytical Psychology* 165). This concept emphasizes that what we often regard as individual expression is in fact heavily influenced by societal norms and expectations. The *Persona*, therefore, "is a semblance, a two-dimensional reality...a mere compromise formation in which others often have a greater share in the making than the individual himself" (Jung, *Two Essays on Analytical Psychology* 165).

In McQueen's collections, the interplay between the outward presentation of beauty and the underlying themes of decay and mortality reveals this tension between societal expectations and the darker, more authentic forces within. By blurring the lines between the *Shadow* and *Persona*, McQueen's designs challenge the viewer to confront the hidden aspects of the self, revealing the fragility and complexity of human identity. His ability to merge these psychological elements into wearable art deepens the emotional impact of his collections and invites reflection on the dualities that define human existence.

For instance, the fragility of life, represented by the transient beauty of flowers and birds, was set against the inexorable march of time and the inevitability of death, a contrast that is vividly brought to life in fig. 8. The dresses from the *Sarabande* collection showcased here exemplify McQueen's commentary on the delicate balance of existence. Each garment, from the fluidly draped tulles to the corseted bodices adorned with floral embellishments, captures the fleeting beauty of nature in a sartorial form. The rich textures and elaborate details underscore a celebration of life's temporal beauty, while the haunting ambiance of the presentation serves as a

reminder of its fragility.

Fig. 8. A Tapestry of Textiles and Elegance: Dresses from *Sarabande* Collection offers a panoramic view of the collection's cohesive beauty. In the foreground, an hourglass-shaped dress with ruched fabric evokes the organic curves of petals, a signature McQueen motif. Nearby, dresses adorned with floral patterns and rich textures reflect the collection's homage to nature and the Arts and Crafts movement. From soft tulle skirts resembling blooming flowers to bold furs adding wild luxury, this collage showcases McQueen’s blend of natural beauty with haute couture precision. Photographed by the author with permission from the Alexander McQueen

flagship store at 27 Old Bond Street, London, 2023.

In *Sarabande*, McQueen wove a mosaic of contrasts, creating a world where beauty and tragedy, life and death, existed side by side. This was not just a fashion show; it was a meditation on the human experience, a poignant exploration of the complexities of existence. McQueen left his audience both awed and introspective, pondering the profound messages embedded within each garment.

Delving deep into the psyche of the enigmatic Marchesa Casati, McQueen recreated a version of her immortalized by Ignacio Zuloaga in 1922. Zuloaga, renowned for his ability to capture the essence of his subjects with bold use of color, painted Casati as a figure of unconventional beauty, her pale skin and dark, mesmerizing eyes highlighted by a dramatic floor-length gray lace mantilla. McQueen's interpretation of this iconic image took on a new life on the runway, where Casati was reincarnated in a white dress marked with signs of strain and a padded rear, a notable deviation from the spectral visage captured by Zuloaga. By distorting the original portrayal, McQueen infused the image with his signature narrative of tension between beauty and decay, transforming Casati from a mere muse into a more complex symbol of endurance and defiance, reflecting the designer's fascination with historical icons who challenged societal norms (Watt 235).

McQueen's deep-rooted reverence for nature and its ephemeral beauty was on full display in his designs, where the transient nature of entities like the moth or the bloom echoed the fleetingness of life itself. This was most poignantly illustrated in the penultimate pieces, where the juxtaposition of rigidity and softness spoke volumes. The boned bodice and skirt, adorned with a combination of real and silk flowers, painted a picture of constriction versus release, of

life trapped within the confines of societal structures. The design, with its exaggerated silhouette, was as much a statement on the human condition as it was a fashion piece, capturing both beauty and decay in one powerful visual narrative.

The floral motifs, particularly the use of roses, encapsulate McQueen's approach to fashion. As Ana Finel Honigman notes, "roses, with their velvety petals but dangerous thorns," reflect McQueen's ability to blend the sensual with the dark and unsettling (110). The English rose, often associated with traditional beauty, as seen in Dante Gabriel Rossetti's *Venus Verticordia*, is subverted in McQueen's *Sarabande* collection. Instead of vitality, McQueen presented a more haunting vision, covering a nude silk dress with dimly colored roses and leaves, symbolizing love "beyond its bloom" and life's inevitable decline (Esguerra et al. 153).

The pièce de résistance, however, was the final gown, a cascade of flowers in their prime, dripping from the fabric (A. Wilson 304–5). As the model sashayed down the runway, petals started to fall, each descent a poignant reminder of life's impermanence. While the falling flowers epitomized the inevitability of death, the lingering scent they left in their wake was a testament to the indomitable spirit of life, a sentiment captured in fig. 9. This dress, blanketed in a vibrant spectrum of flowers, each hand-placed to create a masterpiece of living art, symbolizes the fleeting yet impactful essence of beauty.

Here, McQueen drew parallels with his S/S 2001 *Voss* collection, where a razor-shell dress met its demise on stage. Both moments highlight objects serving their purpose before transitioning to the next phase of existence. However, it is the floral gown in fig. 10 that remains emblematic of nature's cycle, flourishing in the present while quietly acknowledging its fleeting tenure. The meticulous craftsmanship and emotional depth of this concept are further explored in fig. 11, where the text and images reveal McQueen's artful use of roses, hydrangeas, and lilacs,

garments that are not just attire but living embodiments of nature's transient beauty.

Fig. 9. Floral Abundance: McQueen's Blooming Couture presents a dress from the *Sarabande* collection, resembling a garden in motion. Viewed from two angles, the dress is a masterpiece of textile artistry, covered in a dense tapestry of flowers that merge nature's wild beauty with haute couture elegance. The bodice blooms into an explosion of blossoms, embodying McQueen's exploration of natural forms and their integration with the human silhouette. Photographed by the author with permission from the Alexander McQueen flagship store at 27 Old Bond Street, London, 2023.

Fig. 10. Living Flowers in McQueen's Oeuvre captures the fusion of nature and haute couture in McQueen’s designs. The text highlights his vision of garments infused with the vitality of roses, hydrangeas, and lilacs, enriching the color palette and adding depth. The images show floral dresses in various stages, from a bloom-encrusted bodice to a gown’s full floral splendor. The final image reveals a cascading flower sculpture, echoing a bouquet’s crescendo. Photographed by the author with permission from the Alexander McQueen flagship store at 27 Old Bond Street, London, 2023.

The flowers, whether crafted from silk or plucked from nature, conveyed a powerful message about the delicate balance of life and death. Those on the brink of wilting, with their vibrant hues fading, communicated the fragility of life most profoundly, as seen in fig. 10. The hydrangeas, in various stages of desaturation, offered a visual metaphor for the fleeting nature of beauty and vitality. In their decline, they exuded a melancholic beauty, a romanticism only McQueen could evoke. Through this collection, he once again told stories that transcended fabric, with each flower in fig. 11 contributing to his enduring legacy.

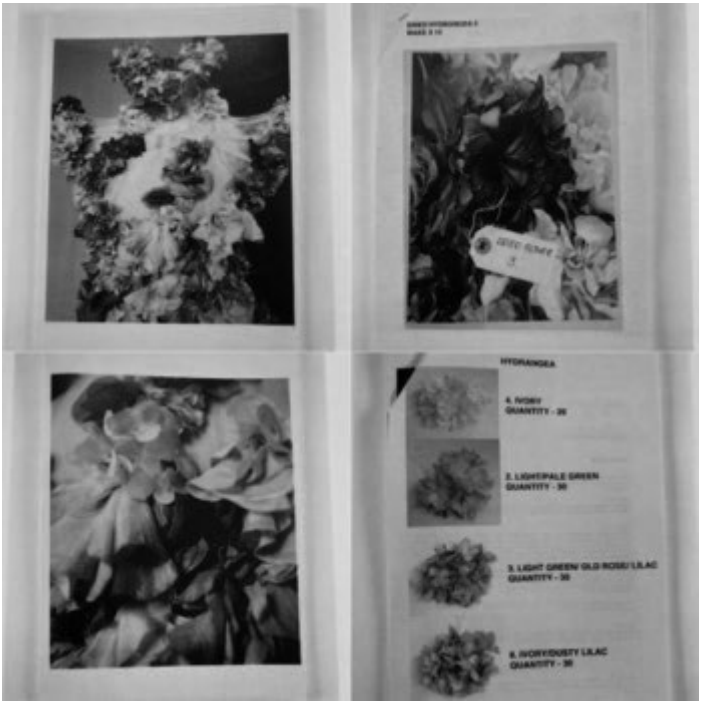

Fig. 11. The Botanical Palette: McQueen's Floral Selections showcases photographs and

annotations of the dried hydrangeas used in the *Sarabande* collection. The images highlight the delicate blend of colors and textures, with notes specifying varieties such as "Ivory," "Light/Pale Green," and "Ivory/Dusty Lilac." Each flower, with its unique hue and bloom stage, adds authenticity and depth to McQueen's floral narrative, enhancing the collection's overall vision. Photographed by the author with permission from the Alexander McQueen flagship store at 27 Old Bond Street, London, 2023.

The cyclical nature of existence, the transient beauty of life, and the inescapable embrace of decay are themes that have often been explored in art. This exploration of decay is mirrored in the works of artists such as Pieter Claesz, Caravaggio (*Basket of Fruit*), Francisco Goya, Edvard Munch (*The Scream*), and Vincent van Gogh (*Almond Blossoms and Wheatfield with Crows*), who similarly grappled with the cyclical nature of life and death (Priem 35; Temkin 3, 14). McQueen, with his innate ability to merge fashion with deeper philosophical ruminations, drew inspiration from Sam Taylor-Johnson's evocative film, *Still Life*. "Things rot. It was all about decay. I used flowers because they die," commented McQueen (qtd. in Esguerra 153). The film, which captures the slow decay of fruit, serves as a metaphor for the inevitable passage of time and the transient nature of all living things. McQueen, resonating with this idea, chose to incorporate flowers into his collection, not just for their undeniable beauty, but precisely because they too, wither away.

Their short-lived splendor becomes an allegory for the fleeting moments of beauty in life, moments that are all the more precious because of their impermanence. As the collection progressed, the bright, vibrant hues gradually gave way to more muted, somber tones, echoing the transition from life to death. The deliberate shift in the color palette served to intensify the

prevailing theme of the collection, emphasizing the inexorable link between birth, life, and eventual decay.

McQueen's exploration of historical silhouettes, such as the panniers of the eighteenth century, served as a commentary on the cyclical nature of life and the recurring patterns of human behavior. The pannier, derived from the French word for "basket," was an essential undergarment designed to extend the width of skirts at the sides, while keeping the front and back relatively flat, creating a distinct silhouette that dominated women's fashion from the 1740s through the 1780s (Hart 74). By reinterpreting this iconic silhouette in his designs, McQueen not only revived a symbol of opulence and rigid societal structures but also emphasized the way history continually influences and repeats itself. The black lace dress adorned with flower motifs encapsulated this juxtaposition of transient beauty and historical recurrence. *Barry Lyndon*, Kubrick's cinematic masterpiece, offered a poignant backdrop, underscoring the themes of ambition, tragedy, and the inexorable march of time (Esguerra et al. 153).

While McQueen's work often trod the fine line between life and death, light and darkness, it is possible that his choices were not merely artistic expressions but also cries for help, revealing glimpses into his troubled psyche. His creations, filled with emotional intensity and haunting beauty, suggest a deeper internal struggle. McQueen himself admitted, "I'm not angry with myself. I'm angry with the world. My mind won't go anywhere else. I tried to stop it, but it won't. Everything that I'm reverting to is darker" (*McQueen* 1:26:28). This candid reflection reveals that his darker artistic tendencies were a manifestation of his own inner turmoil, where fashion became a medium to express the emotional complexity he could not otherwise escape.

When viewing his collections in retrospect, the subtext becomes hauntingly clear. The

media, consumed with the spectacle of his shows, perhaps overlooked the deeper, more somber messages interwoven into his art. McQueen's fixation on death and his reverence for artists who delved into the darker aspects of existence might have been subtle clues about his own mental state.

The fashion world is a whirlwind of innovation, creativity, and at times, redundancy. In that season, while many esteemed designers took the safer route, catering to sales and sticking to tried-and-tested formulas, Alexander McQueen dared to be different (Watt 236). Drawing heavily from history, he crafted a collection infused with rich references, showcasing his ability to fuse the past with the present. While others were content with repackaging existing styles or delving into mainstream trends, McQueen blazed his trail, reinforcing the idea that true innovation does not follow trends—it creates them.

McQueen's belief that designers must always push forward resonates deeply. In an ever-evolving world, complacency isn't an option. The drive for novelty keeps fashion alive, and McQueen, blending avant-garde with historical influences, embodied this pursuit. Yet, after unveiling *Plato's Atlantis*, his magnum opus, McQueen turned to the past for his next collection. Whether seeking comfort in the familiar or paying homage to bygone eras, this shift feels poignant. The possibility that this collection was intentionally left unfinished adds an air of mystery, reflecting the enigmatic aura that defined McQueen to the very end.

2.5.6 A/W 2010 (*Angels and Demons*)

In the tumultuous world of fashion, where the new often eclipses the old in a relentless cycle of reinvention, Alexander McQueen's *Angels and Demons* collection served as a bridge between epochs. Born from tweets that the enigmatic designer shared in his final days, this

collection, initially unnamed, became a testament to McQueen's ability to synthesize contrasting worlds (A. Wilson 333).

Coming on the heels of *Plato's Atlantis*, a collection that was arguably the zenith of futurism in fashion, *Angels and Demons* was a purposeful retreat into the annals of history, art, and tradition (Esguerra et al. 23). Despite its foray into the past, the collection was anything but antiquated. McQueen's exploration of the future, with its cutting-edge techniques and digital prowess, was fused with historical references. The hand-cartridge-pleated satin and the gilded featherwork, which seemed to grow organically from the body, showcased the designer's deep appreciation and mastery of haute couture techniques.

One cannot discuss this collection without mentioning the gauntlet, digitally printed leather, combined with intricate details inspired by Stephan Lochner's *Altarpiece of the Patron Saints of Cologne*, painted in 1440, the harmony of the old with the new (Konig; The Museum of Savage Beauty, "Gauntlet)".

With its art and aesthetics, the Renaissance era was a recurring theme. A jacket, intricately designed to evoke an abstracted angel, was fashioned from a jacquard textile, its patterns reminiscent of the golden wings and figures that adorn the marble sculptures of the Italian Renaissance (Esguerra et al. 23). McQueen's fondness for certain artists was evident in his work, with his reverence for painter Hans Memling openly expressed through subtle but clear influences. Memling, known for his serene and balanced compositions, meticulous attention to detail, and vivid color palettes, had a profound impact on McQueen's approach to creating intricate and emotive designs. This connection to historical art extended beyond Memling.

Hieronymus Bosch's mesmerizing and otherworldly paintings were woven into the fabric of McQueen’s collection, with one dress serving as a composite of Bosch’s *The Temptations of*

Saint Anthony, *The Last Judgement*, and *The Garden of Earthly Delights*, tracing the artistic lineage through Jan Mandijn and Pieter Bruegel the Elder (Esguerra et al. 23). These artistic inspirations enriched McQueen's narrative, blending historical art with contemporary fashion, and creating pieces that not only dressed the body but also carried the weight of cultural and artistic history.

Yet, at the heart of *Angels and Demons* was McQueen's quintessential quest to challenge perceptions. By juxtaposing the grotesque with the beautiful, he forced audiences to confront their preconceived notions. His clothing became a transformative lens, offering a fresh perspective, one that found beauty in unlikely places. It echoed McQueen's own words, a poignant reminder of his mission: "I find beauty in the grotesque, like most artists. I have to force people to look at things" (qtd. in Esguerra 23). In doing so, he immortalized his vision, ensuring that his legacy would endure long after the final curtain fell.

For McQueen, clothing was not merely about aesthetics but of empowerment and transformation. His designs offered wearers a chance to don a new persona, to "perform" a different version of themselves, aligning with Barthes' observation of fashion as a form of subversion and identity transformation (*The Language of Fashion*). As McQueen himself once said, "I want to be the purveyor of a certain silhouette or a way of cutting so that when I'm dead and gone people will know that the twenty-first century was started by Alexander McQueen" (qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 30).

Barthes notes the way fashion can subvert conventional norms, with "absolutely manic fantasy" and the borrowing from ethnic costumes to create a clear sign of transgression (brocade trousers, draped jackets, long white nightshirts) (*The Language of Fashion* 105). This mirrors McQueen's approach to fashion as an aggressive, yet patient narrative, reflecting Barthes' idea of

fashion's "absolute dogmatic vengeful present tense" where the 'new' is unpredictable yet already decreed, a concept resonating with McQueen's innovative and forward-thinking designs (*The Language of Fashion* 110).

Angels and Demons, serving as McQueen's swan song, was a reflection of his introspection into the realms of the past and the afterlife. Gigli aptly observed that while the collection had a strong medieval ethos, it was more about magic (qtd. in Watt 273). The designs seemed to straddle the realms of heaven and hell, evoking a sense of ethereal wonderment. The collection, in its entirety, seemed to be a reflection of McQueen's personal journey, an exploration of life, death, and what lies beyond.

In its presentation, the collection deviated from McQueen's usually grandiose shows. Instead of the typical theatrical spectacle, the garments were showcased as treasured relics, echoing the reverence McQueen had for his craft. The chosen few who witnessed this intimate display were treated to a serene and poignant experience. Each piece was presented with a reverence that highlighted its uniqueness and the craftsmanship behind it (Watt 272).

McQueen may never have intended *Angels and Demons* to be a finished collection. Perhaps it was a work in progress, mirroring his personal journey and the questions he wrestled with. The collection might represent his reflections on the afterlife—a realm he was soon to enter.

As this chapter delves into the intricate inspirations woven through McQueen's collections, the next section synthesizes these narratives, highlighting recurring patterns and categorizing collections that resonated deeply with audiences. This analysis paves the way for the following chapter's exploration of McQueen's fascination with Japanese aesthetics and the influence of Orientalism on his designs.

2.6 Dynamics of Engaging Collections: Ongoing Audience Dialogue

Upon examining the thematic groups prevalent in Alexander McQueen's body of work—namely Nature, Theatricality/Storytelling, and History—it is apparent that, regardless of the dominant theme, these collections consistently resonate with the audience. This resonance is characterized by their capacity to forge a deep and enduring connection, engaging viewers in a continual, evolving dialogue. The collections' ability to evoke both emotional and intellectual responses underpins their sustained relevance and impact.

Within these resonant collections, a distinctive subtlety is evident in the transformation of meanings. The alteration of signifiers, whether through the ambient elements of the show or the intricacies of the garments themselves, remains within recognizable limits. This careful balance between innovation and familiarity maintains the audience's interest and fosters an environment ripe for ongoing interpretation. The semiotic richness of McQueen's approach allows for a multilayered reading of his collections, where signifiers are not static but are continuously recontextualized in the interplay of historical and contemporary themes.

The narrative complexity within these collections is a critical component of their resonance. Each collection weaves a multi-layered story, merging historical contexts, cultural symbols, and personal narratives, thus inviting the audience to dissect and engage with the collections on various levels. For instance, the narrative structure of *The Hunger* draws upon historical references to periods of famine and survival, juxtaposed with modern elements that reflect contemporary struggles and resilience. This interweaving of historical and contemporary themes allows for a multi-faceted interpretation, intellectually and emotionally engaging the audience. Similarly, *It's a Jungle Out There* utilizes a complex narrative framework to explore

themes of nature, survival, and chaos. McQueen's incorporation of animalistic motifs and raw, untamed aesthetics evokes a sense of primal struggle, resonating with the audience's intrinsic fears and instincts. Such complexity ensures that the collections provoke ongoing exploration and discussion, keeping the narratives alive and pertinent.

The emotional resonance is another critical aspect of their impact and lasting appeal. With *The Widows of Culloden*, McQueen, of Scottish descent, channels the sorrow and pride of his heritage into this collection, creating a poignant narrative of loss and resilience. The collection resonates deeply with the audience, invoking feelings of grief, nostalgia, and admiration for the bravery of those who suffered and endured. The emotional resonance of *Sarabande* is amplified by the music and staging, which create an atmosphere of both celebration and melancholy. The juxtaposition of vibrant life and inevitable decay invites the audience to reflect on the fleeting nature of beauty and existence. This contemplation elicits a profound emotional response, as viewers are moved by the beauty of the designs and the poignant message underlying them.

Visual innovation also plays a pivotal role in the enduring impact of McQueen's collections. His use of materials, silhouettes, and theatrical presentation techniques ensures that each collection pushes the boundaries of conventional fashion. For example, *The Overlook*, blends cinematic references with fashion innovation, featuring stark, tailored garments juxtaposed with surreal and eerie elements, reflecting the haunting atmosphere. The integration of technology and performance art, as seen in some of his most iconic shows, further cements McQueen's reputation, continually challenging and expanding the possibilities of fashion design. *No. 13* is renowned for its finale, where model Shalom Harlow stands on a rotating platform while two robotic arms spray paint her white dress. This moment epitomizes McQueen's

approach to integrating technology and fashion. The use of industrial robots to create art live on the runway was a groundbreaking fusion of fashion, performance art, and technology.

Moreover, McQueen's collections frequently incorporate elements of cultural commentary, reflecting and critiquing contemporary societal issues. Through his work, he addresses themes ranging from consumerism to environmental degradation, engaging the audience in broader cultural and ethical dialogues. *The Horn of Plenty* is a stark commentary on the fashion industry's cyclical nature and the excessive consumerism it engenders. This collection reimagines pieces from McQueen's past collections, creating a sense of déjà vu and highlighting the repetitive nature of fashion trends. The title itself, referencing a cornucopia, symbolizes abundance and excess, setting the tone for the collection's critique of overconsumption.

Natural Dis-tinction, Un-natural Selection, explores the impact of human activities on the natural world, presenting a dystopian vision of a future where nature is distorted and controlled by human intervention. The garments in this collection are a blend of natural and synthetic materials, symbolizing the conflict between organic life and artificial constructs. These discussions prompt viewers to reflect on their interactions with the environment and society, urging a reconsideration of ethical practices within the fashion industry and beyond.

As this analysis unfolds, it becomes clear that the subtle manipulation of meanings within McQueen's collections—a hallmark of what I term resonant collections—contrasts markedly with those collections that provoke conflictual dialogue. This latter group, which will be explored in Chapter Four, is characterized by its ability to provoke, confront, and challenge the viewer, often eliciting strong emotional responses through bold and confrontational design elements. This delineation between resonant and provocative collections allows for a deeper

understanding of McQueen's work as a spectrum of communication strategies, where the dialogue with the audience ranges from harmonious and engaging to challenging and provocative. This framework highlights the complexity of McQueen's vision and underscores the sophisticated narrative techniques he employs to communicate with and impact his audience.

Before engaging with the resonant and provocative collections discussed in Chapter Four, it is essential to first address a distinct group of collections that warrant separate and thorough examination due to their unique characteristics. These collections, deeply infused with Japanese aesthetics, offer a compelling foundation for analyzing McQueen's interaction with Japan and its cultural influences. This arrangement serves as a thematic bridge, facilitating the transition from an exploration of McQueen's resonant and provocative dialogues to a more focused examination of his collaborative and creative exchanges with Japanese design principles. By contextualizing his affinity for Japanese aesthetics, this section sets the stage for the detailed discussion of a specific group of collections that exemplify this influence, ultimately preparing for the comprehensive analysis in the subsequent chapter.

2.7 Alexander McQueen and Japanese Designers

Koji Tatsuno's unconventional approach to design, which focused on the creation of structures and volumes, became a significant influence on McQueen's work. Tatsuno once remarked, "I never really made clothes in a traditional way. I was experimenting with how to create structures and volumes. I'd begun to just take in material, any material. And, by putting them all together, somehow you can start to create this three-dimensional form. McQueen wanted to understand why I'm doing it this way or that way" (*McQueen* 0:05:59).

From McQueen's biography, it is evident that he was intrinsically drawn to designers who

effortlessly blended Eastern and Western design philosophies, particularly those who encouraged a pronounced space between the clothing and the body. This approach starkly contrasted with the traditional Western style of dressing, which was more about fit and contouring, a topic elaborated upon in the first chapter of this thesis.

Reflecting on his initial days with Tatsuno, McQueen humorously recalled, "I looked a complete freak" (qtd. in A. Wilson 53). Tatsuno, owing to his absence of formal training, approached fashion with a fresh perspective, crafting garment structures that felt more like sculptures than mere clothing. In a 1993 interview, Tatsuno shared, "I like to create in a very spontaneous way" (qtd. in A. Wilson 53). It was from Tatsuno that McQueen imbibed the art of spontaneous design, often cutting directly into fabric without a preliminary sketch.

Tatsuno's innovative approach, which was a fascinating amalgamation of avant-garde design and traditional British tailoring, resonated deeply with McQueen. Reflecting on their shared passion, McQueen mentioned, "There was nothing like this in London" (qtd. in A. Wilson 54). Their mutual respect and shared design sensibilities were evident, with Tatsuno noting, "We never talked about trends or fashions. I was fascinated by Savile Row tailoring, as he was, and interested in not just following the tradition, but trying to do something new. My first impression of him was that he was a bit weird. I could tell he was attracted to the dark side of beauty, and it was something I could relate to as well" (qtd. in A. Wilson 54).

Miyake, Yamamoto, and Kawakubo, along with Tatsuno, are renowned for their design principles that have redefined contemporary fashion (Thomas, *Gods and Kings* 23). From Miyake's universal clothing concepts and Yamamoto's monochromatic palettes to Kawakubo's love for asymmetry, these designers embraced architectural approaches to fashion that celebrated diverse body types and defied traditional notions of beauty (Sato et al. 20; Mitsuda; Bolton, *Art*

of the In-Between). Their collective vision was a departure from the standard tenets of Western tailoring, a shift that did not go unnoticed by McQueen, who himself reveled in challenging the established norms of the fashion world.

In a candid conversation with *Sky* magazine, McQueen expressed his deep admiration for Tatsuno, emphasizing how quickly he was welcomed into Tatsuno's team. Reflecting on their collaboration, McQueen remarked in a 1992 Vogue interview, "It was truly ahead of its time, especially after my Paris relaunch" (qtd. in Watt 24). Tatsuno's innovative approach blended the best of both Eastern and Western cultures, crafting garments that struck a balance between modern sensibilities and his deep-rooted Japanese heritage. McQueen, absorbing these influences, began to design pieces that felt almost mythical, merging structural ingenuity with storytelling.

Acknowledging their symbiotic relationship, Tatsuno observed, "I guess I did influence his work, particularly in making fabrics three-dimensional, but also in not accepting the limitations of conventional 'fashion'" (qtd. in Watt 24). This mutual influence is evident in collections such as S/S 1994's *Nihilism* and S/S 2003's *Irere*, where Tatsuno's imprint on McQueen's work is unmistakable.

The arrival of Japanese designers in Paris, beginning with Miyake and followed by the likes of Kawakubo and Yamamoto, marked a seismic shift in the fashion landscape. These designers, while deeply rooted in their traditional Japanese heritage, brought with them a radical new vision that challenged the long-standing European norms of fashion. Their approach, which initially met with hesitation and even resistance, introduced the concept of 'ma', a space between

the body and clothing, reminiscent of the roominess of the kimono (Pilgrim 255–77).[21]

This innovative perspective, which blended the fluidity of traditional Japanese wear with the precision of European tailoring, soon began to resonate with Western designers. And while many followed suit, it is essential to understand that this influence was not one-sided. While Japanese designers undoubtedly left an indelible mark on their European counterparts, they too absorbed and integrated elements from Western fashion into their creations.

This reciprocal relationship, reminiscent of semiotic principles where signifiers and signified are interdependent, underscores the symbiotic evolution of fashion. In this dynamic exchange, both traditions enriched each other, pushing the boundaries of what fashion could be and how it could be experienced.

2.7.1 Alexander McQueen and Rei Kawakubo

Kawakubo's debut of her Comme des Garçons collection in Europe was met with polarized reactions, reminiscent of the provocative designs by designers like Westwood. Many in the audience, unprepared for her avant-garde aesthetics, chose to exit mid-show. This initial shock, as reflected by Hume, is a testament to the boundary-pushing nature of fashion. Sometimes, the intent is to unsettle, to challenge conventions, to make people question their ingrained notions of style, beauty, and decorum (A. Wilson 106).

Alexander McQueen, never one for mediocrity or playing it safe, held Kawakubo in high esteem. He admired her unwillingness to compromise, a trait he passionately shared. In his view,

[21] The concept of "ma" (間) in Japanese aesthetics, particularly in fashion, refers to the space between the body and clothing. This concept is deeply rooted in Japanese culture and philosophy and plays a significant role in the design and appreciation of garments like the kimono. Understanding "ma" offers insight into a different perspective on fashion and design, emphasizing the importance of space, balance, and the relationship between the garment and the wearer (Pilgrim 255–77).

compromise was the antithesis of creativity, dulling the sharp edges of innovation (Moss).

Despite their varied backgrounds, McQueen and Kawakubo found common ground in their approach to fashion. Both designers viewed clothing as more than just fabric on a body; they saw it as an art form, a means of transformation, a statement. Kawakubo's designs were revolutionary, challenging traditional ideas of gender, beauty, and the human form, as her creations transcended conventional norms by often choosing non-traditional models and blurring the lines between runway and reality (Frantz).

McQueen's wardrobe, heavily influenced by Comme des Garçons, was a testament to his deep admiration for Rei Kawakubo. Through her menswear, McQueen found a uniform that resonated with his sensibilities: baggy, striped cotton shirts, raw denim jeans, and unstructured tailoring (Moss). These designs, while contemporary in appearance, subtly echoed the traditional Japanese garments, a homage to Kawakubo's cultural roots. Kawakubo has a unique talent for integrating elements of her heritage into her designs in a way that was subtle yet recognizable to those well-versed in the sartorial language.

Donning Comme des Garçons was akin to stepping into an alternate universe, one where the boundaries of fashion were continually being pushed and reshaped. Influenced by this transformative power of clothing, McQueen took a bold step by transitioning from the designer's table to the runway as a model. In baggy tartan trousers, his appearance was described as if "cloaked in a white duvet," a look that did not necessarily flatter his physique (A. Wilson 190–1).

Despite his collections that often shattered conventional beauty standards, McQueen, in his personal life, was aware of his weight. The decision to present himself on the runway, especially given his self-consciousness about his physique, was a bold move. However, this vulnerability did not overshadow his innate grace. In an interview with the Australian gay

magazine, *Blue*, McQueen was noted for his genuine politeness, a trait that stood out even more when juxtaposed with his daring runway presence (A. Wilson 190–1).

During this period, McQueen was navigating the intricate maze of Parisian high fashion while endeavoring to elevate his brand to the stature of the city's legendary fashion houses. A photograph of him, looming large and assertively marching down the runway, captures an evident reluctance in his demeanor. Although the proposition to walk the ramp might have seemed eccentric, it was Kawakubo's deep respect and admiration that swayed McQueen's decision.

In time, McQueen's relentless dedication bore fruit as he ascended to the zenith of the fashion world, becoming one of the most seminal designers of the 21st century. He achieved the recognition and accolades he had so passionately sought. Yet, the life of a designer is akin to walking a tightrope, their reputation hinges on the reception of their latest collection.

2.8 Conclusion of Chapter Two

McQueen: "I don’t wanna do a show that you walk out of feeling like you’ve just had a Sunday lunch. I want you to come out either feeling repulsed or exhilarated. As long as it’s an emotion. If you leave without emotion, then I’m not doing my job properly. So that’s that" (*McQueen* 0:22:55).

McQueen's expertise lay in his audacious fusion of time-honored techniques with cutting-edge technologies. His tendency to redefine established norms and push the boundaries of convention frequently led to misinterpretations and controversies. Yet, at his core, McQueen was a storyteller, using the runway as his canvas, with each collection representing a new chapter in his evolving narrative.

As this chapter concludes, it is crucial to acknowledge that while McQueen's contributions to the fashion industry were transformative, the man behind the designs was a complex, multifaceted individual who blended the worlds of fashion and technology, consistently challenging and captivating his audiences. He saw beauty in places where most would not dare to look. Yet, beneath the layers of innovation and artistic flair, McQueen was also a man grappling with personal challenges, oscillating between moments of light and dark, joy and despair (Rasmussen 10).

The journey through this chapter offered an intimate glimpse into the life and evolution of Alexander McQueen. By examining his formative years and educational experiences, a unique perspective on the forces that shaped his creativity emerges. The analysis of the three thematic collection groups—Nature, Theatricality/Storytelling, and History—highlighted the breadth and depth of McQueen's creativity, uncovering the intricate narratives and recurring motifs that permeated his body of work.

Exploring the realms of technology, this chapter revealed McQueen not as a passive observer but as an active participant in the tectonic shifts reshaping the fashion industry. His ability to integrate technological innovations into his collections underscored his foresight and adaptability, hallmarks of a true innovator.

Throughout his work, McQueen's use of intertextuality was a defining feature. His collections were a mosaic of references, drawing from diverse historical, cultural, and artistic sources. This intertextual approach created a complex web of associations that invited audiences to engage with his work on multiple levels. By weaving together these varied threads, McQueen crafted narratives that transcended time and place, resonating with contemporary audiences while honoring the past.

2.8 Conclusion of Chapter Two

The chapter's denouement, which focused on the indelible influence of Japanese designers, served as a bridge to the next exploration. Their impact on McQueen underscored the global interconnectedness of the fashion world and set the stage for a deeper examination of Orientalism and its nuances in the following chapter. This exploration is essential, as McQueen and other designers frequently incorporated elements from various cultures, creating intertextual references that enriched their narratives.

Chapter Three

Orientalism in Fashion: Examining the Influence of Japan on Alexander McQueen's Design

3.1 Chapter Introduction

This chapter provides a thorough analysis of the complex interplay between Alexander McQueen's evocative fashion narratives and the concept of Orientalism. Known for his provocative designs and exceptional craftsmanship, McQueen consistently pushed the boundaries of traditional fashion, challenging and redefining norms with his innovative and occasionally controversial collections. Among the diverse themes McQueen explored, Orientalism is particularly notable for its depth of influence and complexity, offering fertile ground for semiotic and intertextual analysis.

Orientalism, a concept popularized by Edward Said in his seminal work *Orientalism*, characterizes the depiction of Eastern societies by the West in ways that emphasize their exoticism, perceived backwardness, and otherness. Said elucidates that this portrayal is not merely a reflection of the East but is deeply intertwined with the power dynamics and imperialist ambitions of the West. Through the discipline of Orientalism, Western scholars and institutions have sought to categorize, dominate, and reshape the East according to their own interests and perspectives, often stripping away the complexity and authenticity of Eastern cultures to fit Western narratives (66–7).

In fashion, this concept frequently manifests through the appropriation of non-Western cultural elements, which are often detached from their original context and significance to cater to Western aesthetic preferences. While such practices contribute to the global appeal and dynamism of the fashion industry, they also provoke critical reflections on issues of cultural

sensitivity, authenticity, and the power dynamics involved in the commodification of cultural symbols.

The discourse on fashion has long been "dominated by a Eurocentric perspective" that traditionally excluded non-Western peoples from the concept of fashion and facilitated cultural appropriation (Sabatini et al. 136). This has led to situations where items and symbols from other cultures may be seen as an appreciation of cultural diversity, yet their usage often becomes problematic. For instance, the commercial use of religious or cultural symbols from various ethnic groups can misrepresent their true significance or reduce the representations of culture to mere stereotypes (Sabatini et al. 137–8). This complexity underscores the need for a more comprehensive understanding of fashion-as-culture, moving beyond a predominantly economic growth-led fashion system where non-Western cultures remain underrepresented.

McQueen's engagement with Orientalist themes is both nuanced and complex. He appropriated elements from Eastern cultures and engaged in a nuanced dialogue with them, at times challenging the stereotypes and power imbalances that are inherent in traditional Orientalist perspectives. His collections, characterized by an intricate interplay of Western and Eastern influences, invite a deeper examination of how Orientalism is manifested within the fashion industry and how it is perceived by diverse audiences.

This chapter will explore specific examples of McQueen's engagement with Orientalism, assessing the impact of these influences on his work and their reception among critics and the public. Initially, the discussion will contextualize McQueen's designs within the framework of Said's concept of Orientalism and its implications for fashion. The focus will then shift to the kimono as a symbol of Japanese influence in McQueen's collections, analyzing how this and other elements of Japanese attire have been integrated into his distinctive fashion narrative,

thereby enriching the discourse on cultural symbols in fashion.

By juxtaposing McQueen's interpretation of Orientalism with those of other designers and positioning his contributions within the larger context of global cultural exchanges in fashion, this chapter aims to provide a nuanced understanding of the dynamics between cultural appropriation and appreciation. Through this analysis, the goal is to shed light on the evolving debates surrounding cultural sensitivity in fashion, recognizing how these discussions have transformed since McQueen's time and their implications for contemporary fashion discourse.

3.2 Edward Said's Orientalism

Orientalism, published in 1978, offers a critical examination of how the West has historically represented the East (or the "Orient") and the profound implications of these representations. Said articulates, "Orientalism is not an airy European fantasy about the Orient, but a created body of theory and practice in which, for many generations, there has been a considerable material investment" (6). This construction is achieved through cultural practices, including art, literature, and scholarship, which portray the East as exotic, backward, uncivilized, and at times dangerous, in contrast to the perceived rational, civilized, and moral West.

Said posits that these Western depictions of the East are not objective truths but rather ideological creations that have served to justify colonial and imperial ambitions, stating, "The relationship between Occident and Orient is a relationship of power, of domination, of varying degrees of a complex hegemony" (5). According to Said, Orientalism functions on two levels: first, as an academic discipline that studies the East, and second, as a "style of thought" based upon an ontological and epistemological distinction made between "the Orient" and "the Occident" (2).

The portrayal of the East as a land of mystery, sensuality, and exotic wonders not only distorts the reality of these regions and cultures but also reinforces a power dynamic where the West assumes superiority and authority over the East. Said elaborates, "What I have called Orientalism is not that it is just the antiquarian study of Oriental languages, societies, and peoples, but that as a system of thought it approaches a heterogeneous, dynamic, and complex human reality from an uncritically essentialist standpoint" (2). This process of "othering" has significant consequences, including the justification of colonial rule, the marginalization of Eastern cultures and peoples, and the creation of a dichotomy that places the West as the norm against which all other cultures are measured and often found lacking.

Said's *Orientalism* has profoundly influenced postcolonial studies, cultural criticism, and our understanding of the power dynamics involved in the production of knowledge about different cultures. By challenging readers to question the origins and motives behind their perceptions of other cultures, Said emphasizes the role of power in creating and perpetuating these narratives. This critical engagement with Orientalism encourages a deeper reflection on the world, advocating for the dismantling of stereotypical representations and urging a shift towards a more nuanced and equitable understanding of cultural differences. In this reevaluation, Said elaborates on how narrative forms can challenge static visions of the Orient, stating that "narrative asserts the power of men to be born, develop, and die, the tendency of institutions and actualities to change" (240). This assertion contrasts with the static, essentialist views perpetuated by Orientalist discourse, indicating the transformative potential of narrative to introduce movement and change into what has been presented as unchanging. Said critiques the Orientalist practice of depicting the East as an unchanging, eternally stable entity, underscoring that "instability suggests that history, with its disruptive detail, its currents of change, is possible

in the Orient and for the Orient" (240). By advocating for the acknowledgment of historical dynamism in the representation of the East, Said challenges the ideological foundation of Orientalism that seeks to freeze the Orient in time, denying its capacity for change and evolution. This shift is crucial in reevaluating historical definitions and applications of Orientalism, highlighting the need to understand the East not through a fixed, stereotypical lens, but as a dynamic, evolving cultural space.

Historically, the term "Orientalism," as noted in the Oxford English Dictionary (1971), referred to the scholarly study of the languages and literatures of the Orient, or in the arts, to a character, style, or quality frequently associated with Eastern nations (Macfie 1). This traditional view, however, underwent a significant transformation with Said's critique. He traces the origins of the concept of the Orient, or Europe's exotic "other," to classical figures such as Homer and Aeschylus, and later to the works of Marx, Mill, and Hegel, who each contributed to the evolving narrative of the East as a place of mystique, stagnation, and despotism (Mill 2; Macfie 9).

Marx's use of Orientalist concepts in his early journalistic writings serves as a stark illustration of how the intellectual frameworks of the time were steeped in Eurocentric viewpoints, portraying non-European nations as "far between, and can hardly be said to be settled" and undeveloped, especially when contrasted with the burgeoning dynamism of Western capitalism (26). By critiquing the stagnant desolation of non-European societies, Marx depicted these cultures as inherently inferior, suggesting that their societal structures were "turned into impotence except for obstructions in the way of progress" (26). This analysis was not merely academic; it had profound implications, reinforcing the notion that these regions were in dire need of Western intervention and guidance to "be got rid of" their purported stagnation (Marx 26).

Marx's characterization of non-European societies as static and in need of Western intervention not only fed into the narrative justifying colonialism as a civilizing mission but also laid the groundwork for further intellectual pursuits that entrenched these Eurocentric perspectives. This framing had profound implications, affecting international relations, trade policies, and the global balance of power, reinforcing the belief in Western superiority and the perceived right of Western powers to dominate and reshape other cultures. This viewpoint, suggesting a fundamental division between the progressive West and the stagnant East, has had enduring effects on the treatment of Eastern societies within global discourse and policy, establishing a precedent for viewing non-Western societies through a lens of deficiency and dependency.

Hegel's work, particularly in his 1837 publication *The Philosophy of History*, built upon and further elaborated these Orientalist views, presenting a philosophical underpinning to the notion of a fundamental dichotomy between East and West. Hegel's portrayal of Asia as static and tyrannical, in stark contrast to the dynamic and progressive narrative of European history, exemplified a Eurocentric bias that positioned Europe as the pinnacle of human development and culture. "In Asia arose the Light of Spirit, and therefore the history of the World... Asia is, characteristically, the Orient quarter of the globe - the region of origination... Europe presents on the whole, the centre and end of the old world, and is absolutely the West - so Asia is absolutely the East" (Hegel 117). According to Hegel, the Eastern world lacked the capacity for change and self-governance that was inherent to the Western spirit, an idea that not only perpetuated stereotypes of Asian societies but also philosophically justified the West's imperial and colonial ambitions. Hegel emphasized the static nature of Eastern societies, arguing that "the substantial world is distinct from the individual, but the antithesis has not yet created a schism between

(absolute and subjective) Spirit... In the political life of the East we find a realized rational freedom, developing itself without advancing to subjective freedom. It is the childhood of History" (122).

Hegel's philosophy, which posited that history was moving towards the realization of a Western model of freedom and governance, significantly reinforced the Orientalist worldview within the intellectual tradition of the West. This perspective shaped contemporary attitudes towards colonialism and imprinted a lasting influence on Western thought, affecting how Eastern cultures were perceived and interacted with. Hegel's view on the progression of history highlighted a Eurocentric perspective, asserting that "The History of the World travels from East to West, for Europe is absolutely the end of History, Asia the beginning...The History of the World is the discipline of the uncontrolled natural will, bringing it into obedience to a Universal principle and conferring subjective freedom" (121).

The contributions of thinkers like Marx and Hegel, despite their ideological differences, converged to create a paradigm that framed Eastern societies as fundamentally different and inferior, necessitating Western enlightenment and oversight for their supposed advancement. This philosophical stance was part of a broader historical engagement with the East that can be traced back centuries.

The genesis of Oriental studies in Europe dates back to 1312 when the Church Council of Vienna established chairs in Arabic, Greek, Hebrew, and Syriac at several European universities, marking the beginning of a structured academic pursuit of knowledge about the East (Macfie 19). This initiative was driven by Europe's expanding contact and trade with the Middle East and other Eastern regions, fostering a burgeoning interest in the languages, cultures, religions, and histories of these areas. The establishment of these academic chairs responded to a growing

demand for scholars who could facilitate dialogue and understanding between Europe and the East, emphasizing linguistic and philological studies that focused on translating and interpreting classical texts from Eastern languages into Latin. This academic endeavor was influenced by theological and missionary zeal, as well as the political and diplomatic interests of European nations in Eastern territories, linking the work of Oriental studies directly to the Church and, by extension, to the colonial ambitions of European powers (App xii, 16).

Following the extensive voyages of discovery by European naval powers and the initiation of Christian missions to the East by the Roman Catholic Society of Jesus, numerous institutes and academies dedicated to studying the languages and cultures of India, China, and Japan were founded during the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. This growing interest in Asian languages and cultures was driven by a combination of factors, including the need to facilitate trade and diplomacy, the desire to spread Christianity, and a genuine curiosity about the rich traditions and knowledge of these societies (R. J. W. Evans 21−42). The establishment of language schools, academies, and research institutes was critical for training missionaries, diplomats, traders, and scholars who would engage with Asian societies (Macfie 19). However, it was not until the latter part of the eighteenth century that Orientalism began to emerge as a distinct academic vocation, propelled by the expanding availability of Eastern texts and artifacts in Europe and the West's growing colonial dominance in Asia.

The Enlightenment and Romanticism movements further ignited a fascination with exotic cultures, contributing to the development of Orientalism as an academic discipline. As Schwab notes, the advent of Romanticism coincided with the rise of Orientalism, imbuing the former with "complex dimensions" and leading to a reformulation of "human limits," even to the point of exploring the unconscious and the monstrous as natural phenomena (Schwab et al. 22). This

convergence of intellectual currents not only shaped European perceptions of the East but also laid the groundwork for Orientalism to flourish as a field of study, marked by both a scholarly and imaginative engagement with the "exotic" East.

The debate surrounding the establishment of Orientalism as a formal area of study—between viewing it as a reflection of Western preconceptions and as a tool for colonial domination—sets the stage for Said's critical examination of the field. Said delves into this dichotomy by employing concepts such as canonical discourse, epistemic power, logocentric thought, and the illusion of truth, which he adapts from the philosophical inquiries of Nietzsche, as interpreted by Foucault's "Nietzsche, Genealogy, History."

Said's theoretical framework, informed by Nietzsche's critique of the power dynamics underpinning Western epistemologies, scrutinizes Orientalism as a potent discourse of power that constructs the East through a Western lens (Macfie 35). Foucault's insight that "Knowledge does not slowly detach itself from its empirical roots... its development is not tied to the constitution and affirmation of a free subject" resonates with Said's analysis of Orientalism as a discourse intertwined with colonialism, imperialism, and Eurocentrism, emphasizing the role of knowledge in perpetuating power relations (Foucault, "Nietzsche, Genealogy, History").

By challenging the purported objectivity within Orientalist discourse, Said posits that what are often taken as universal truths are, in fact, manifestations of power relations. This critique is enriched by Foucault's theories, especially his notion that "all Knowledge rests upon injustice" and that the "instinct for Knowledge is malicious," highlighting the violence inherent in the will to knowledge and its implications for understanding the East-West dichotomy ("Nietzsche, Genealogy, History").

The influence of Foucault's theories on power, knowledge, and discourse is central to

Said's deconstruction of Orientalism as a mechanism through which the West constructs and controls its knowledge of the East. This application of Foucault's insights reveals the depth of Said's engagement with the dynamics of power and knowledge in constructing social realities, highlighting the role of Orientalist discourse in cementing Western dominance (Iskandar).

Foucault explains "the will to knowledge, reliant upon institutional support and distribution, tends to exercise a sort of pressure, a power of constraint upon other forms of discourse" highlighting the inherent power dynamics within the discourse that shapes our perception of truth and knowledge (*The Archaeology of Knowledge* 219). He further elaborates on the concept of "episteme" as "the total set of relations that unite, at a given period, the discursive practices that give rise to epistemological figures, sciences, and possibly formalized systems," underscoring the influence of prevailing knowledge systems on what is considered true or false, and how this shapes the societal constructs including Orientalism (*The Archaeology of Knowledge* 191).

Foucault also discusses the "great myths of European culture" in contrast to "the monopolistic, secret knowledge of oriental tyranny," portraying Europe's self-conception as a beacon of free knowledge and discourse against the backdrop of a supposedly despotic East (*The Archaeology of Knowledge* 225). This dichotomy further exemplifies the Orientalist discourse Said critiques, illustrating how the West establishes its dominance through the control and construction of knowledge about the East.

Said's critique is significantly enriched by drawing upon the works of Gramsci and Derrida, providing a nuanced understanding of cultural dynamics and power relations (Netton 33). Gramsci's concept of cultural hegemony helps frame the way in which dominant powers perpetuate ideologies that shape and control cultural narratives. "Gramsci realized that 'every

language contains the elements of a conception of the world'" and that "the available vocabulary helps mark the boundaries of permissible discourse, discourages the clarification of social alternatives, and makes it difficult for the dispossessed to locate the source of their unease, let alone remedy it" (qtd. in Lears 569–70). This insight complements Foucault's emphasis on discursive practices in reinforcing domination, adding a layer of cultural analysis to the understanding of power relations in knowledge construction. Gramsci's emphasis on the "interaction of relatively autonomous spheres (public and private; political, cultural, and economic) within a totality of attitudes and practices" echoes Said's critique of the West's portrayal of the East, showcasing how cultural hegemony and the establishment of societal norms are intricately linked to the dominant cultural narratives (qtd. in Lears 569–70).

Meanwhile, Said's engagement with Derrida's deconstructionist approach not only dissects the binary oppositions at the heart of Orientalist discourse, such as the civilized/barbaric dichotomy but also reflects a deep understanding of the inherent violence in these dichotomies. Derrida's assertion that "it is not enough 'simply to neutralize the binary oppositions of metaphysics.' We must recognize that, within the familiar philosophical oppositions, there is always 'a violent hierarchy. One of the two terms controls the other (axiologically, logically, etc.), holds the superior position. To deconstruct the opposition is first...to overthrow [renverser] the hierarchy'" underscores the need for a radical reevaluation of these constructs (*Of Grammatology* 76–7). Said's nuanced adoption of Foucault's ideas, acknowledging the limitations of power's totality, further suggests that resistance and alternative narratives persist even within dominant discourses, illustrating a complex interplay between power and resistance. This complexity is further elaborated as "the desire for unity and order...compels the author and

the reader to balance the equation that is the text's system" indicating that the text itself is a battleground for these ideas (Derrida, *Of Grammatology* 49).

Moreover, Derrida's strategic approach to language and text—"Derrida in particular is acutely aware that it is a question of strategy. It is the strategy of using the only available language while not subscribing to its premises, or 'operat[ing] according to the vocabulary of the very thing that one delimits'"—highlights the complexity of engaging with and deconstructing Orientalist discourse and emphasizes the importance of a strategic engagement with texts and ideas (*Of Grammatology* 18). Through this lens, Said's comprehensive theoretical framework synthesizes the insights of Foucault, Gramsci, and Derrida to meticulously dissect the complexities of Orientalism and its pervasive impact on East-West relations, demonstrating the enduring relevance and critical potential of deconstructive approaches in understanding and challenging the structures of power embedded within cultural discourses.

Said's reflections on his personal experiences, as noted in the afterword of *Orientalism*, provide a poignant context for his scholarly work. Born and raised in conditions of displacement, first in Palestine and Egypt, both under British occupation, and later in the United States where he was educated at Princeton and Harvard, Said's insights into Orientalism emerge from a deeply felt "concrete history of personal loss and national disintegration" (338). He articulates, "Orientalism is written out of an extremely concrete history of personal loss and national disintegration - only a few years before I wrote Orientalism, Golda Meir made her notorious and deeply Orientalist comment about there being no Palestinian people" (338). This statement situates the genesis of Orientalism within a specific historical and personal context, underscoring the interplay between Said's scholarly pursuits and his lived experiences.

Moreover, Said's critique of Orientalism, while deeply informed by his identity and

experiences as a Palestinian, transcends a simplistic call for nationalism. He emphasizes, "But in all my works I remained fundamentally critical of a gloating and uncritical nationalism," reflects a broader intellectual pursuit of deconstructing hegemonic narratives and challenging the structures of power that perpetuate cultural misrepresentations (338).

This personal history of exile profoundly shapes his intellectual inquiry, as evidenced by his citation of Auerbach's interpretation of Hugh of St Victor, Christian theologian, and philosopher: "The man who finds his homeland sweet is still a tender beginner; he to whom every soil is as his native one is already strong; but he is perfect to whom the entire world is as a foreign land" (Rorem 3; qtd. in Irwin 279). This perspective humanizes his critique and emphasizes the potential of literature and culture to bridge disparate worlds, underpinning Said's argument with a profound sense of humanity and a call for transcendence over cultural divisions.

Said's critique of Orientalism, with its assertion that the West's depiction of the Orient is more fantasy than reality, challenges us to rethink the foundations of cultural representations and their implications for power dynamics between the West and East. Through his exploration of how the West has constructed the Orient as both exotic and other, Said invites us to scrutinize the motivations and consequences of such representations. This critical examination reveals the complexities of cultural interaction and the profound impact these constructed narratives have had on shaping perceptions, policies, and practices across various domains.

As Said weaves together personal reflections with scholarly analysis, he uncovers the deeply ingrained stereotypes that pervade Western thought, urging a reevaluation of how the East is perceived and portrayed. This reevaluation is crucial, as it challenges the historical discourse of Orientalism and sets the stage for addressing its contemporary manifestations, particularly in the realm of fashion.

3.2.1 Orientalism and its Impact on Fashion

Said's assertion that "Orientalism is not a reality, but a Western fantasy" succinctly encapsulates the essence of his critique (McLeod 50). The West's perception of the Orient, shaped by "dreams, fantasies, and assumptions, "serves not as an accurate representation of Eastern societies but as a construct to justify colonial ambitions" (McLeod 50). This notion forms the foundation of Said's argument, as he explores the mechanisms through which the West has systematically portrayed the East in a manner that benefits its colonial and imperial agenda.

Said elucidates how the West has crafted a binary of the "civilized" Occident versus the "barbaric" Orient, steeped in exoticism and sensuality, to fortify its own identity and hegemony. This binary opposition is critical, as it reinforces Western superiority and diminishes the complexity of Eastern societies to mere caricatures. Said articulates a stark dichotomy, positing an "absolute and systematic difference between the West - characterized as rational, developed, humane, superior - and the Orient, portrayed as aberrant, undeveloped, and inferior" (300). Yet, he also notes that the Orient, while often depicted as a mere figment of Western imagination, plays an integral role in European material and cultural history, contributing to its complexity beyond mere ideological constructs.

Said's nuanced examination of Orientalism, weaving together personal reflections and scholarly critique, highlights the dynamic interplay between individual narratives and the collective cultural constructs that shape our understanding of history and society (348). This interplay underscores the power of Orientalist discourse in shaping perceptions of the East, revealing how deeply entrenched these narratives are within Western culture. Said challenges the notion that cultures are monolithic and static entities, arguing against "the clash of civilizations"

thesis, which posits that civilizations are like "water-tight compartments." Instead, he emphasizes that cultures are "hybrid and heterogeneous" and deeply interrelated, contradicting the simplistic binaries that have historically justified dominance and division. By recognizing the shared complexities and interdependencies that define human history, Said brings into focus how deeply embedded cultural narratives and stereotypes influence scholarly discourse and artistic expression alike. This perspective underpins Said's argument with a profound sense of humanity and a call for transcendence over cultural divisions, urging a more inclusive and interconnected understanding of the world (348).

"In the depths of this Oriental stage stands a prodigious cultural repertoire whose individual items evoke a fabulously rich world: the Sphinx, Cleopatra, Eden, Troy, Sodom and Gomorrah, Astarte, Isis and Osiris, Sheba, Babylon, the Genii, the Magi, Nineveh, Prester John, Mahomet, and dozens more; half-imagined, half-known; monsters, devils, heroes; terrors, pleasures, desires" (Said 63). This passage encapsulates the allure of the Orient for Western artists and writers, drawn to its perceived mystique and exoticism, a fascination deeply intertwined with the stereotypes perpetuated by Orientalist discourse. The reference to Delacroix's *The Women of Algiers in their Apartment* (1834) further illustrates this point, showing how the allure of the Orient has manifested in the arts.

Delacroix's painting, inspired by Lord Byron's travels and writings, exemplifies how Western encounters with the East often resulted in romanticized and exoticized portrayals that reflect a constructed, rather than authentic, understanding of Eastern cultures. Lord Byron, one of the most prominent figures of the Romantic movement, traveled extensively throughout Europe and the Middle East, experiences that deeply influenced his writings and personal philosophy (MacCarthy 86). His adventures in the East, though grounded in direct experience, often

contributed to the Western imagination of the Orient as a place of exotic beauty and mystery. Similarly, Delacroix, in his artistic reflections of a Moroccan journey, painted Eastern figures and landscapes with an air of romantic allure, focusing on sensual details such as the "small naked white feet, barely covered by pointed slippers," which, along with "broad silver anklets," embellish the grace of his subjects (Lemaire 209). These artistic and literary depictions contributed to a Western understanding of the East that was more fantasy than reality, highlighting how the Romantic movement often engaged in the creation of idealized visions of distant lands. This romanticization, while contributing to the aesthetic appreciation of Eastern cultures, simultaneously perpetuates the Orientalist stereotypes that Said critiques, demonstrating the complex relationship between art, culture, and imperialism. Delacroix's artwork, with its vibrant colors and luxurious interiors, symbolizes the romanticized view of the East as a place of boundless beauty and intrigue, a perspective that has been both celebrated and critiqued for its role in shaping Western perceptions of Eastern societies.

The transformation in how the East was represented by Western artists, moving from a source of inspiration to a subject of romanticization and exoticism, underscores the broader implications of Said's critique. This shift reveals the power of Orientalism as a scholarly discourse and as a cultural force that has profoundly influenced artistic expression. This influence encourages a reevaluation of how cultural beauty and diversity are understood and depicted, demonstrating the deep impact of Orientalist perspectives on the Western imagination.

Through the lens of Orientalism, the dialogue between personal experiences and cultural representations becomes a critical tool for unpacking the complexities of how the East has been imagined and portrayed. Said's analysis urges a more reflective and informed approach to the engagement with and depiction of cultural differences, challenging the superficial and

stereotypical portrayals that have long dominated Western representations of the East.

The reflective and informed approach urged by Said's critique of Orientalism, emphasizing the nuanced engagement with and depiction of cultural differences, transitions into the realm of fashion, where the East's exotic, mysterious allure has significantly influenced Western design aesthetics. This fascination with the Orient has permeated various domains, including art, literature, science, and notably fashion, leading to a creative synthesis that reflects both admiration and misunderstanding.

Designers like Paul Poiret, with his 1912 *Sorbet* gown, and Madeleine Vionnet, known for her innovative use of kimono sleeves, exemplified how Western fashion selectively incorporated Eastern elements, often detaching them from their original cultural contexts. Poiret's *Sorbet* gown, which featured a loose silhouette and a bold new color palette, marked a significant departure from the more rigid and constrained fashions of the West (V&A, "Sorbet"). His designs, including the controversial "hobble skirt," were notorious for pushing boundaries, gaining him world renown despite the backlash and condemnation from various quarters, including the Pope (McDowell 221–3). Poiret's flamboyant reinterpretation of Eastern influences, though short-lived, had a lasting impact on fashion aesthetics by introducing looser, more relaxed garments that contrasted sharply with the structured styles of the Edwardian period.

Similarly, Vionnet's adaptation of kimono sleeves into Western dress design, as seen in her 1932 *Evening Gown*, represents a more subtle and elegant integration of Eastern elements into Western fashion. Vionnet's philosophy that "you must dress the body in a fabric, not construct a dress" aligned closely with the minimalist and fluid approach of Eastern garment construction, especially evident in her use of the bias cut (qtd. in McDowell 266–7). This technique allowed for a natural, flowing drape that emphasized the body's form, a revolutionary

departure from the heavily structured garments that had previously dominated Western fashion. Vionnet's seamless blending of Eastern-inspired elements into her designs, while still rooted in Western craftsmanship, highlights the complex dynamics of cultural exchange within the fashion industry.

As Liz Bucar notes, this type of cultural borrowing can lead to a form of fashion appropriation, where Eastern styles are reinterpreted and repurposed within Western fashion frameworks without considering the cultural and religious significance behind those elements. Bucar points to Dolce & Gabbana's 2016 collection of headscarves and abayas as an example of how Western designers attempt to reinterpret Eastern fashion while often ignoring the "various forms of political and social critique" embedded in the fashion choices of the women who wear these garments (197). Similarly, Poiret and Vionnet, while pioneering figures in fashion, demonstrate how Western designers have long selectively adopted and transformed Eastern influences, adding a layer of complexity to the historical exchange of fashion aesthetics between East and West.

Cristobal Balenciaga and Yves Saint Laurent further exemplify this trend, with Balenciaga's *Day dress* from 1955−56, inspired by the kimono collar, and his *Evening ensemble* from 1962, which utilized moss green Indian sari silk with woven gold trim, showcasing the depth of his engagement with Oriental aesthetics (V&A, "Evening Ensemble").

Yves Saint Laurent's *Evening ensemble* for the fall/winter collection of 1976−77, featuring red silk chiffon with gold stripes and green silk faille, stands as a testament to the enduring influence of Orientalism in fashion design (Lau). These creations by Saint Laurent further illustrate the seamless incorporation of Eastern aesthetics into haute couture, showcasing how the allure of the Orient continues to inspire and shape Western fashion sensibilities.

These designers, among others, have navigated the fine line between cultural appreciation and appropriation, their creations sparking dialogue and reflection on the complexities of cultural exchange and the representation of the "other" in the highly visual and symbolic medium of fashion. The dialogue initiated by their designs serves as a reminder of the ongoing need to approach cultural exchange with sensitivity and awareness, ensuring that inspiration does not become exploitation.

The exploration of Orientalism within the fashion industry, which delves into the intricate dynamics of cultural influence and exchange, naturally leads to a critical reflection on current practices and ethical considerations in design. This reflection is crucial in today's globalized world, where the lines between cultural homage and cultural theft are increasingly blurred. This reflection resonates with Said's emphasis on the need for a nuanced understanding of how cultural narratives, personal experiences, and artistic expressions intersect and influence one another. It underscores the importance of approaching cultural influences with an informed and respectful mindset, aiming to celebrate rather than appropriate the rich tapestry of global cultures. It highlights the significant role Orientalist discourse has played in shaping perceptions of Eastern cultures within Western contexts, extending its impact beyond academic circles to permeate global cultural and fashion landscapes. This widespread influence has prompted scholars and critics to scrutinize the fashion industry for instances of cultural appropriation and misinterpretation of Eastern cultures, marking a pivotal moment in the ongoing dialogue between East and West. This scrutiny is essential for fostering a fashion industry that respects cultural heritage and promotes genuine cross-cultural inspiration and understanding.

In recent years, the increased scrutiny of cultural appropriation in high fashion has highlighted numerous instances where traditional Middle Eastern garments and other Eastern

cultural elements have been used without due acknowledgment of their cultural and historical significance. This trend has ignited a growing call among designers and stakeholders for a more respectful and informed approach to cultural exchange in the fashion industry. Such advocates argue for closer collaboration with and recognition of the communities that are the sources of inspiration. They urge designers to invest time in understanding the cultural and historical contexts of the elements they wish to incorporate into their collections, emphasizing the need for a deeper engagement with the cultures they draw from.

This reflection on the ethical considerations of incorporating cultural elements into fashion highlights the need for a respectful and informed approach. Collaboration and acknowledgment of cultural sources are essential for fostering meaningful cultural exchange that enriches all parties involved.

This perspective leads into section 3.3, which examines the kimono's historical development and its evolution in modern times. By exploring how the kimono embodies broader cultural narratives and influences, the section delves into the interplay between tradition and modernity in fashion.

Studying the kimono underscores its cultural significance in Japan while illustrating the global fashion industry's engagement with diverse heritages. When done respectfully, this engagement can inspire innovative designs that honor and expand the cultural narratives they draw from.

3.3 The Kimono

In Japan, the kimono has a lengthy and intricate past that has evolved over centuries of social, economic, and cultural development. This evolution was significantly influenced by the

Jomon era, spanning from roughly 14,000 BC to 300 BC, which is renowned for its distinctive pottery and hunter-gatherer lifestyle. The clothing of the Jomon people, made from plant fibers like hemp and bark, served both functional and aesthetic purposes. The oldest evidence of clothing from this era comes from the discovery of clay figurines known as *dogu*「土偶」, some of which are depicted in garments such as skirts and loincloths, suggesting that clothing held a high value in Jomon society (Habu and Fawcett 587–95).

As noted by Yamanaka in *The Book of Kimono*, "It is generally assumed that the Jomon people, both men and women, wore close-fitting trousers tied at the waist with rope or braided cord and short upper garments with tubular sleeves. These upper garments were probably pullover shirts with V-necks, adorned with either embroidered curvilinear designs or decorative painted designs" (32). Such detailed attention to clothing indicates a sophisticated approach to textile art in the Jomon period, reflecting the era's deep connection to nature and the importance placed on self-expression through clothing.

The decoration of Jomon pottery, characterized by its highly varied and artistically superior designs, parallels the ornamental features observed in the era's clothing. "The presence of finely impressed mat designs on many pots points to the development of carefully woven cloth, suggesting that the techniques for dyeing, weaving, and embroidery were already advanced during the Jomon period" (Yamanaka 32). This advanced level of textile art laid the foundation for the later development of clothing in Japan, including the kimono.

An important time in Japan's history, the Yayoi period (300 BC–300 AD) marked a significant transition from the previous Jomon era, introducing advancements such as weaving, metalworking, and notably, rice farming. This era, named after the Yayoi district in Tokyo, where

its first archaeological artifacts were discovered in 1884, witnessed the establishment of agrarian societies, the growth of agriculture, the emergence of social hierarchies, and the beginnings of early states.

With the development of wet rice agriculture, the Yayoi period had a profound impact on the economy and social structure of the time. This abundance of food allowed for specialized occupations and a societal hierarchy to develop (Yamanaka 32). Moreover, metalworking advancements enabled the production of new tools, weapons, and bronze mirrors, which became symbols of power and prestige.

Significantly, the Yayoi period witnessed a transformative shift in clothing styles as societies moved from hunter-gatherers to agrarian lifestyles (Slade 29–30). "In an early Chinese historical document, the Wei Chih, which includes a chapter known in Japanese as "Wajinden" focusing on the people of Wa (Japan), men and women's attire is detailed, highlighting the adaptation to agricultural life. Men were described as wearing garments made from unsewn fabric that wrapped around the body, and women donned large cloths with holes cut in the center for their heads" (Yamanaka 33). This description aligns with other accounts from the *Wei Zhi - History of the Kingdom of* Wei, that similarly describe Yayoi clothing as practical for farming, consisting of simple, unsewn fabric garments and poncho-type clothes with headholes. The document further notes the use of pink and scarlet makeup, indicating a cultural preference that transcended the practical aspects of clothing (Slade 29–30). It also suggests an apparent lack of sartorial distinction between genders, ages, and social ranks, although both the "Wajinden" account and the descriptions in the *Wei Zhi* are treated with caution by scholars due to potential cultural biases inherent in these external observations.

This nuanced understanding of Yayoi period attire, as pieced together from these

historical accounts, marks a significant departure from the more distinct and diversified clothing practices of earlier and later periods. It was not until the subsequent Tumulus period, with its cultural shifts and increasing interaction with mainland Asia, that more detailed and reliable evidence began to emerge, offering a clearer picture of the evolution of Japanese dress. For instance, the custom of laying the deceased in a building, known as the *Araki no miya*, before interment in a tumulus (kofun) is indicative of the period's unique funerary practices, which included offerings of food, chants, and dances. This tradition was abandoned in 646 with the rise of Buddhism and the subsequent practice of cremation (Frédéric and Roth 38). These early descriptions, despite their limitations, provide invaluable insights into the changing fabric of Japanese society and its impact on clothing styles, reflecting the broader transitions in lifestyle, social organization, and cultural influences during this pivotal era in Japanese history.

The Yayoi period was marked by substantial cultural exchange between the Korean peninsula and China, which played a pivotal role in shaping Japanese culture. This era saw the introduction and embrace of Buddhism and Confucianism, signifying a profound transformation in religious and cultural practices. Additionally, the period was characterized by technological advancements, notably in bronze casting and ironworking, heralding a new age of craftsmanship and technology in Japan (Duus 82). These exchanges laid the groundwork for significant societal changes, reflecting the dynamic interplay of influences across regions during this time.

The introduction of Buddhism to Japan during the Nara period (710–794 CE) significantly impacted Japanese fashion, particularly through the influence of Buddhist monks' robes on traditional clothing designs. As Buddhism became firmly established, influencing the country’s culture and society, garments evolved to become more voluminous, with wide sleeves and extended hemlines, echoing the aesthetic of monk’s attire. The Nara capital established in

710, for example, "was modeled exactly on the Chinese capital of Ch'ang-an" (Yamanaka 33), reflecting the broader cultural importation from China, including religious and sartorial elements.

The history of Buddhist dress in Japan further illustrates this theme of importation and adaptation, as seen in the *kesa*, a patchwork mantle that served as a principal ritual garment. "Kesa are among the oldest extant garments in Japan" and were brought from the Asian mainland to support the implantation of Buddhism (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 266). Over time, certain *kesa* "tested the limits of the garment's parameters in a uniquely Japanese way," demonstrating how Japan adapted these foreign influences to create distinct cultural expressions (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 266). This era was a reflection of Japan's evolving cultural identity through the blending of native and imported traditions.

The influence of Buddhism and its integration into Japanese society introduced a new sophistication in clothing styles, particularly evident in the attire of the Japanese court. The laws of the period dictated the use of specific styles and colors according to social rank, leading to more sophisticated sewing methods and the adoption of longer and wider garments. Clothing was categorized into formal wear, court clothing, and uniforms, with color serving as the primary indicator of one's rank within the social hierarchy. The elite classes, heavily influenced by imported Chinese fashion, wore loose upper garments with stand-up collars and side slits, complemented by trousers secured with a sash. Women in these classes wore shorter upper garments paired with long, flowing skirts (Slade 31).

Meanwhile, the broader population continued to wear styles reminiscent of earlier periods but with notable evolutions that prefigured the kimono. This period saw a shift towards looser styles, tied with a sash, marking a departure towards what would become iconic features of the kimono. Notably, women began wearing short undergarments and adopted the practice of tying

their robes from right to left, a distinctive aspect of kimono-wearing that persists (Slade 30).

The style of the Buddhist monk's robe, adopted by the Japanese court, laid the foundation for the traditional Japanese kimono. Over time, the kimono's basic design, a long, straight piece of fabric wrapped around the body and secured with a sash known as an *obi*, became more ornate and decorative (Keene, *Seeds in the Heart* 6). This transformation reflects the enduring influence of Buddhist monks on Japanese fashion, where the simplicity and practicality of the monk's robe have remained a fundamental aspect, emphasizing function and comfort alongside style.

As Japan transitioned into the Heian period (794–1185 CE), a new chapter in the nation's cultural and aesthetic development unfolded, significantly impacting the realm of fashion (Miker 14). The era, marked by a flourishing court culture in Heian-kyō (modern-day Kyoto, "the capital of peace and tranquility"), witnessed the emergence of fashion as a sophisticated expression of status, taste, and the natural environment (Yamanaka 34). This era saw the rise of a leisure class that reveled in luxury and extravagance, creating a fertile ground for fashion to advance in unprecedented directions. The suspension of communication with China in 894 CE contributed to the development of key garments and the emergence of a distinctly Japanese style within this exclusive class (Slade 30).

The *junihitoe*「十二単」, or "twelve-layered robe," became the epitome of Heian fashion sophistication. This elaborate ensemble, worn by court ladies, could include up to twelve layers of silk robes, each selected for its color and symbolic value. The number of layers, however, was not strictly limited; "the actual number of kimono might have been less or more - even up to twenty layers weighing eight kilograms" (Yamanaka 34). These garments reflected escapist themes, such as the seasons, virtues, or elements of nature, demonstrating the wearer’s refined aesthetic sensibilities.

The *junihitoe's* intricate layering was central to Heian fashion, with the overlapping of sleeves serving as a key element. Sleeves protruding from carriages became a means of fashionable display, showcasing not only the wearer's wealth but also their wit and style. The choice and arrangement of colors were guided by seasonal changes and courtly fashions, with specific combinations conveying distinct meanings or aesthetic values. This sartorial practice was deeply intertwined with the cultural and social life of the Heian court, where the aristocracy, consisting of only about five thousand individuals, was "uninterested in anything but leisure" (Slade 30).

As illustrated in *The Tale of Genji*, written by Murasaki Shikibu during the early eleventh century at the peak of the Heian period, clothing played a crucial role in signaling one's rank and breeding. "The theme of the novel, and of many of the religious and cultural products of the time, was the evanescence of worldly things" (Keene, *Seeds in the Heart* 6; Slade 31).

Fashion during this time was not limited to the women of the court; men also adhered to the era's aesthetic principles, albeit with fewer layers than the women's *junihitoe*. "Many of the different dress terms pertain to the sleeve, such as *kosode* (small sleeve), *osode* (large sleeve), and *furisode* (fluttering sleeve)" (Rout 7), emphasizing the importance of sleeve design in the development of Japanese fashion. For men, the *hakama*「袴」, pleated pants worn over a kimono, became an integral part of formal attire and were exclusively associated with male garments, particularly in relation to martial arts.

The *kosode* eventually became standard dress for women across all classes, though for formal occasions, they would wear a long outer robe called the *uchikake*. During the summer, this robe was "slipped off the shoulders, tied at the waist, and allowed to drape on the floor," a style referred to as *koshi-maki* when worn with long, trailing hakama (Yamanaka 37). This period

also saw the emergence of distinct beauty ideals. For women, long, flowing hair was prized, while both men and women adopted the aesthetic of white-powdered faces with carefully applied rouge and blackened teeth, reflecting the broader Heian beauty standards (Slade 31).

The Heian period's influence on subsequent Japanese clothing styles, including the evolution of the kimono, was profound. Though the *junihitoe* became less common in later periods, its impact persisted in the formal dress of the imperial court and certain ceremonial occasions. The principles of layering, color symbolism, and silk fabric preference established during the Heian era continued to influence Japanese fashion, marking a significant cultural evolution from the Nara period's monk's robes to the refined complexity of Heian fashion. This transition reflects the changing societal values, artistic sensibilities, and the intricate interplay between nature, society, and style, underscoring the period's lasting contribution to Japan's aesthetic development.

As the Heian era's extravagant fashion mirrored the era's cultural opulence and social hierarchies, it set the stage for a stark contrast with the subsequent Kamakura period marked by a significant shift in political power and cultural and social dynamics, including fashion.

The Kamakura period (1185–1333 CE) emerged in the wake of the Heian era, bringing with it a new era defined by martial prowess and the ascendancy of the samurai class. "Aesthetically, the extravagance of the Heian period was as unsustainable as the political system that allowed for it" (Slade 31), and the Kamakura era marked a significant shift toward a more pragmatic, militarized society. While the imperial court remained in Kyoto, "Kamakura in eastern Japan was chosen as the seat of the shogunate and gives its name to the period," highlighting the geographical and political realignment of power (Yamanaka 35).

One of the key cultural developments during this time was the rise of the *kamon*, or

family crests. The origins of the *kamon* can be traced back to the Heian period when courtiers used emblems to decorate their carriages and household furnishings. However, it was in the Kamakura period that the samurai class adopted the *kamon* as a means of identification on the battlefield. "Large crests in simple abstract designs were emblazoned on arms, armor, and battle standards" to distinguish friend from foe, with the practice spreading from daimyo to their subordinates and retainers (Yamanaka 131). By the later part of the Kamakura period, samurai of rank had individual family crests, a custom that persisted through the Muromachi and later periods.

Men's clothing in the Kamakura period was simplified and contained cords by which sleeves and legs could be drawn up to facilitate ease of movement, essential for the martial activities that characterized the era. Women's attire also saw a simplification, moving away from the ornate and cumbersome layers of the *junihitoe*. This shift in fashion was indicative of the broader societal transformation towards a more militaristic and practical orientation, where the aesthetics of clothing were subordinate to functionality and the demands of a warrior lifestyle (Slade 31).

The Kamakura period's fashion, with its emphasis on simplicity and mobility, set a new standard that would influence Japanese attire in the years to come, showcasing the dynamic nature of cultural expressions through clothing. This period saw a significant departure from the elaborate layering and ornamentation of the Heian era, reflecting the more pragmatic and martial spirit of the samurai-dominated society. One example of this shift was the *katabira*, an unlined *kosode* made from bast fibers such as hemp or ramie, worn by the upper classes during the summer. This garment is considered an ancestor of the modern *yukata* (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 462).

The *yukata*, a lightweight cotton kimono, also emerged during the Kamakura period and was originally worn as a bathrobe. Over time, it became a popular garment for leisure activities, such as attending festivals and fireworks displays (Crihfield Dalby 95). The *yukata's* practical and breathable design reflects the broader trend of simplicity and functionality that defined Kamakura fashion. This significant shift in both fashion and societal focus paved the way for the Muromachi period, marking yet another transformative chapter in the history of Japanese culture and clothing.

As Japan entered the Muromachi period (1336–1573 CE), the country continued to experience the influence of military and samurai culture on daily life, including fashion. However, the Muromachi era introduced its own nuances and developments, shaped by the shifting dynamics of power, trade, and cultural exchange. This period saw the rise of powerful military lords, known as daimyo「大名」, and the continued prominence of the samurai class, but it also marked the beginning of significant trade with China and other countries. This exchange introduced new materials, techniques, and aesthetic ideas, which subtly altered the fashion landscape.

Both the shogun and the daimyo throughout the country "devoted much time to the pursuit of the arts and many became patrons for men of letters, artists, and craftsmen" (Yamanaka 36), fostering a rich environment for cultural development, including advancements in clothing and textiles. The introduction of new silk varieties, dyeing techniques, and embroidery styles from abroad influenced the design and craftsmanship of traditional Japanese garments.

Moreover, the fashion of the time was impacted by the relative peace and stability brought about by Oda Nobunaga's efforts to unify the nation in the late 15th century. His

leadership ushered in "a time of mainly calm and stability," which allowed cultural pursuits, including fashion, to flourish (Ōta, introduction 17). During this era, the blending of foreign and domestic influences in textiles, combined with the artistic patronage of the military elite, set the stage for a new phase in Japan's fashion history.

Clothing styles during the Muromachi period began to reflect a blend of samurai austerity with the emerging influence of Zen Buddhism, which emphasized simplicity, naturalness, and subtlety. This aesthetic movement was paralleled by the rise of *wabi-sabi*「侘び寂び」, a concept integral to Zen Buddhism that appreciates the beauty in imperfection, impermanence, and incompleteness. *Wabi-sabi* emerges from the fusion of two principles: *sabi*, celebrating the beauty that time and use impart, and *wabi*, representing rustic simplicity or quiet elegance. It reflects a philosophy that values imperfection, transience, and the natural cycles of growth, decay, and eventual decline (Koren 9). This philosophy deeply influenced various aspects of Japanese culture, including art, tea ceremony, and notably, fashion.

As Zen Buddhist thought permeated society, the principles of *wabi-sabi* began to influence clothing, where beauty was found in understated designs that reflected natural materials and a harmonious balance between form and function. The Muromachi period thus marked the early stages of what would become traditional Japanese attire, refining the concepts of layering and fabric use that had evolved over centuries.

This alignment with *wabi-sabi* and Zen Buddhism brought a profound shift in perspective. When one embraces change and flows with it—much like a leaf drifting in a mountain stream, as depicted in Zen Buddhist imagery—the sense of transience or emptiness can transform into a profound sense of ecstasy (Watts 28). This appreciation for impermanence and simplicity was mirrored in Muromachi fashion, where the subtle elegance of garments became an

expression of inner refinement, emphasizing the transitory nature of life itself.

In this context of evolving fashion, common people began adopting the *débuku*, a short coat similar to the *haori*, signaling a democratization of style influenced by practical needs and the *wabi-sabi* appreciation for simplicity and utility. The *débuku*, originally the attire of street vendors, gained popularity across social strata by the end of the Muromachi period, becoming a staple in the wardrobes of upper-class men for home wear (Yamanaka 37). This shift illustrates how fashion can reflect broader social transformations, including the blurring of lines between classes and the incorporation of utilitarian garments into the everyday lives of the elite, resonating with *wabi-sabi* principles.

Simultaneously, the samurai class, always at the forefront of setting trends, modified the *kataginu*「肩衣」, a sleeveless upper garment previously favored by the working classes. This adaptation, known as the *kamishimo*「裃」, became a key component of samurai ceremonial attire when worn over the kimono and paired with *hakama* (Yamanaka 38). The functionality of the *hakama*, with hems adjusted based on the formality of the occasion, underscored the period's emphasis on utility blended with the aesthetic considerations of Zen Buddhism and *wabi-sabi*. Eventually, this ensemble of kimono, *kamishimo*, and *hakama* transcended its martial origins to be embraced by scholars and wealthy men as a symbol of refined taste and intellectual sophistication, further demonstrating the influence of Zen aesthetics and the principles of *wabi-sabi* in shaping societal values and fashion (Yamanaka 38).

These developments in fashion during the Muromachi period, reflecting the ongoing evolution of Japanese clothing from purely functional military wear to garments that balance utility with aesthetic appeal and are deeply imbued with the philosophical underpinnings of Zen Buddhism and *wabi-sabi*, paved the way for the nuanced expressions of the Edo period. This

emphasis on understated beauty, simplicity, and the appreciation of natural materials and forms highlighted the profound impact of philosophical concepts on the tangible aspects of daily life and self-expression.

As Japan entered the Edo period (1603−1868 CE), the country underwent a significant transformation that solidified existing aesthetic principles while introducing new elements and restrictions in fashion. Under the Tokugawa shogunate, society was organized under a strict class system, which directly impacted clothing regulations and styles. Japan during this time "may be considered a federal state" where approximately 280 regional lords or daimyo, governed a country referred to as Tenka ("below Heaven") or, in contrast to the Asian mainland, Honcho ("this Realm") (Jackson 14). This rigid structure reinforced the separation of classes and the maintenance of social order through sumptuary laws.

These sumptuary laws dictated the types of fabrics, colors, and styles that could be worn by different social classes, to curb excessive displays of wealth that might disrupt the societal hierarchy. For example, luxury fabrics like silk were reserved for the samurai class, while the merchant and peasant classes were restricted to simpler materials, such as cotton or hemp. The colors and patterns one could wear were also regulated, with certain hues reserved for specific ranks or occasions, further embedding the class system into daily life.

The Edo period's strict governance extended beyond clothing to all aspects of society, creating a system of control over personal expression and reinforcing social divisions (Berry 28). However, this also contributed to the evolution of subtle fashion practices, where people began to express their creativity and individuality within the confines of these regulations. As John Whitney Hall notes, while Edo Japan was a highly controlled society, it was also marked by a growing economy and cultural development, leading to the rise of merchant classes that found

innovative ways to incorporate elegance into everyday attire, despite legal restrictions (200, 506).

In this context, the policy of *sankin kōtai*「参覲交代/参覲交替」 (alternate attendance) from 1635 to 1862 played a pivotal role in shaping the cultural and economic landscape of Edo-period Japan. This policy required daimyo to periodically relocate between their home provinces and Edo, with the additional mandate that their families remain in Edo during their absence. The primary objectives of *sankin kōtai* were to strengthen central control over the daimyo and reduce the threat of rebellion against the shogunate. Daimyo were required to spend every other year in Edo, leaving their families behind as virtual hostages, ensuring their loyalty and return (Nomikos Vaporis 14). While this system reinforced the shogunate's control, it also placed a significant financial burden on the daimyo, as they had to maintain two residences and fund regular, often lavish, travel. The financial burden of maintaining two residences and the costs associated with regular travel did not merely drain resources but also stimulated a remarkable amount of economic and cultural activity (Slade 33).

This economic dynamism, propelled by the necessities of road-building, the development of a travel and inn culture, and the emergence of new trade networks, nurtured a national integration of regional styles and innovations. This process of national integration was significantly bolstered by the *sankin kōtai* policy, which acted as a powerful mechanism for the broad dissemination of information and fashion trends throughout Japan, weaving together the various influences into a more uniform national style (Slade 33).

Furthermore, the gathering of the ruling classes in Edo, mirroring the strategy employed by Louis XIV at Versailles, engendered a competitive ethos centered around fashion and the

display of wealth and style.[22] However, this competition was uniquely moderated by prevailing value systems, which curtailed the extent of decadence, ensuring that the pursuit of elegance and status did not devolve into excessive indulgence. This interconnectedness of economic dynamism, policy-driven exchange, and cultural competition underscored the evolution of a distinctly unified national identity, reflecting both regional uniqueness and a shared ethos across the archipelago.

The Edo period saw a flourishing of fashion and textile arts within the boundaries imposed by the Tokugawa shogunate. Artisans and designers found innovative ways to express beauty and status through subtle, often understated means, aligning with the principles of *wabi-sabi*, which valued subtlety, texture, and the inherent qualities of materials. The kimono, evolving significantly during this time, became the quintessential garment of Japanese culture. Variations in color, pattern, and style not only reflected the wearer's social status but also communicated seasonal changes, personal tastes, and the era's burgeoning culture of fashion.

This period is notable for its advancements in textile craftsmanship, particularly in techniques such as *shibori* (tie-dye work) and *katazome* (stencil dyeing), both of which continue to be celebrated in Japan today (Howell Smith 17). These methods allowed artisans to create intricate and highly detailed patterns that enhanced the visual appeal of garments while adhering to the Edo period's aesthetic values.

In addition to *shibori* and *katazome*, Edo *sarasa*, a type of printed cotton fabric, became

[22] The Palace of Versailles, originally a hunting lodge transformed into a magnificent palace, became the center of political, cultural, and artistic life in France under Louis XIV. 1. By moving the royal court and government to Versailles in 1682, Louis XIV centralized political power and authority around himself. 2. The elaborate court life at Versailles served as a means to control the French nobility. 3. Versailles was a symbol of the king's wealth and the power of France. The grandeur of the palace, with its Hall of Mirrors, extensive gardens, and lavish decorations, showcased the artistic and cultural dominance of France, as well as the king's ability to mobilize vast resources. 4. Louis XIV was a great patron of the arts, and Versailles became a hub for artists, writers, and musicians. 5. Versailles also served as a venue for political and diplomatic activities (Beik 50–4).

highly popular. The term "sarasa" originally comes from the Portuguese word for calico, referring to a type of cotton cloth that was printed or dyed with elaborate designs. Initially imported from India and by Portuguese and Dutch traders during the 16th and 17th centuries, these textiles inspired Japanese artisans to create their own versions. Edo *sarasa* is characterized by vibrant colors and patterns that often feature floral motifs, geometric shapes, and scenes from nature or classical literature, blending foreign techniques with traditional Japanese aesthetics (Smith 33).

The kimono can be seen as a simple garment when compared to Western dress. However, this garment achieves its complexity "through colour and pattern," by means of which we can identify a person's position in society, age, etc. (Jackson 117). The emphasis on surface decoration in Japanese dress, including techniques such as weaving, dyeing, and embroidery all highlight the importance of aesthetics in Japanese culture (Rout 7).

Beyond the visual allure, the construction of the kimono also reflects a profound respect for balance and form, with its straight seams and wraparound style accommodating various body types and emphasizing a harmonious silhouette. This adaptability speaks to the inclusive nature of traditional Japanese fashion, where beauty is not confined to specific body shapes but is celebrated in all forms.

As Japan transitioned into the Meiji period (1868−1912), the country faced the monumental task of modernization and reintegration into the global community after centuries of regulated isolation under the *sakoku* policy. While *sakoku* (鎖国), or "closed country," did not entirely prevent foreign trade, it heavily restricted it to designated ports, such as Nagasaki, allowing limited interactions primarily with the Dutch, Chinese, and Koreans (Slade 32). The reopening of Japan's borders following the arrival of Commodore Matthew Perry and the signing

of the Convention of Kanagawa in 1854 ended this period of isolation, marking the start of Japan's rapid transformation.

Western influences quickly permeated all aspects of Japanese society, including fashion, as Japan adopted the Gregorian calendar and other markers of modernization. The shift to the Gregorian calendar in 1873 impacted the coordination of kimono designs with traditional seasonal festivals, creating a dissonance between old customs and the new timing of celebrations (Jackson 109). Despite the challenges of modernization, Japan retained its distinct cultural identity while absorbing foreign elements.

This period also marked the rise of *Japonisme*, a term coined in 1872 by the French critic Philippe Burty, to describe the fascination and influence of Japanese art and aesthetics on Western culture. Western artists and designers, captivated by Japanese textiles, kimono, and design motifs, saw Japanese art as a way to revitalize their own traditions, especially in the decorative arts (Burnham et al. 14–5). The mutual influence between Japan and the West during the Meiji period would leave a lasting impact on global art and fashion, as Japan balanced embracing modernization with preserving its cultural heritage.

The profound impact of *Japonisme*, the cultural synthesis of the Meiji period, and the intricate social dynamics at the Rokumeikan not only reflect Japan's rich history of cultural exchange and adaptation but also foreshadow the evolution of contemporary Japanese design.

Japonisme, a fascination with Japanese art and aesthetics that captivated Western artists like Vincent van Gogh and Claude Monet, signifies the early stages of this global dialogue. This movement introduced Western audiences to the elegance and simplicity of Japanese design principles, which emphasized harmony with nature, minimalism, and the beauty of imperfection.

Vincent van Gogh, who never visited Japan, was profoundly influenced by its art,

believing Japan to be a utopia where creativity and harmony flourished. In 1888, van Gogh wrote, "My whole work is founded on the Japanese," illustrating his deep admiration for the style (Burnham et al. 19). His use of color contrasts and broad spatial divisions in works like *Postman Joseph Roulin* reflect the influence of Japanese woodblock prints, merging these elements with Western techniques such as medieval stained glass and cloisonné (Burnham et al. 19). Van Gogh's vision of a French version of Japan showcases how *Japonisme* served as a bridge between Western and Eastern artistic traditions.

Similarly, Claude Monet found in *Japonisme* an escape from the clichés of academic art, particularly through his approach to color and composition. While Monet collected *ukiyo-e* prints and occasionally based his work on them, his use of Japanese influences was more subtle, focusing on innovative composition and color usage rather than direct replication (Burnham et al. 18). This approach to integrating Japanese aesthetics inspired a shift in Western art, creating new ways of seeing and interpreting the world.

The cross-cultural exchange sparked by *Japonisme* enriched both Western and Japanese traditions, fostering a dialogue that would continue to influence global art and design. The fusion of these aesthetics during the Meiji period laid the foundation for the evolution of contemporary Japanese design, which continues to blend traditional principles with modern innovations, reflecting the ongoing cultural exchange that began with artists like van Gogh and Monet.

During the Meiji period, Japan's concerted effort to modernize and integrate with the Western world while preserving its unique cultural heritage led to a remarkable period of cultural synthesis (Hall 126). The adoption of Western dress by the Japanese elite, juxtaposed with the enduring presence of the kimono, symbolizes this blending of cultures. This hybridization of styles reflected a broader societal negotiation between the allure of foreign innovation and the

deep-rooted desire to maintain a connection to Japanese identity and tradition.

The Rokumeikan, as a venue for promoting Western-style social interactions among Japan's nobility and foreign dignitaries, stands as a testament to the Meiji government's ambitions and the complexities of cultural integration (Harano). It was within this grand ballroom that the ruling classes engaged in a subtle competition through fashion, displaying both Western and traditional Japanese attire, reflecting the evolving nature of Japanese self-expression and social status during the Meiji era.

Japanese women in Western dress often provoked mixed reactions from both Westerners and their fellow countrymen, but some received admiration. Nagako, the wife of Nabeshima Naohiro, drew positive attention from French author Pierre Loti, who attended a ball at the Rokumeikan in 1885. Nabeshima Naohiro, the last daimyo of Saga, had studied in England for eight years and later served as Japan’s envoy to Rome, where his wife became well-acquainted with European manners and dress. Her Western-style attire at the Rokumeikan was unique in that it was fashioned from kimono fabric traditionally worn by women of her samurai class (Jackson 114). The use of traditional kimono fabrics in Western garments symbolized a hybrid approach, blending tradition with modernity in a way that was both subtle and deliberate.

Between the era of the Rokumeikan and contemporary times, Japan navigated through profound societal and cultural transformations. Following the tumultuous years of the Pacific War (1941–5), the wearing of the kimono drastically declined, transitioning from daily wear to becoming predominantly a form of ceremonial costume. In the aftermath of the war, as Japan embarked on a path of rapid modernization and economic growth, garments such as the kimono became symbols of tradition and cultural heritage, while Western clothing increasingly signified contemporary Japan and its forward-looking aspirations (Slade 9–10).

The Taisho and Showa eras that followed the Meiji period each contributed to the evolution of Japanese identity and aesthetics against the backdrop of modernization, war, and post-war reconstruction. During these periods, Japan oscillated between preserving its rich cultural traditions and embracing the global currents of change and innovation (Slade 51).

The post-war era, in particular, underscored a national introspection and a reaffirmation of traditional values, with traditional crafts and practices, including the art of kimono wearing, celebrated as embodiments of Japan's enduring cultural pride and resilience. However, as modernity progressed, the kimono, once an everyday item of clothing, became a symbol of Japan's cultural preservation rather than a form of fashionable dress. "Like many forms of culture threatened with extinction, Japanese dress was carefully codified" during this period, resulting in the custom of wearing kimono becoming more complicated than it had been when it was part of daily life (Rout 17).

This codification was largely the work of kimono schools established in the 1960s, which taught how to wear kimono (*kitsuke*), with a focus on etiquette and obi-tying. As a result, the kimono came to epitomize conservative Japanese femininity and became closely associated with traditional arts such as the tea ceremony and flower arranging, further aligning it with the country's cultural heritage. In parallel with this shift, the Japanese government became concerned about preserving important aspects of its culture and, in the 1950s, instituted a system to protect intangible cultural assets. This led to the designation of "Living National Treasures" (*Ningen Kokuho*), individuals who conserve and develop techniques that would otherwise be at risk of being lost (Rout 17).

In contemporary times, the kimono continues to be a potent symbol of Japanese cultural identity, celebrated for its historical significance, artistic merit, and unique aesthetic. The legacy

of *Japonisme* and its role in bridging Eastern and Western aesthetics persist in influencing fashion and design, making the kimono a subject of enduring fascination and respect in the global fashion arena. A key aspect of the kimono's allure lies in the intricate combination of multiple decorative techniques, including weaving, dyeing, painting, and embroidery. As Josephine Rout notes, "the beauty in many kimonos is the combination of multiple decorative techniques" that not only elevate the garment but also help in dating it (Rout 7).

For instance, lavishly embroidered satin kimonos are characteristic of the mid-19th century, showcasing the exquisite craftsmanship of that era, while machine-spun, stencil-dyed kimonos known as *meisen* defined early 20th-century styles, reflecting Japan’s adaptation to modernization (Rout 7). These evolving techniques and styles speak to the kimono's ability to transcend time, continuously reinventing itself while retaining its core essence as a symbol of Japan’s rich cultural heritage.

These historical influences laid the groundwork for the development of contemporary Japanese design, which continues to draw upon a rich heritage of craftsmanship, aesthetic principles, and cultural narratives. The legacy of *Japonisme* and the Meiji period's cultural synthesis have inspired modern Japanese designers to explore new silhouettes, materials, and techniques while remaining grounded in the timeless values of simplicity, naturalness, and subtlety. This ongoing dialogue between the traditional and the modern, the local and the global, shapes the distinctive character of contemporary Japanese design, making it a dynamic and influential force on the world stage.

The exploration of these themes will be continued in the subsequent section, highlighting how the past informs the present and future of Japanese fashion, embodying a continuous evolution that respects heritage while embracing innovation.

3.3.1 Japanese Design: The New Silhouette

"In Japan, the body exists, acts, shows itself, gives itself, without hysteria, without narcissism, but according to a pure-though subtly discontinuous-erotic project. It is not the voice...which communicates, but the whole body (eyes, smile, hair, gestures, clothing) which sustains with you a sort of babble that the perfect domination of the codes strips of all regressive, infantile character" (Barthes, *Empire of Signs* 10).

Barthes' observations reveal a culture where communication extends beyond verbal exchanges, engaging a full spectrum of sensory experiences, with clothing playing a pivotal role in this dialogue. As Barthes notes in *Empire of Signs*, "In Japan, everything changes: the nothingness or the excess of the exotic code…is absorbed into a new dialectic of speech and language, of series and individual, of body and race" (90). This reflection highlights how Japanese culture absorbs and transforms what might appear exotic to an outsider into a nuanced system of meaning, where even the subtleties of dress communicate complex layers of identity, status, and cultural belonging. The kimono, with its simplicity yet profound depth, embodies this communicative complexity, serving as a bridge between the wearer and the world.

The long period of isolation during the Edo period (1603−1867) fostered a unique and distinct culture in Japan, with the flourishing of the arts and the establishment of a comprehensive fashion system, centralizing the kimono. This era laid the groundwork for a design philosophy that diverges significantly from Western trends. Unlike Western designers, who are driven by a constant pursuit of novelty and often look to the past for inspiration, Japanese designers are informed by a philosophy deeply rooted in the principles of *wabi-sabi* (Nakanishi; Suzuki 11). This approach embraces the beauty found in impermanence,

imperfection, and simplicity, reflected in the traditional design emphasis on the natural qualities of materials like silk, cotton, and linen.

Central to this philosophy is the concept of *ma*, the spatial relationship between body and garment. The kimono exemplifies *ma*, designed to drape loosely around the body, creating a space that facilitates the flow of energy and air (Graham 41). In Japanese aesthetics, empty space is not perceived as a void, but rather as "a meaningful presence filled with potential" (Pilgrim 255). This principle of allowing space between the garment and the body underscores a design ethos that values harmony, comfort, and the natural movement of the wearer.

Contemporary Japanese designers, such as Miyake, Yamamoto, and Kawakubo, have incorporated the concept of *ma* into their designs, utilizing oversized, draped, or layered forms to foster a unique interaction between the garment and the body (McDowell 208, 272–3, 108).

Miyake reimagined the relationship between fabric and form, echoing the sentiments of Vionnet from the 1920s. Like Vionnet, who sought to respect the fabric's integrity by allowing it to drape naturally over the body, Miyake's designs often involve a single piece of fabric or a sash-like material that envelops the body without constraining it, honoring the fabric's original shape but also maintaining a deliberate distance between the garment and the wearer, reminiscent of the traditional kimono. This technique, while reflective of historical practices, simultaneously propels the fabric into a modern context, showcasing its versatility and timeless appeal.

Japanese designers have cultivated a distinct approach that prioritizes the natural relationship between garment and body, diverging significantly from Western design norms, which often emphasize transformation and novelty. Instead, Japanese designers focus on creating garments that enhance the wearer's form without imposition. The kimono, with its elegant simplicity and adaptability, underscores this design perspective, providing a rich source of

inspiration for contemporary creators (McDowell 178). Through this lens, the work of Miyake and his contemporaries can be seen as a modern continuation of traditional principles, marrying the kimono's fluidity and grace with the demands of contemporary fashion.

This harmonious blend of past and present in Japanese design reinforces the kimono's lasting influence on the aesthetic and philosophical foundations of fashion (Graham 110–1).

Japanese design and fashion have concentrated on refining, not on changing what existed already. "They have not and do not work on the same basis as Western designers: they do not have an endless appetite for change; and they do not look back to previous periods for inspiration, because there is no previous period in the Western sense" (McDowell 178). The lack of a foundation for a revival stems from the fact that Japanese dress form emerged from a philosophical mindset rather than a quest for novelty. This concept has remained unaltered for centuries. In contrast to Western designers who were busy inventing Empire lines, crinolines, and bustles, the Japanese dedicated themselves to perfecting a timeless approach to attire. Characterized by its multiple layers, complexity, and sensuality, the kimono fundamentally remains unchanged. It forms the cornerstone of Japanese fashion ideology, having reached a state of evolution and completion.

"This is also true of the philosophical attitude of modern Japanese designers, and their influence lies in this attitude. They are not as "creative," trendsetting, and novelty conscious as Western designers are" (McDowell 178). Their approach to fashion design is rooted in a philosophy of gradual evolution rather than radical innovation with this distinctive mindset setting them apart.

In Western fashion, the narrative deeply intertwines with the cycle of trends, where historical styles are frequently revisited and reimagined. This cyclical nature underscores a

design process that is linear and vertical, beginning at the neckline and progressing to the hem, always intending to achieve symmetry and balance. Such a methodology reflects a Western aesthetic that prizes innovation as a key differentiator among designers and across seasons (McDowell 178).

Furthermore, Western fashion often aims to transform the body through the clothing it adorns. Unlike merely dressing the body, Western garments are crafted to sculpt it, aligning with or altering its natural shape to match prevailing beauty standards. This transformative ethos has historical roots, stretching from the corseted waists of the Victorian era to the defined power shoulders of the 1980s.

However, this relentless pursuit of novelty and transformation has accelerated the pace of the fast-fashion industry, prioritizing speed and affordability at the expense of quality and sustainability. This trend has sparked a growing call for a shift towards more ethical and sustainable practices within the fashion sector, highlighting concerns about the environmental footprint of garment production (English and Munroe 199).

Amid these divergent paths, the global fashion scene witnesses an era of convergence, where Eastern philosophies of design intersect with Western dynamism. The infusion of Japanese design principles into Western fashion introduces a reevaluation of conventional design approaches, advocating for harmony, sustainability, and reconnection with cultural heritage (Marra-Alvarez). This dialogue between Eastern and Western design aesthetics underscores a movement towards a more thoughtful fashion industry that respects both the garment's materiality and its cultural significance.

Contrastingly, the Japanese design philosophy offers a holistic view, emphasizing a horizontal and rounded perspective that cherishes balance and the garment's relationship with the

body. This approach, reminiscent of practices in architecture and music, values scale, proportion, texture, and color, showcasing a visual culture that reveres order and precision.

The international success of Japanese designers, celebrated for their innovative use of natural materials and dedication to sustainability, places them at the vanguard of the fashion world. Their commitment to craftsmanship and traditional techniques, along with an increasing interest in ethical fashion, has cultivated a newfound respect for garments that symbolize quality, artisanal skill, and environmental responsibility. By harmonizing the old with the new and blending tradition with innovation, Japanese designers have carved out a distinctive niche in the fashion industry. Their work, while paying homage to the kimono's enduring beauty, also reinterprets it for contemporary audiences, captivating onlookers from Tokyo to Paris and setting new precedents for integrating traditional elements into modern fashion.

3.4 Translating Japanese Dress into Alexander McQueen's Vision

McQueen: "I want the clothes to be heirlooms like they used to be…In the end, when you go back to something, it's about how you've moved on. For me, it's all about the fact that I'm capable of doing anything as long as it comes from the heart" (qtd. in Breward 49).

Over the years, the allure of the East has profoundly influenced Western fashion, with designers across decades drawing from its rich visual and cultural tapestries to infuse their collections with a sense of exoticism and sophistication. In *Fashion and Orientalism: Dress, Textiles and Culture from the 17th to the 21st Century* by Geczy, this fascination is dissected, revealing how Western fashion has consistently sought to remake itself through the consistent and locatable device of Orientalism. The book delineates the integration of Oriental elements into Western fashion as both a conscious and unconscious process, highlighting how these

influences have become embedded in the international language of art and design. Instances like the Gucci Flora print and the widespread use of *chintz* exemplify this cultural fusion, illustrating how such elements have woven themselves into Western aesthetics (Geczy 7).

The Flora pattern, for example, features "a floral design on a white background with 37 vibrant colors and a wide array of flora and fauna, including butterflies and beetles, sprinkled over the silk square." This design pays tribute not only to the origins of the fashion house in Florence but also to Botticelli's *La Primavera* and *The Birth of Venus*, in which the nymph Flora is adorned in a floral dress (Bancroft). This blend of historical and artistic influences showcases how Gucci consciously integrates both Western and Oriental elements into its designs, creating a cross-cultural dialogue through fashion.

Similarly, *chintz*, with its rich history, has become a captivating fabric in Western fashion. Originally a woodblock-printed, painted, stained, or glazed calico textile from Golconda (present-day Hyderabad, India), *chintz* emerged in the 16th century and quickly spread across Europe, influencing Western textile design. This fabric, once exotic, is now a staple in Western aesthetics, reflecting the deep-rooted cultural exchange between East and West (Fee).

These examples underscore how Eastern motifs, fabrics, and techniques have not only been appropriated but also celebrated in Western fashion, contributing to a global aesthetic that transcends cultural boundaries.

Geczy highlights the integration of Orientalist idioms as a means to revitalize Western fashion, emphasizing the role of fashion as not just about wearing a garment but adorning oneself with a lavish or covert wish. This is tied to perceptions of beauty, wealth, and sophistication that have long been associated with Eastern culture. The strategic and socio-linguistic use of Orientalism, such as the adoption of Western clothes in Turkey as an index of modernization,

further illustrates the complex dynamics at play in the integration of Eastern elements into Western dress, making them an intrinsic part of it over the last century (Geczy 10).

The book also explores the long lineage of Orientalist fashion, detailing how items of clothing that have seen little change over centuries, like the Chinese court dress, are integrated into a contrasting milieu, reflecting the anthropological context and perception of social mobility. This illustrates how fashion serves as a bridge between the East and the West, allowing for a complex interplay of change and tradition (Geczy 14).

Geczy's work underscores the deep-seated fascination with the East that has inspired Western designers for decades, leading to the integration of Eastern elements into Western fashion. This fascination has seen a diverse array of fashion icons creatively exploring and reinterpreting Eastern elements, from the silhouette of the kimono to the intricate patterns and luxurious textures characteristic of Asian and Ottoman clothing.

Jessie Franklin Turner and Jeanne Lanvin, for instance, extended the Orientalist frame of reference through their garments in the 1920s. Turner's 1926 dress in gray silk crepe, brocaded with gold thread, and Lanvin's 1927 afternoon dress in cream silk satin, embroidered with multicolored silk floss and silver thread, both utilize gored panels and braid-edge closures reminiscent of Ottoman clothing, showcasing the era's captivation with Eastern aesthetics (Martin and Koda 68–9).

Turner, one of the first American designers to craft original designs rather than imitate Parisian fashion, helped shape a distinct identity for American haute couture during the early 20th century (Deihl 7–12). Lanvin, credited with creating the first designer line for children and challenging conventional norms, also contributed significantly to this movement through her

innovative and playful designs (Toromanoff 14–21).

Similarly, Maggy Rouff's evening coat from circa 1934, with its light blue and metallic gold brocaded white silk and ermine trim, suggests the allure of *Turquerie*, embodying a sophisticated aesthetic that appealed especially to powerful women in the arts (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 76). Rouff's designs are indicative of how Western fashion has historically gravitated towards Eastern influences to denote sophistication and power, demonstrating the seamless blend of cultures (Martin and Koda 68–9).

Valentino, described as reacting "like a painter" to various sources, including China and Japan, exemplifies a more modern engagement with Eastern motifs. His designs reflect a visually knowledgeable yet non-studious approach, creating an exoticism that blends into Western haute couture (Alford 411). As he once stated, "All manner of things may attract me: Hungary, Bavaria in Ludwig's day, China, or some kitschy show I happened to see in a faraway land. But the result will not so closely resemble the thing that inspired it" (qtd. in Martin and Koda 30).

Yves Saint Laurent, particularly with his 1977 fall-winter *China* collection, affirmed a strong Eastern sensibility. His use of Chinese patterning devices and thematic elements created a collection that bridged cultural divides through fashion (Martin and Koda 32). Saint Laurent's work stands as a testament to the enduring inspiration the East holds for Western designers, blending reverence with creative reinterpretation (Savignon 23, 104).

This trend of borrowing from faraway cultures, once viewed as a natural exploration of global aesthetics, now navigates the complex terrain of cultural appropriation. In today's digital age, the fashion industry is increasingly vigilant about respecting the origins of these inspirations, striving to celebrate cultural exchange without diminishing or misrepresenting the source cultures.

McQueen's approach to integrating Eastern influences can be partly attributed to his formative experiences working with designers known for their engagement with Eastern motifs. His tenure with Koji Tatsuno, a designer celebrated for blending traditional Japanese techniques with contemporary fashion, and Romeo Gigli, who often incorporated Eastern elements into his collections, significantly shaped McQueen's use of these motifs in his work. As Richard Martin and Harold Koda in *Orientalism: Visions of the East in Western Dress*, note, "Gigli's Orientalism is a bricolage of his studied interest in the East, his personal and literary travels, and his sense of the ethereal femininity often projected on women outside the West" (71). This romanticized and objectified view of the East was prevalent in early Orientalist designs, and Gigli's work embodied this aesthetic, constructing fragile yet exotic ideals through materials such as Venetian glass, invoking an illusory feminine ideal.

Many of McQueen's collections also incorporated Eastern elements. For instance, the striking double-heeled backless shoes showcased in the *La Dame Bleue* collection for Spring/Summer 2008 drew inspiration from the *geta*, a traditional form of Japanese footwear (Persson 111). *Geta* sandals, traditionally featuring elevated wooden soles, serve to protect the wearer's feet from wet or muddy conditions while contributing a distinctive visual and auditory element to the movement. Their elevated height, often ranging from 20 to 30 cm, encourages a deliberate, measured gait that highlights the intricate details of the design and enhances the elegance of the wearer's movements (Pendergast and Pendergast 2:250–1; Fukai).

McQueen's fascination with the Orient did not only manifest in footwear: the referencing of kimono elements and styles takes part in a lot of McQueen's work, whether through "elaborate embroidery, elongated sleeves, obi-like waist devices, or v-shaped collars drawn back from the body - in the style of Edo-period courtesans - to reveal the nape of the neck, which in Japan is

considered the most erogenous zone" (Jackson 118). Illustrative examples include the *Scanners* collection from Autumn/Winter 2003, which depicted an evocative journey through Siberia and Tibet, culminating in Japan. This collection was a testament to McQueen's ability to integrate sartorial symbols, drawing a nuanced aesthetic connection between Tibet and Japan, likely influenced by his long-standing appreciation for Japanese fashion and his personal embrace of Buddhism (Esguerra et al. 67).

Similarly, the *It’s Only a Game* collection for Spring/Summer 2005 creatively unfolded as a chess match staged between Japan and America, showcasing McQueen's approach to blending fashion with performance. The *Voss* collection for Spring/Summer 2001 further exemplifies this theme, weaving together elements of nature, art, and beauty with inspirations drawn from Eastern cultures.

This nuanced interplay of Eastern elements within McQueen's designs set a distinct tone during his tenure at Givenchy, where his fascination with the East found new expressions. In Section 3.5, the exploration deepens into how McQueen's reverence for Eastern culture and artistry manifested in his work for the brand. The upcoming sections will spotlight collections where Eastern influences are prominently featured. At Givenchy, McQueen navigated the brand’s luxurious heritage while incorporating his avant-garde approach, blending Eastern motifs and philosophies to challenge conventional fashion narratives. His tenure becomes a focal point for understanding how Eastern inspirations can be integrated into a Western fashion house, enriching its narrative with broader cultural dialogues.

3.5 McQueen’s Givenchy Collections

"Isn’t a couturier a magician of sorts, who creates illusion and perhaps beauty itself?"

Hubert de Givenchy, 1991 (qtd. in Ehrman 105). Often celebrated as the last of the aristocrats of couture, Givenchy was a towering figure in French fashion, known for his elegant haute couture designs and pioneering contributions to ready-to-wear fashion. His legacy is captured in *Givenchy: 40 Ans de Création*, which chronicles forty years of his work and illustrates how his designs shaped the fashion industry during his illustrious career (de Givenchy 23–7). Born on February 20, 1927, in Beauvais, France, Givenchy founded his own fashion house, Givenchy, in 1952, under the encouragement of his friend and mentor, Balenciaga. This relationship was foundational, not only influencing Givenchy's work but also highlighting a unique camaraderie in fashion history (McDowell 148). Known for beginning work on his new collection the very day the previous one is shown, his tall, good-looking, and impeccably mannered persona complemented his perfectionist approach to design. His friendship with Balenciaga was so profound that he was granted the unparalleled privilege of viewing Balenciaga's collections before their public debut.

Givenchy's design philosophy emphasized simplicity and elegance, marrying innovation with timeless style. His work was characterized by refined lines, sophisticated silhouettes, and the luxurious use of fabrics. From the outset, it was evident that Givenchy was a designer of enduring quality who, without resorting to gimmicks or vulgarity, would uphold the grand traditions of couture. His clothes, known for their elegance, refinement, and flawless craftsmanship, ranged from understated daywear to richly glamorous evening wear. The perfection of cut is foundational to his success, a principle that remained true throughout his career (McDowell 148).

Perhaps most famously, Givenchy's collaboration with Audrey Hepburn epitomized the synergy between designer and muse, leaving a lasting impact on fashion. He designed the iconic

little black dress for Hepburn in *Breakfast at Tiffany's*, among other memorable outfits, which cemented his place in fashion history. "They met for the first time in 1952 in Paris's 18th arrondissement. One day someone told me that ‘Miss Hepburn’ was coming to Paris to select some clothes," Givenchy recalled. "I only knew of Katharine Hepburn. When I saw this petite young woman with huge eyes, I was at first surprised...almost disappointed! At the time, Audrey was not yet well-known in Paris. She wanted to try on my dresses. I held back, but she knew how to be very persuasive. ‘Let me try one’, she said to me. It fitted her exactly, like Cinderella’s glass slipper! Afterwards, everything happened very fast...My magic was hers" (Dherbier and Givenchy 12). This collaboration was not just limited to film; Hepburn wore Givenchy’s designs both on and off the screen, ensuring that their partnership extended into fashion history. "Whether it was just a ‘little black dress’ or a haute couture gown by Givenchy, she wore it with grace and elegance" (Dherbier and Givenchy n1).

Beyond Hepburn, Givenchy dressed numerous celebrities and royalty, including Jacqueline Kennedy, Grace Kelly, and the Duchess of Windsor, extending his influence beyond couture to perfumes and accessories. When Balenciaga retired, many of his workers joined Givenchy's atelier, enhancing the couturier's already reputable craftsmanship. With this skilled workforce, Givenchy expanded into Nouvelle Boutique ready-to-wear, distributed worldwide (McDowell 148). Leading an empire that spanned scents, furs, sportswear, and home furnishings, alongside a wide network of licenses, Givenchy's legacy was as vast as it was profound.

Givenchy retired in 1995, marking the end of an era for the fashion house he founded and led to international acclaim. His departure paved the way for a new generation of designers to take the helm at Givenchy, each bringing their unique vision while respecting the house's storied heritage (Samson and Madsen).

Galliano succeeded Givenchy as the head designer, bringing a bold and innovative approach to the brand. Known for his theatrical designs and imaginative narratives, Galliano infused Givenchy with a sense of drama and extravagance. His tenure at Givenchy was marked by collections that blended romanticism with edginess, reinterpreting the brand's elegance through his distinctive lens. Galliano's work laid the groundwork for a refreshed identity for Givenchy, one that balanced its traditional elegance with modern flair (Thomas, *Gods and Kings* 189–95). Currently, Galliano leads Maison Margiela, and in 2024, he reaffirmed his position in the fashion industry with his Spring 2024 collection, unveiled in the captivating underbelly of Paris.

Following Galliano's departure, Alexander McQueen took over as the head designer of Givenchy in 1996. McQueen's tenure at Givenchy represents a pivotal chapter in the brand's history, characterized by a surge of creativity and innovation. Known for his propensity to challenge fashion norms, McQueen infused Givenchy's collections with a rebellious spirit. His designs showcased a blend of technical mastery and emotional depth, frequently drawing on historical themes, art, and personal narratives.

"Working in the atelier was fundamental to my career…Because I was a tailor. I didn’t totally understand softness or lightness. I learned lightness at Givenchy. I was a tailor at Savile Row. At Givenchy, I learned to soften. For me, it was an education. As a designer, I could have left it behind. But working at Givenchy helped me learn my craft," McQueen reflected on his evolution as a designer during his time at Givenchy (qtd. in Ehrman 105). This period of growth allowed him to explore new techniques and ideas, deeply influencing his design ethos.

His collections were a rich amalgamation of Givenchy's refined elegance and his tumultuous creativity. This innovative approach to design was exemplified in *The Search for the*

Golden Fleece collection for Givenchy Haute Couture Spring/Summer 1997. Through this collection, among others, McQueen demonstrated his adeptness at navigating the pressures of respecting Givenchy's legacy while infusing it with his distinct voice. He crafted pieces that paid tribute to the brand's heritage while pushing the boundaries of fashion forward. As Ani Hambardzumyan observes, McQueen’s mythological storytelling sublimated personal drama into a larger, mythical narrative, blending personal and historical elements in his work.

The collaboration between Givenchy and McQueen, however, was not meant to last forever. McQueen's avant-garde-inspired British style sharply contrasted with the refined elegance and attention to detail that Givenchy had cultivated. Yet, the decision to bring McQueen to Paris was not made lightly. It was a calculated move to inject fresh energy into a fashion house that had grown stagnant (Thomas, *Gods and Kings* 5–6).

McQueen's tenure at Givenchy was marked by collections inspired by distant locales, including Japan, highlighting how fashion thrives on novelty. Initially, his bold perspectives were challenging for Parisians to embrace, but he ultimately won them over by blending tradition with innovation, capturing their nostalgic hearts. Despite the challenges and his eventual departure from Givenchy, McQueen’s contributions left a lasting impact on both the brand and the broader fashion landscape.

This legacy of innovation and boundary-pushing is evident in the Autumn/Winter 1997 collection, *Eclect Dissect*, which demonstrates McQueen's engagement with deconstruction and innovation. The collection merges Givenchy's refined elegance with McQueen's disruptive, avant-garde vision, illustrating his unique ability to balance heritage with disruptive design.

3.5.1 A/W 1997 *Eclect Dissect*

Alexander McQueen's Autumn/Winter 1997 collection for Givenchy, titled *Eclect Dissect*, stands as a profound exploration of the intersection between fashion, body, and identity. Through this collection, McQueen pushed the boundaries of haute couture and delved into themes of beauty, morbidity, and transformation, challenging conventional perceptions of femininity and allure.

At the core of *Eclect Dissect* lies a narrative as compelling as it is macabre. The collection was based on the idea of a Victorian doctor, an anatomist, who traveled the world collecting the most beautiful women. After killing his victims he dismembers them in the laboratory and then reassembles them to form unsettling hybrids, figures which then come back to life to haunt their creator (A. Wilson 202–3). This storyline, rich in Gothic horror and Victorian intrigue, serves as a backdrop for McQueen's exploration of the body as both a site of beauty and a canvas for experimentation (Spooner 148).

McQueen's choice of visual references—"pictures of sutures, medical stitching, and facial plastic surgery"—along with Simon Costin's use of anatomical drawings by Andreas Vesalius, influential anatomist and physician, underscores a fascination with the mechanics of the body, dissected and reconstructed (A. Wilson 202–3; "Simon Costin: Designer, Folklorist, Engineer of the Fantastical"; Vesalius 8). The imagery evokes a sense of high Gothic drama, where the elegance of fashion meets the grotesque. "It was high Gothic, Poe meets Frankenstein meets Dr Moreau, " said Simon, highlighting the collection's thematic depth and its blending of literary and anatomical influences (qtd. in A. Wilson 202–3). The representation of these themes within

the collection aligns with Kant's observation in the *Critique of Judgement* that "A natural beauty is a beautiful thing: artistic beauty is a beautiful representation of a thing" (193–4). Through the lens of Kant's philosophy, the deliberate use of sutures, medical stitches, and anatomical references in McQueen's collection becomes a metaphorical canvas, reflecting on the transient nature of beauty and the body's fragility.

"The runway presentation itself was an embodiment of the collection's thematic essence. At either end of the catwalk, which consisted of a series of Persian carpets, Costin had installed two enormous cages containing ravens and crows, birds which in his dark fantasy fed off the flesh of the failed human experiments" (A. Wilson 202–3). This setting, reminiscent of a macabre tale, created an atmosphere where the fashion became part of a larger narrative about creation, destruction, and eerie resurrection.

"Katherine Betts commented on the excessive couplings of red Chantilly lace with chartreuse pony skin; Scotch tartan paired with Japanese embroidered satin: egret feathers with Spanish mantillas, jet beading mixed with leather and lace; leopard skin stitched into the purple calf and human hair embroidered onto a velvet bolero" (A. Wilson 202–3). These combinations reflect McQueen's ability to traverse diverse cultural and historical landscapes, bringing together disparate elements to form something new and unexpected.

Yet, beyond the spectacle and the craftsmanship, *Eclect Dissect* was a deeply personal work for McQueen. "McQueen did not produce these clothes for women, rather he created them for himself, as a rather public form of therapy" (A. Wilson 204).

The collection's use of footwear, particularly the *chopine*, further illustrates McQueen's engagement with the transformative potential of fashion. Fashionable from the late fifteenth to

the early seventeenth century, especially in Venice, this pedestal-like shoe was both practical and symbolic (Pendergast and Pendergast 2:502−3; Semmelhack). McQueen's reinterpretation of the *chopine*, adorned with crystals and Chinese dragons, bridges past and future, merging historical reverence with a vision of futuristic Orientalism (Persson 111).

In *Eclect Dissect*, McQueen confronts the viewer with a vision of fashion that oscillates between unsettling and beautiful, challenging to engage with the body not merely as a subject of adornment but as a space of transformation and transgression. Through his work, McQueen implores to look beyond the surface, inviting into a deeper narrative and the myriad possibilities that fashion can evoke. This collection transcends mere clothing to become a narrative, a historical commentary, and a deeply personal journey, encapsulating McQueen's approach to fashion.

The theoretical framework provided by Eco in *On Beauty* deepens the analysis of McQueen's collection. Eco suggests that the created universe is appreciated in its entirety, where "the contribution of shadows is to make the light shine out all the more and even that which can be considered ugly in itself appears beautiful within the framework of the general Order" (*On Beauty* 148). This perspective aligns with *Eclect Dissect*, where monstrosity and beauty coalesce, suggesting that variety and the inclusion of the monstrous are essential to the beauty of the universe. The inclusion of grotesque elements in the collection can be seen as a necessary counterbalance that enriches and provides depth to the aesthetic experience, echoing Eco's sentiment that even elements that strike as unpleasant are necessary to the universal order, including monsters.

As society transitioned from the Middle Ages to modern times, monsters evolved from symbolic entities into objects of natural curiosity. This shift in perception is mirrored in

McQueen's work, where his fascination with anatomical dissection and the reassembly of beauty from dismembered parts reflects a scientific curiosity about the body and its potential for transformation. McQueen's exploration of beauty through the lens of monstrosity compels us to reconsider conventional perceptions of beauty, challenging traditional boundaries and inviting a deeper engagement with the aesthetic and conceptual possibilities of fashion. As Eco notes, "Monsters lost their symbolic power and came to be seen as natural curiosities...The monsters that populated the new collections of prodigies fascinate us today as a work of fantasy, but they fascinated contemporaries as the revelation of mysteries of the natural world that were still to be fully explored" (*On Beauty* 152).

The forthcoming section both extends and shifts the narrative, marking a period where McQueen's vision was fully realized within the storied house of Givenchy. In this collection, McQueen skillfully balanced Givenchy’s enduring elegance with his bold instincts, presenting a body of work that both honored and challenged Maison’s legacy while signaling a shift toward new creative directions.

3.5.2 S/S 1998 *The Japanese Garden*

McQueen's Spring/Summer 1998 couture collection for Givenchy marked a significant departure from his earlier, more macabre themes, embodying a shift towards a serene, zen-like aesthetic deeply rooted in Japanese culture and aesthetics (Yanagi 127–57). "’There is no reason to be angry - I'm over it, and I wanted Japan because it is clean and mentally calm,’ said McQueen, who had transformed himself with an elegant tailcoat when he led the heads of his couture studios out for a bow" (qtd. in Menkes).

"In his Givenchy collection Sunday, Alexander McQueen left behind the Icarus wings,

skeletal bones and croaking ravens that had made previous shows a danse macabre. Instead, models in simplified clothes in soft, pretty colors walked through a Japanese pebble garden among miniature trees, water lilies and splashing water"(Menkes). This transformation from darkness to tranquility underscored a new phase in McQueen's creative journey, where the chaotic and the serene could coexist within the same creative vision, reflecting a matured approach to design that sought to explore the nuances of beauty and harmony. This season marked a dramatic departure from the previous year's more unrestrained showcase, stirring speculation about his future at Givenchy.

The introduction of traditional Japanese aesthetics marked a nuanced layer in McQueen's design narrative. McQueen blended the precision of tailoring that secured his role with the sophistication typical of premier French couture. Models glided down the runway in floral-patterned sheaths adorned with rows of fringe that shimmered like water ripples and star and hexagon prints artfully integrated into a kimono jacket of golden ivory and cerise pink, highlighting their Kabuki-inspired makeup and lacquered hairstyles. The daywear, including a pistachio chiffon dress and an ivory satin jacket with meticulously crafted pleats, showcased McQueen's engagement with cultural elements, elevating couture beyond mere aesthetic appeal to celebrate deep cultural reverence (White).

The collection's fusion of "le flou" and "le tailleur" workshops[23] manifested McQueen's adeptness in marrying the structured with the fluid, embodying the dualities of rigidity and softness, tradition and modernity (Ehrman 105). The Japanese garden setting, chosen for the presentation, not only provided a literal backdrop for the collection but also served as a metaphor

[23] This synthesis was achieved through the integration of the meticulous craftsmanship and precision endemic to the "le tailleur" atelier, renowned for its expertise in tailoring and the construction of structured garments, with the artistic flair and dexterity of the "le flou" atelier, celebrated for its proficiency in handling soft, flowing fabrics and draping techniques.

for the delicate balance between these contrasting elements, reinforcing the thematic coherence of the collection. This metaphorical landscape mirrored the collection's thematic integrity, deepening the visual and emotional connection between the garments and their cultural inspiration.

Each passage began with the simplicity of a silhouette projected onto a Japanese screen, setting the stage for a showcase of intricate craftsmanship and innovative design (Ehrman 105). As the collection unfolded, it revealed a meticulous origami of pleats adorning skirts, jackets, and fitted coats, alongside slender dresses embellished with glass-bead fringing. The creativity extended to a kimono coat constructed from patchwork squares, marrying traditional motifs with contemporary flair. Perhaps the most striking embodiment of the Japanese culture was a tiny fan-collared bolero, epitomizing the fusion of simplicity and sophistication (Menkes).

Critics recognized the collection's significance, praising its "distinctive silhouettes, meticulous attention to detail, and audacious employment of color and texture," acknowledging it as a transformative work that redefined the landscape of haute couture (Menkes). This acclaim highlighted McQueen's ability to transcend cultural and aesthetic boundaries, crafting garments that resonated with profound beauty and complexity.

In examining *The Japanese Garden* collection for Givenchy, it becomes evident that McQueen’s integration of Japanese aesthetics was a profound exploration of cultural fusion and artistic philosophy. The deliberate absence of overt drama, such as explicit makeup alluding to concubines or theatrical nakedness, diverges sharply from McQueen's typically provocative collections, indicating a strategic pivot towards a more introspective design ethos. The collection's restraint and the use of traditional Japanese music featuring the *koto* further cemented its authenticity and respect for the cultural source. This understated elegance prompts a

deeper contemplation on why this collection, unlike others, did not provoke a prolonged "after-conversation."

The global perception of Japan in the late 1990s might offer some insight. During this era, Japan was revered as a unique blend of ancient tradition and cutting-edge modernity. McQueen, known for his keen interest in cultural narratives and historical contexts, likely saw this dualistic image of Japan as a fertile ground for exploring themes of timeless beauty and innovation without the need for additional layers of narrative complexity. This could be seen as an alignment with the Japanese aesthetic emphasizing the beauty that exists in the empty space between objects, suggesting a more introspective form of engagement.

Moreover, McQueen's work often delved into themes of chaos, trauma, and emotional intensity. In contrast, the serenity and order inherent in Japanese aesthetics might have offered him a different artistic and emotional spectrum to work with. This exploration of calm and order through Japanese elements provided a counterbalance to his often-tumultuous themes, serving as a form of emotional and artistic equilibrium. The choice to embrace these aspects of Japanese culture could be interpreted as a search for serenity, a momentary respite in his otherwise provocative oeuvre, reflecting a sophisticated understanding of the need for balance in both art and life.

The Japanese Garden collection can be viewed through Butler's lens as acts of subversion that challenge the conventional boundaries of gender and sexuality. "Gender is a kind of persistent impersonation that passes as the real" (Butler preface 23). McQueen's use of Japanese themes can be seen as performative acts that question the stability of gender categories, echoing Butler's notion that "what we take to be an internal essence of gender is manufactured through a sustained set of acts, posited through the gendered stylization of the body" (preface 15).

McQueen's integration of serene, Japanese-inspired themes can be interpreted as a dialogue with Butler's idea that gender norms are performative and culturally constructed. The collection's setting and aesthetics serve not only as a backdrop but also metaphorically represent the "performative construction of an original and true sex", where McQueen's designs challenge the binary notions of gender, proposing instead a fluid and dynamic understanding of identity (Butler 29).

Butler's discussion on the performative nature of gender, specifically, "the anticipation of a gendered essence produces that which it posits as outside itself," provides a theoretical framework for analyzing McQueen's work as a critical commentary on the construction of gender, with performative acts that reveal and dismantle the constructed nature of gender norms, aligning with Butler's assertion that "gender reality is created through sustained social performances" (15, 180).

Through his innovative use of themes, materials, and silhouettes, McQueen crafted garments that served as a commentary, reflecting his nuanced understanding of fashion as a powerful medium for cultural dialogue and exploration. The legacy of his work, particularly evident in the transformative narrative of his 1998 collection, continues to influence and inspire, solidifying his status as a designer whose impact on the fashion industry is indelible. However, this distinctive approach increasingly clashed with the commercial imperatives at Givenchy, setting the stage for a pivotal transformation in his career.

3.5.3 McQueen and Givenchy

"Every time I’d be doing what I was doing, they’d have a different idea instead of letting me stick to my path, my illusion. You have to stick to that illusion, then it becomes identifiable,

especially for a house that did not have an image apart from Audrey Hepburn" (qtd. in Ehrman 107).

Alexander McQueen's departure from Givenchy and his subsequent partnership with the Gucci Group represent pivotal moments in fashion history. McQueen "describes the end of his tumultuous four-and-a-half-year reign as head designer at the House of Givenchy with an almost romantic analogy: 'It was like having a boyfriend that you know you have to break up with - the only difference with this relationship was that I didn't feel bad about doing it'" (D'Souza). The "jilted 'boyfriend'" in McQueen's scenario was none other than Bernard Arnault, the chairman and CEO of LVMH, a luxury-goods conglomerate that includes prestigious brands such as Givenchy, Louis Vuitton, and Christian Dior (D'Souza).

The "inevitable new boyfriend waiting in the wings," Tom Ford, along with Domenico De Sole of the Gucci Group, recognized the potential in McQueen (D'Souza). Their controversial decision to bring McQueen into the Gucci fold in December 2000 was pivotal, granting him the freedom and platform to expand his vision globally. Under Gucci's aegis, McQueen extended his brand into new domains with accessories, perfumes, and more—all while maintaining his signature blend of provocation and artistry (Ehrman 107).

McQueen's frustrations with Givenchy were rooted in a fundamental clash of visions. This period, however challenging, was not devoid of achievements. It provided McQueen with a platform to explore the dichotomies that would define his work: the raw and the refined, aggression and romance, the avant-garde and the traditional. Fashion journalist Menkes noted how McQueen's couture experiences enriched his design language, particularly evident in his Spring/Summer 1999 collection, *No. 13*, which blended the hard with the soft, the street with the salon, and the British with the French, showcasing McQueen's ability to synthesize diverse

influences into a cohesive aesthetic vision (Ehrman 107).

McQueen's shows, celebrated for their immersive environments and dramatic flair, became the hallmark of London Fashion Week, setting a new standard for what fashion could be, far removed from conventional runways and deeply imbued with narrative and spectacle. His departure from Givenchy to Gucci marked a significant shift in fashion history, allowing McQueen to craft a legacy that was all his own.

Industry experts and critics have since reflected on McQueen's move as a watershed moment for the luxury fashion sector, noting its influence on brand strategy and the broader market dynamics (Killgren 29).[24] His ability to integrate provocative themes and innovative designs under the Gucci umbrella solidified his status as a leading figure in fashion and challenged other brands to rethink their creative and business approaches.

As McQueen's career progressed under the aegis of the Gucci Group, his collections continued to explore and challenge cultural and aesthetic boundaries. This exploration included a nuanced engagement with themes of Orientalism, a testament to McQueen's enduring fascination with global cultures and their representation through the lens of fashion.

3.6 Orientalism in McQueen's Collections

In the complex landscape of fashion design, the incorporation of Eastern elements by Western designers oscillates between two philosophies: superficial appropriation and respectful engagement. These methodologies reflect the fashion industry's varied attitudes toward cultural exchange and the intricate dynamics of inspiration versus appropriation. As Richard Martin and Harold Koda note, "Orientalism is a fabrication of the West. The perilous voyages to Cathay and

[24] Other newspaper titles: "McQueen's Future: Will he say Adieu to House of Givenchy," 2000, *WWD*; "McQueen is Favorite for Gucci Crown," 2004, *Sunday Times*.

Edo and even the narrower crossing to the mysterious harems and itinerant lifestyles of North Africa and the Middle East gave Europe a secular heaven-on-earth, a paradise undefiled by Western civilization" (9). This statement highlights the fantasy versus reality in the adoption of Oriental elements, underscoring how Western fashion often constructs an idealized and exoticized version of the East, which can either inspire deeply thoughtful design or fall into the trap of superficial appropriation.

These two divergent approaches—one that genuinely engages with and respects the cultural roots of Eastern design, and another that exploits it for aesthetic gain—are indicative of the ongoing debate about cultural appropriation in the fashion world. The fine line between these two philosophies is reflective of broader issues in global cultural exchanges, where the tension between fantasy and reality continues to shape the way fashion designers interpret and integrate foreign influences.

Designers who adopt a respectful approach take the time to understand the cultural heritage from which they draw inspiration, striving to honor and preserve the essence of the original work. This method involves engaging in a collaborative, cross-cultural dialogue that acknowledges the complexity and diversity of Eastern traditions. Rather than simply extracting elements for their exotic appeal, these designers integrate them in a manner that respects their original context and meaning, often contributing to a more nuanced and enriched fashion narrative.

Both approaches highlight the fashion industry's ongoing struggle with the concepts of cultural borrowing and the ethical implications of integrating elements from one culture into the work of another ("11 Times Designers Were Called Out for Cultural Appropriation"). While McQueen's work occasionally sparked debate over which of these approaches he employed, his

collections pushed the conversation forward, challenging the industry to reflect on its practices and the power dynamics at play in the representation of culture through fashion (Gleason 73).

Building upon this dichotomy, it becomes clear that the dialogue surrounding the incorporation of Eastern elements into Western fashion is complex and multifaceted. As the industry evolves, there is an increasing call for designers to move beyond mere aesthetic appropriation, advocating for a more informed, respectful, and reciprocal exchange between cultures (Socha). This shift towards a deeper understanding and appreciation of cultural heritage reflects a growing awareness of the need for sensitivity and integrity in the creative process, ensuring that fashion serves as a bridge for cultural expression and understanding rather than a barrier (Raustiala and Sprigman).

Some prominent fashion houses have faced backlash for missteps around cultural appropriation, illustrating the consequences of not addressing these issues thoughtfully. Gucci, for example, faced significant criticism following its fall 2018 runway show, which featured white models wearing turbans, a sacred symbol for Sikhs, drawing outrage from the Sikh Coalition (Blazio-Licorish and Anyanwu). Similarly, Marc Jacobs came under fire for having models like Gigi and Bella Hadid walk the runway with dreadlock wigs, without acknowledging the hairstyle's origins and spiritual significance to Rastafarianism (Blazio-Licorish and Anyanwu). These incidents highlight the importance of cultural awareness and the necessity for fashion houses to engage with cultural elements in a way that honors their significance rather than exploiting them for aesthetic purposes.

McQueen stood at the crossroads of these two philosophies, often blurring the lines between appropriation and appreciation in ways that provoked thought and dialogue. His work, characterized by a depth of research and a nuanced approach to the cultures he drew from, often

challenged conventional views on cultural borrowing. This storytelling was nuanced, complex, and, at times, controversial, reflecting McQueen's commitment to pushing the boundaries of fashion as an art form.

The *Eye* collection emerges as a key example within the Orientalism series, illustrating McQueen's complex interplay of themes, aesthetics, and cultural references. This collection underscores his innovative design capabilities and reflects a sophisticated approach to cultural representation, compelling viewers to reassess the role of fashion in shaping and communicating cultural identities.

Distinct from his work with Japanese motifs, the *Eye* collection serves as a primer in the Orientalism series, showcasing how McQueen navigated the delicate terrain of cultural borrowing. This collection adds complexity to the narrative, portraying McQueen’s broader stance on cultural engagement. While diverging from his specific approach to Japanese elements, *Eye* demonstrates a more experimental exploration of cultural themes, challenging and expanding the boundaries of cultural appropriation and appreciation in fashion.

3.6.1 S/S 2000 *Eye*

"Ever the showman, the runway presentation climaxed with McQueen dropping his trousers, revealing boxer shorts plastered with stars and stripes" (Rasmussen 123).

The *Eye* collection was inspired by Turkish music McQueen overheard in a cab. As he commented, "I was on the way to the cinema one night and saw a bunch of women in yashmaks - those long black veils - and I was really interested in the face masks and eyes. The collection combines body-conscious and bondage-style Western fashion with interpretations of cultural and religious dress traditionally associated with diverse regions including the former Ottoman

Empire, contemporary Turkey, and the Persian Gulf" (Almila, *Veiling in Fashion* 1–27; qtd. in Esguerra 43).

The *Eye* collection emerges as a reflection of the delicate balance between creativity and commerce showcasing McQueen's skill in harmonizing commercial demands with his artistic integrity. Opting to reveal this collection in New York rather than London was a strategic choice to capture greater attention and create a memorable and provocative show.

"Yet by conflating such disparate references into a single, sensational vision, Eye connects McQueen to the legacy of turquerie, the eighteenth-century Western European fashion for imitating the beauty of Turkish culture, but in such a way that idealized reality conveyed fantasy" (Esguerra et al. 52, 43). Through this collection, McQueen explores themes of visibility and concealment in women's fashion, challenging conventional norms by drawing on historical and cultural motifs. The fusion of Eastern and Western elements in the *Eye* collection, as seen in designs inspired by sports gear adorned with motifs reminiscent of the Turkish flag, underscores McQueen's ability to blend cultural and historical references into compelling, thought-provoking fashion. This approach makes the collection intellectually engaging, highlighting the interconnectedness of fashion across different cultures and eras.

A prime example of this *turquerie* influence is found in the painting *Portrait of a Lady in Turkish Fancy Dress* by Jean-Baptiste Greuze, which captures an anonymous subject dressed in lavish attire known as *à la sultane*. This style evokes the opulence and prestige associated with the imperial consorts in the Ottoman sultan’s harem and reflects the 18th-century European fascination with Turkish culture. This fascination permeated art, architecture, interior design, literature, theatre, and fashion, and is emblematic of how European culture idealized and mythologized the East (Esguerra 52).

It is essential to acknowledge that interpretations of McQueen's work can vary widely, reflecting the subjective nature of fashion as an art form. While some may interpret McQueen's designs as a form of liberation, challenging traditional practices of concealing and revealing women's bodies, others may view them through a critical lens, considering them as perpetuating harmful stereotypes or engaging in cultural appropriation. This duality underscores the complexity of McQueen's work and its capacity to provoke diverse reactions and interpretations.

For example, a chain-mail-like mask and shirt from the *Eye* collection was mentioned in *Women's Wear Daily* (*WWD*) as an element of cultural appropriation. However, apart from this mention, few sources have discussed this collection in the context of appropriation. This lack of widespread commentary may indicate that the collection did not broadly resonate with audiences as appropriative, or it might reflect the varying interpretations of McQueen's work within the fashion industry and among cultural critics (*WWD*). The absence of a dominant narrative surrounding this instance highlights the subjective nature of fashion and how different viewers may perceive McQueen's use of cultural symbols and motifs through distinct and sometimes contradictory lenses.

Beyond the garments, the *Eye* collection integrates another vital element that adds depth to its narrative: water. The presence of water on the black runway, a deliberate choice by McQueen, who has previously engaged with natural elements in his presentations, introduces an additional layer of meaning. In this context, the water symbolizes Middle Eastern oil, embodying concepts of fluidity, movement, and unpredictability. Here, water transcends its literal presence to evoke broader themes and ideas, akin to Barthes' notion that in fashion, "it is the meaning in a style which now becomes precious and this meaning depends not on each element but on the link between them" (*The Language of Fashion* 59). Through this perspective, McQueen's collection

can be seen as a complex semiotic text, where water serves as a powerful signifier, enriching the narrative woven through the garments themselves.

Furthermore, the use of the burka-like shrouds and the stars and stripes boxers can be interpreted as a commentary on political tensions in the world and can thus be connected to Sontag's *Regarding the Pain of Others*. Sontag elucidates the power of visual media to communicate complex messages, stating, "Photographs of an atrocity may give rise to opposing responses. A call for peace. A cry for revenge" (13). This mirrors the dual nature of McQueen's work, which can be seen as both a critique and a form of visual protest against the political dynamics of the West's relationship with the Middle East, and the nuanced discourse on gender and power.

Moreover, Sontag's exploration of the viewer's engagement with images of suffering provides a critical framework for understanding the reception of McQueen's collection. She argues, "The photographs are a means of making 'real' (or 'more real') matters that the privileged and the merely safe might prefer to ignore" (*Regarding the Pain of Others* 9). This notion aligns with the interpretation of McQueen's fashion as an impactful form of socio-political commentary, challenging viewers to confront uncomfortable truths about cultural and political tensions.

Sontag's reflections also touch on the potential for misunderstanding and the limits of empathy in the reception of visual art and fashion. "To photograph is to frame, and to frame is to exclude," she notes, highlighting the inherent subjectivity in what we choose to see and acknowledge (*Regarding the Pain of Others* 38). This insight is crucial in the debate over McQueen's collection, as it underscores the selective nature of cultural representation and the complex interplay between visibility, interpretation, and the politics of looking. It highlights the designer's intention to challenge the audience's perceptions and engage them in a deeper

reflection on the themes presented.

Following this line of thought, "For the finale, McQueen aimed high, with models suspended from ropes over a spiked catwalk that recalled a bed of nails" (Bethune 311). This echoes Sontag's assertion that to frame is to exclude and to engage with what is often left unseen or unacknowledged (*Regarding the Pain of Others* 38). This act of suspension over a metaphorical bed of nails serves as a stark visual representation of the tensions and conflicts McQueen seeks to explore, bridging the conceptual gap between the observer's passive consumption of fashion and the active engagement with its underlying social and political commentaries (Gleason 70–3).

Another layer of provocation emerges with the burka-inspired garment, cut short at the front and paired with embellished knickers, blending elements of Islamic and Western cultures (Gleason 73). This bold fusion exemplifies McQueen’s penchant for juxtaposing disparate cultural references, pushing the boundaries of fashion as a medium for social commentary. The clash between Western and Middle Eastern cultures during the Crusades is further embodied in Shaun Leane’s yashmak, composed of jeweled metal plates linked with chains. "Since it is formed from jeweled, metal plates, this yashmak also alludes to the armor worn by knights during the Crusades" (V&A, "Yashmak").

Worn on the catwalk with red and silver knickers, the yashmak served as a provocative statement about the contrasting ways Middle Eastern and Western cultures approach the body, particularly the tension between concealment and liberation. The contrast is heightened with the fetishistic studded leather harnesses, which expose the breasts and attest to Western liberalization, creating a dynamic interplay between restraint and freedom. Through this collection, McQueen interrogates the cultural and historical forces shaping attitudes toward the

body, provoking questions about modesty, power, and sexuality.

The *Eye* collection transcends mere aesthetic appeal, delving deep into cultural and social discourse. By weaving Islamic and medieval motifs into the fabric of his designs, McQueen crafts a narrative rich in complexity and tension. This deliberate choice of symbols serves as a commentary on cultural exchange and a provocative exploration of hybridization.

This collection's vivid interplay of Western and Middle Eastern influences showcases McQueen's adeptness at blending disparate cultural elements into a cohesive fashion narrative. This contrasts with his engagements with Japanese aesthetics, where his approach is more restrained and reverential. The juxtaposition highlights McQueen's versatility in navigating different cultural narratives, offering a valuable point of analysis for understanding the nuances of his cultural integration. Through this comparative lens, the thesis explores how McQueen's method shifts based on cultural context, deepening the understanding of his cultural commentary.

Transitioning from the *Eye* collection, the narrative evolves as McQueen's *Voss* collection emerges, continuing to push boundaries in exploring the intersection of beauty, controversy, and social critique.

3.6.2 S/S 2001 *Voss*

"I wanted to be honest about the world that we live in", said McQueen, "and sometimes my political persuasions come through my work. Fashion can be really racist, looking at the clothes of other cultures as costumes. That's mundane and it's old hat. Let's break down some barriers" (qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 130).

McQueen's approach to fashion shows was distinctively multifaceted, often weaving together an intricate mosaic of references and inspirations. This complexity was vividly evident

in the *Voss* collection, which, like many of his collections, was replete with a multitude of layered references, in this case, exceeding 300 (Bisevac, "Alexander McQueen looking at the East").

The nomenclature of the *Voss* collection drew its inspiration from the Norwegian town known for its rich wildlife habitat, particularly noted for its diverse bird population (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "Encyclopedia of Collections: Voss"). This choice of name was not merely incidental but reflective of McQueen's deep-seated interest in drawing connections between the natural world and the realm of fashion. The thematic focus on birds and wildlife habitats provided a rich symbolic backdrop against which the collection's narrative and aesthetic elements were carefully juxtaposed (Watt 167).

The *Voss* collection, while ostensibly centered around the theme of nature, encapsulated a narrative far more nuanced than a mere homage to the natural world. This collection was an ode to the multifaceted tapestry of life on Earth, underscoring the notion that beauty can emerge in the most unexpected locales and forms. This concept underscores the idea that beauty is not confined to conventional or traditionally accepted standards, but can be found in unexpected places, in the mundane, or in the traditionally overlooked aspects of life. It speaks to the subjective nature of beauty and encourages individuals to look beyond surface appearances to find deeper value and aesthetic appeal. McQueen's work transcended a simplistic portrayal of nature; it was a celebration of the peculiar, unconventional, and overlooked aspects of beauty that permeate our world.

The duality of transformation and preservation was a hallmark of McQueen's approach, reflecting his deep respect for cultural heritage alongside his desire to push the boundaries of fashion and art. The *Voss* collection, therefore, was a profound statement on the dynamic

interplay between cultural homage and artistic innovation. As Tom Rasmussen declared, "If any show cemented McQueen as the king of fashion theatre, it was Voss" (128).

The staging was a psychological play, designed to resemble a psychiatric hospital enclosed in glass, featuring a central cube. McQueen's fascination with the concept of the asylum extended beyond his staging, as he was deeply intrigued by the psychological and architectural aspects of such spaces. "Lee McQueen was fascinated by the idea of the asylum and he would have been intrigued by the rumors about a subterranean network of tunnels near Cane Hill" (A. Wilson 14). These tunnels were rumored to house sinister activities, though, in reality, they were bomb shelters from World War II, later repurposed by a company that manufactured telescopes. The eerie atmosphere surrounding these tunnels, driven by superstitions about the institution, resonated with McQueen's attraction to the macabre and psychological exploration.

By crafting a reflective environment, he turned the gaze inward, compelling the audience to observe themselves, a move that was both provocative and introspective. This effect was intensified by the show's delayed start, prolonging the audience's discomfort for an hour. McQueen's satisfaction with this outcome was evident in his remarks to fashion journalist Sarah Mower: "Ha! I was really pleased about that. I was looking at it on the monitor, watching everyone trying not to look at themselves. It was a great thing to do in the fashion industry - turn it back on them. God, I've had some freaky shows" (qtd. in Watt 167).

This statement highlights McQueen's acute awareness of the power dynamics at play in the industry. Fashion journalists wield significant influence; their critiques post-show can elevate or devastate a designer's reputation, often hinging on the success of their latest collection. McQueen's conscious decision to create such a confrontational setting was more than just an artistic expression but a subtle act of defiance, a way of exerting control and 'having a little

revenge' against an industry where designers are perennially at the mercy of critics' judgments.

In the *Voss* collection, the models' performance on stage was a theatrical embodiment of chaotic beauty, as they laughed, stumbled, and displayed a semblance of madness. Their heads were covered in a manner that evoked the imagery of Adolf de Meyer's 1935 photograph of Elizabeth Arden, suggesting a blend of historical reference and contemporary interpretation. Adolf de Meyer, a pioneering photographer, was known for his glamorous portraits of the early 20th century and his work in fashion photography, combining naturalism with artistic flair (Shinkle). By referencing de Meyer, McQueen wove a sense of early 20th-century elegance into the otherwise unsettling and fragmented presentation.

Further adding to the complexity of the presentation, the makeup worn by the models was deliberately crafted to emulate the ethereal, untouched beauty reminiscent of Vermeer's iconic painting, *Girl with a Pearl Earring*. Also known as *Girl with a Turban*, this painting, created around 1665, has been hailed as Vermeer's masterpiece and is often referred to as the "Dutch Mona Lisa." Despite its fame, little is known about the girl in the painting, whether she was a real person or an idealized figure (Schütz 7). McQueen's choice to invoke this classical image of purity and serenity through the models' makeup sharply contrasted with the erratic and unhinged nature of their performance, creating a tension between classical beauty and modern chaos.

Nature, as a profound source of inspiration in McQueen's work, is exemplified in various pieces across his collections. Notably, a dress directly referencing Hitchcock's 1963 film *The Birds* stands as a testament to his inclination towards natural and cinematic themes. The influence of nature was articulated through several design elements, most prominently through a unique glass back plate, or cuirass, adorned with a floral design in red, symbolizing the human body (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "Cuirass (back plate)").

The choice of glass as a material was significant, representing the concept of fragility, an attribute that is ephemeral and yet possesses an inherent beauty. This idea aligns with McQueen's recurring theme of the transient nature of beauty and life. The floral design on the glass cuirass was intended to evoke the aesthetic of a Victorian-style pub mirror, also drawing inspiration from the illustrations in Owen Jones's *The Grammar of Ornament* (1856). This book, which had a lasting influence on several of McQueen's designs, is celebrated for its comprehensive documentation of historical decorative arts, including Greek and Roman ornaments (Jones 106, 124–35).

The integration of this Victorian and classical ornamentation onto a glass cuirass could be interpreted as McQueen's homage to these historical styles, reimagined through his contemporary lens. By transplanting these traditional designs onto a medium like glass, he recontextualized them within a modern framework, furthering his exploration of the juxtaposition between the old and the new, the durable and the fragile, the classic and the innovative.

The incorporation of sea elements, particularly an array of shells such as razor-clam, mussel, and oyster shells, was a distinctive feature of McQueen's collection, showcasing his fascination with aquatic themes. This motif resonated throughout many of McQueen's works, including the renowned *Plato's Atlantis* collection, where the theme of water was portrayed as a sanctuary for humanity, a refuge in the aftermath of Earth's devastation, reflecting McQueen's fascination with the ocean's enigmatic tranquility and hidden depths (Bisevac, "Environmental Elegies in Art and Fashion").

Seen through a historical lens, these shells evoke a "grotto aesthetic of princely gardens," as well as small-scale sculptures found in ducal Florentine collections and illustrations of shell

statuettes in Adam Olearius's *Gottorffische Kunst-Kammer* from 1674. "All these references, in turn, look back to the innovative composite paintings of Arcimboldo, a painter of the Habsburg court, whose portraits demonstrated the close relationship between nature and man" (Skogh 180).

The embodiment of this fascination was profoundly captured in a garment made entirely of razor-clam shells. This piece was more than a mere fashion statement but a poignant symbol of life's inherent fragility. During the show, the garment underwent a dramatic and symbolic transformation as a model on stage methodically dismantled the shell dress, an act laden with meaning that represented the transient and cyclical nature of life, serving as a metaphor for the allure and inevitability of fragility and decay (Gleason 80).

McQueen's approach to fashion design was deeply rooted in a reverence for craftsmanship and a keen interest in reviving historical aesthetics and techniques, a sentiment he shared with contemporaries like Galliano. However, McQueen distinguished himself through his method of integrating the old with the new, carefully preserving historical elements while infusing them with innovative ideas (Honigman 122). This approach was evident in his handling of Eastern elements, where traditional Asian motifs were reimagined through a contemporary lens.

In the *Voss* collection, McQueen intricately wove Eastern aesthetics into his designs, employing a variety of elements that ranged from jackets and trousers to coats. One of the collection's standout features was the transformation of grey wool into a "living garden" through the use of crystals and embroidered plants (Honigman 125). This technique highlighted McQueen's capacity to imbue fabric with a dynamic, three-dimensional quality, reminiscent of the rich visual narratives found in traditional Eastern gardens (Young and Young).

Moreover, his adoption of obis, floral motifs, layered textures, and kimono silhouettes

demonstrated a nod to Japanese culture. These elements, while inherently traditional, were recontextualized within McQueen's designs, creating garments that resonated with modernity while retaining their cultural essence (Bisevac, "Alexander McQueen looking at the East").

The incorporation of the obi, a traditional sash used in Japanese kimono attire, within the collection, exemplifies McQueen’s adeptness at blending cultural elements with contemporary fashion. The obi itself is a broad piece of fabric that can be tied in numerous ways, with the bow commonly seen at the back when worn by women. Over time, the obi has evolved in design and significance, becoming a focal point of fashion and craftsmanship within Japanese culture (Dalby 39). McQueen reinterpreted the obi across looks fourteen, forty-nine, fifty-nine, and seventy-eight, not only paying homage to its traditional use but also showcasing its versatility and aesthetic appeal in innovative ways. The obi, with its rich history and potential for embellishment, served as a canvas for McQueen to explore the intersection of Eastern sensuality and exoticism with Western fashion sensibilities, creating a dialogue between the traditional and the modern, where its conventional beauty and function were preserved yet presented with a new, innovative flair (Bisevac, "Alexander McQueen looking at the East").

Further emphasizing the cultural homage to Japan, the use of floral motifs in looks fifty-one, fifty-six, fifty-seven, fifty-eight, and sixty painted Japan as a realm of untouched beauty and serenity. These patterns, evocative of Japan's natural landscapes and cultural affinity for floral artistry, were integrated into the collection in a manner that transcended mere aesthetic decoration. Instead, they contributed to the narrative of the collection, weaving a story of natural beauty and the delicate balance between life and its ephemeral nature (Bisevac, "Alexander McQueen looking at the East").

The collection's tenth showpiece, featuring stunning embroidery and crowned with a real

Amaranthus plant, stands as a poignant emblem of life's fragility (Brickell 106). In symbolism, the Amaranthus represents immortality and the enduring nature of life, despite its outward fragility. This paradoxical quality mirrors the human condition: while life is inherently delicate, there is strength and perseverance that characterizes existence. The plant's name itself, derived from the Greek word "amarantos," which means "unfading," underscores this theme of enduring beauty and eternal life (Brickell 106).

The *Voss* collection skillfully utilized layered textures to evoke the rich cultural mosaic and attention to detail that are hallmarks of Japanese tradition, often characterized by an aspiration toward perfection. Layered textures in fashion design involve the strategic use of diverse textiles to add depth and complexity to a garment, creating a more dynamic and visually engaging piece, as seen in McQueen's incorporation of natural elements like shells alongside traditional fabrics such as chiffon and silk, blending disparate textures into a cohesive ensemble that enhanced the thematic depth of the collection and mirrored the complexity and layered beauty of nature itself (Bisevac, "Alexander McQueen looking at the East").

Look number sixty, which combined black feathers with chrysanthemums, showcased a captivating interplay between texture and form. The feathers added a tactile, organic quality to the piece, while the chrysanthemums, a flower deeply embedded in Japanese culture and symbolism, introduced a floral motif that resonated with the collection's overarching themes (Bisevac, "Alexander McQueen looking at the East").

The *Voss* collection prominently featured the kimono silhouette, a choice that resonates deeply with Western perceptions of the East as an exotic and mysterious other, a theme extensively explored in Said's *Orientalism*. The kimono, with its distinctive flowing and draped silhouette, exemplifies a key aspect of Japanese aesthetic philosophy: the concept of *ma*, or the

space between the body and the garment. This principle contrasts sharply with Western fashion norms, which have historically favored more structured silhouettes that closely follow the contours of the body, often minimizing or eliminating the space between fabric and skin (Bisevac, "Alexander McQueen looking at the East").

In McQueen's collection, this inspiration was evident in the design of wide-sleeved jackets with high waistlines and draped skirts, evoking the essence of the traditional kimono while subtly engaging with the cultural and aesthetic values it embodies (Jackson 117). The use of draping and the emphasis on fluid silhouettes in designs served as a homage to the elegance and depth of Japanese culture, while also reflecting the designer's ongoing interest in exploring and challenging Western fashion norms.

Look number sixty-five within the collection serves as a pinnacle of these themes. By integrating previously introduced elements, such as layered textures, Eastern motifs, and the distinctive silhouette of the kimono, this look exemplifies McQueen’s ability to merge cultural reverence with innovative design. The ensemble showcases McQueen’s technical prowess and serves as a commentary on the cross-cultural exchange between East and West. Through this and other looks, McQueen navigates the intricate landscape of cultural representation, offering a nuanced perspective that both celebrates the richness of Japanese culture and critiques the Western tendency to exoticize the East (Bisevac, "Alexander McQueen looking at the East").

This particular piece was born from McQueen's encounter with a 19th-century Japanese screen at the Clignancourt flea market in Paris. The screen, embroidered with delicate flowers, birds, and greenery, resonated with McQueen's well-documented affinity for nature. However, as Burton noted, the screen's fragility was such that it crumbled to the touch, a characteristic that did not deter McQueen but instead inspired him (A. Wilson 254).

"The delicate panels, richly embroidered with flowers and birds, were removed from the screen, and without being re-shaped in any way, used flat over an underdress of polished oyster shells." This allowed McQueen to preserve the original Japanese design and craftsmanship while metamorphosing it into a piece that juxtaposed visual and tactile elements (Jackson 117). This design choice preserved the original artwork's integrity and reimagined it within a modern fashion context, creating a garment that was both extraordinary and emblematic of McQueen's design philosophy. The outfit's rejection of the natural body shape, with its flat expanses, elaborate sleeves, constricting wrap style, and overpowering headpiece, reflects McQueen's ongoing exploration of form and silhouette. This exploration is further enriched by his early career experiences and inspirations (Jackson 117).

McQueen's tenure with Tatsuno, and his admiration for Kawakubo's work, suggest a profound influence from these designers known for their unconventional approaches to fashion. This influence is evident in the way look sixty-five deviates from traditional body lines, opting for a wrap that transforms the silhouette and creates a distinctive triangular form by incorporating a significant gap between the garment and the body, a design that not only allows for movement but also challenges conventional notions of fashion and beauty, embodying McQueen's ability to push boundaries and redefine the norms of garment construction.

McQueen's fascination with Joel-Peter Witkin's work, serves as an example of his ability to find beauty within realms typically associated with darkness and morbidity (Thomas, *Gods and Kings* 312). Witkin's art, known for its exploration of themes like death, decay, and the macabre, might seem an unlikely source of fashion inspiration. Yet, McQueen's admiration for Witkin underscores his vision, one that dared to seek and celebrate beauty in the most unconventional and unsettling of places.

For the *Voss* collection, McQueen drew direct inspiration from *Sanitarium*, a piece that portrays a voluptuous figure in a pose reminiscent of the classical reclining Venus yet juxtaposed with elements that evoke a sense of unease and disturbance, such as the demonic winged mask and the unsettling act of breathing through tubes connected to a monkey (Brown 289).

Part of this disturbing tableau may have been influenced by McQueen's own experiences. During a period when McQueen lived in Milan, he moved into a room in Lise's four-bedroom flat near the Sant'Agostino metro. The apartment was located in a palazzo signorile, a grand building with high ceilings and wooden parquet floors. McQueen would often pass by an elderly man in the concierge cubicle, who, due to respiratory problems, was attached to a breathing apparatus (A. Wilson 63).

In translating Witkin's imagery into the realm of fashion, McQueen added his own interpretive layer by incorporating living moths into the finale of the *Voss* collection. The moths, fluttering within a cube that breaks to reveal a nude model wearing a mask and breathing through a tube, serve as symbols of hidden beauty and transformation. This dramatic and unexpected moment mirrored the thematic essence of Witkin's *Sanitarium* and amplified the collection's exploration of the interplay between beauty and horror, creation and decay.

McQueen's decision to use Michelle Olley, a writer of fetish literature that intersects with the exploration of human sexuality and erotic art, as the model further emphasizes the collection's engagement with themes of eroticism, constraint, and taboo. After the collection, Olley wrote in her diary: "Wednesday 27th September 2000. I want people to know what I just went through wasn't a breeze and I did it for art. Yes, art. Because I believe it's worth going through that much palaver if it creates a strong image that conveys an important idea. And I believe that the idea that we are trapped by our "civilized", socially approved identities is

massively important. It causes women so much suffering. Fear of aging, fear of not being thin enough. Fear of not having the right clothes. Fear of our animal natures that we carry in our DNA - fish, bird, lizard, insect, mammal. We've never had it more techno, we've never needed it more human. We humans living now still cannot turn ourselves into perfect beings, no matter how long we spend at the gym, beauty parlor, shops, etc." (qtd. in Brown 290). The presence of moths, often associated with metamorphosis and the ephemeral nature of beauty, adds a layer of symbolism that resonates with the collection's overarching themes, blending elements of Bacon's twisted figures and Freud's psychoanalytic theories.

Thus, providing insights from Deleuze's analysis of Bacon's work offers a nuanced exploration of the thematic depth and conceptual underpinnings present in McQueen's fashion narrative. Deleuze articulates the significance of the scream in Bacon's paintings not as a mere representation of sound but as a profound engagement with the forces that sustain it. This perspective is crucial for deepening the analysis of McQueen's collection, particularly the dramatic finale featuring living moths, and a nude model enclosed within a cube.

Deleuze states, "We must consider the special case of the scream. Why does Bacon think of the scream as one of the highest objects of painting? 'Paint the scream...' It is not at all a matter of giving color to a particularly intense sound...If we scream it is always as victims of invisible and insensible forces that scramble every spectacle and that even lie beyond pain and feeling" (60). This illuminates the idea that the scream, in both Bacon's and McQueen's work, symbolizes a confrontation with invisible forces—those of transformation, decay, and the very essence of existence. McQueen's use of moths, symbols of metamorphosis, and the revelation of the model echo the existential and transformative scream that Deleuze identifies in Bacon's art.

The *Voss* collection, through its engagement with themes of beauty, horror, eroticism, and

taboo, embodies a dialogue between visibility and invisibility, constraint and liberation. McQueen's decision to use Olley as the model further amplifies this dialogue. The presence of the moths and the breaking of the cube at the collection's climax visually manifest the "scream" that Deleuze discusses, the eruption of invisible forces into the realm of the visible, marking a moment of profound transformation and release (60–4).

Deleuze's analysis helps to frame McQueen's collection as a complex exploration of the human condition. Just as Bacon sought to "paint the scream more than the horror," the *Voss* transcends the immediate shock of its visual spectacle to probe deeper into the psychological and existential tensions at play (Deleuze 60). The collection becomes a canvas where the ephemeral nature of beauty, the inevitability of decay, and the struggle against unseen forces are artfully explored.

McQueen's presentation, particularly the climactic moment featuring a nude model at the center of the stage, encapsulates his provocative exploration of beauty. The mask worn by the model serves multiple purposes: it preserves her anonymity, creating a psychological barrier between her and the audience, while also symbolizing the complexities of identity and perception. Freud’s insights into dreams and the unconscious provide a compelling framework for interpreting McQueen’s artistic choices. Freud posits that dreams fulfill wishes, stating, "The dream relieves the mind like a valve...all kinds of harmful material are rendered harmless through representation in the dream" (467). This idea parallels McQueen’s decision to present a figure diverging from conventional beauty standards, challenging societal norms and prejudices about physical appearance.

In Freudian terms, the mask can symbolize the repression of true identity or desires, acting as a barrier between the inner self and societal expectations. Freud’s interpretation of a

mask being forcibly torn off, taking the skin with it, illustrates the violence of revealing hidden aspects of oneself (19). This aligns with McQueen's intention to provoke audiences into reexamining their perceptions of beauty and identity.

Freud's discussion of exhibitionism in dreams, where "dreams of nakedness then are exhibition dreams" (207), closely aligns with McQueen's presentation. The naked model at the center of the stage challenges the audience's gaze, forcing viewers to confront their voyeuristic tendencies and societal taboos around nudity. This mirrors Freud's analysis of exhibitionistic dreams, revealing a shared undercurrent between unconscious desires and McQueen's provocations. Both Freud's psychological insights and McQueen's artistic expression invite introspection into the societal constructs shaping our perceptions of the body and the nature of the gaze.

McQueen's success in altering perceptions of beauty is subjective, varying with each viewer's perspective. The true impact of the *Voss* collection lies in its ability to provoke debate, stir emotions, and challenge societal standards of beauty and conformity. This innovative legacy sets the stage for the *Scanners* collection, where McQueen evolves his exploration of identity and perception. The collection offers a profound commentary on visibility and invisibility, showing how fashion can reveal or conceal the complexities of self and society.

3.6.3 A/W 2003 *Scanners*

The *Scanners* collection represents an intricate journey through diverse cultures, weaving elements from Siberia, Tibet, and Japan into a cohesive narrative. This collection stands as a vibrant testament to the concept of cultural exchange, showcasing how disparate cultural elements can be harmoniously integrated to create a unified artistic vision.

The incorporation of Buddhism into textiles within the collection is a poignant example of this cultural exchange, as seen in fig. 12, demonstrating McQueen's ability to transcend mere aesthetic appropriation by embedding deeper cultural and spiritual meanings into his designs. The detailed hessian dress in fig. 13 further exemplifies this philosophy. Inspired by a tapestry of global influences and adorned with hand-embroidered natural motifs, the garment resonates with the collection's theme of interconnectedness and continuity. It physically embodies McQueen's narrative, weaving the mosaic of human experience while elegantly illustrating the fusion of tradition and innovation central to his aesthetic.

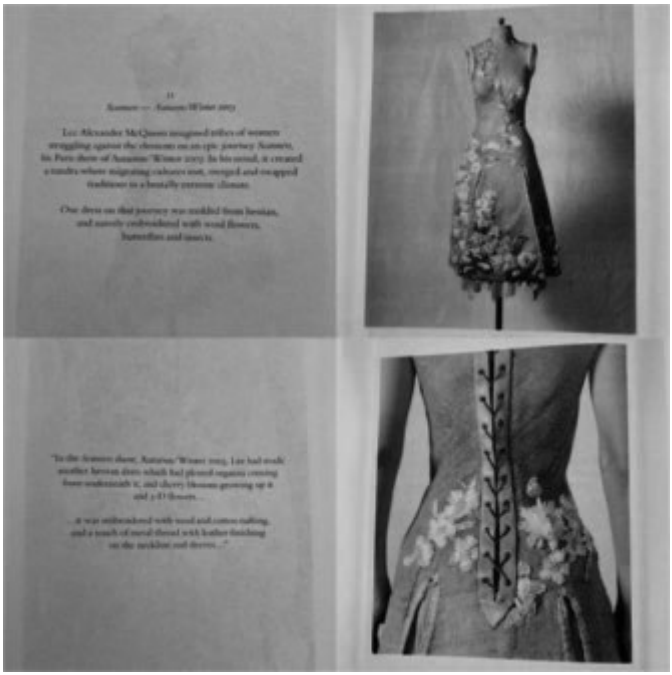

Fig. 12. Artisanal Craft: The hessian dress from the *Scanners* collection embodies McQueen's

vision of cultural exchange and survival. Adorned with wool flowers, butterflies, and insects, it symbolizes nature's resilience. Organic motifs intertwine with delicate organza cherry blossoms, representing rebirth. The use of wool, cotton tufting, metal thread, and leather detailing highlights McQueen's craftsmanship, capturing the femininity and strength central to the *Scanners* theme. Photographed by the author with permission from the Alexander McQueen flagship store at 27 Old Bond Street, London, 2023.

Fig. 13. A Portal to Future Inspirations: This hessian dress from Alexander McQueen's Autumn/Winter 2003 collection reflects the brand's deep connection with nature. The rustic fabric, adorned with hand-embroidered blooms and insects, symbolizes life and growth. Its cinched waist and flared skirt evoke timeless femininity. As noted in Chapter Two, fig. 3, this dress inspired Sarah Burton's Spring/Summer 2018 collection, where she reimagined McQueen's legacy of natural beauty and craftsmanship. Mood boards and sketches in the background trace this evolution. Photographed by the author with permission from the Alexander McQueen flagship store at 27 Old Bond Street, London, 2023.

The collection's narrative commences in Siberia, a choice reflected in the staging of the runway to mimic a wind tunnel, thus invoking the harsh, cold landscape of Russia (Gleason 107). This setting sets the physical tone for the collection and introduces the thematic exploration of resilience and adaptation, themes that are resonant within Siberian culture (Hartley 55-99). McQueen's skillful use of this influence is clear in the designs that bear the marks of Siberia's vast, rugged terrain and its people's ability to thrive in such an environment.

The incorporation of a metallic-trimmed fox-and-rabbit fur coat within the collection serves as a nuanced commentary on Russia's historical colonization of Siberia, particularly highlighting the economic motivations behind such expansions, notably the fur trade. Siberian fur, often referred to as "soft gold," was highly valued for its warmth, durability, and beauty, making it a sought-after commodity both domestically and internationally. This fur trade became a cornerstone of the Russian economy during the 16th and 17th centuries, driving Russian expansion into Siberia (Haycox 803–4).

In McQueen's piece, the combination of fur with metallic trim reflects a sophisticated

interplay between soft and hard luxury elements, mirroring the contrast between Siberia's natural wealth and the rigid forces of colonization. By incorporating fur, McQueen alludes to the exploitation of Siberia's resources and the historical significance of fur as a symbol of both wealth and imperial power (Esguerra et al. 67).

The *Scanners* collection's journey through Tibet is marked by the use of checkboard textiles and woven silk patterns, with a particular emphasis on the *kati rimo* design. This pattern, characterized by its floral medallions and interlocking octagons, is a testament to the cultural exchange between Tibet and China, illustrating how artistic traditions traverse boundaries and evolve through interaction with neighboring cultures. Originally from China, these designs found a significant place in Tibetan culture, particularly within the context of Buddhist temples, where they served as ornamental motifs symbolizing the deep spiritual and cultural interconnections between these regions (Fisher).

McQueen's reinterpretation of this pattern within the collection through a "croquet" style dress is a striking example of this cultural dialogue. By updating the typically vibrant and polychrome pattern with black and silver metallic threads, McQueen reimagines them within a contemporary fashion context. This design choice closely mirrors the aesthetic and functional qualities of temple hangings remade of Chinese silk for Tibetan Buddhist purposes, demonstrating McQueen's skill in drawing inspiration from historical and cultural sources while infusing them with modern sensibilities (Esguerra et al. 67).

In the concluding segment of the *Scanners* collection, McQueen's creative exploration extends to Japan, where he draws inspiration from the *shokko* pattern, a design of interlocking octagons and floral medallions commonly found in Japanese textiles and Buddhist art. This pattern underscores the profound influence of Chinese artistic traditions in Japan, particularly

within Buddhist practice. As seen in the construction of the *kesa*, a Buddhist robe, these motifs are deeply symbolic. The *kesa's* patchwork design emulates Buddha's ascetic garment, originally made from discarded cloth, while the columnar organization of the robe represents rice fields, a reflection of Buddha's teachings. Traditionally, the columns in *kesa* range from five to twenty-five, with seven-column *kesa* often made of luxurious materials such as silk and gold-gilt paper threads, incorporating variations of the *shokko* pattern (Esguerra et al. 74).

Originating in China and seen in Ming dynasty textiles, the *shokko* pattern evolved through its use in both religious and secular Japanese contexts, including Noh theater and Buddhist liturgical textiles. McQueen's reinterpretation of this historical motif, including its adaptation into a kimono-inspired jacket, demonstrates his ability to blend cultural and religious symbols with contemporary fashion. By drawing from the legacy of globally transmitted motifs like *shokko*, McQueen reimagines these patterns, bridging historical and modern aesthetics (Loveday 300–1).

McQueen's personal journey into Buddhism, as he revealed in 2008, adds a layer of authenticity and personal significance to his engagement with these motifs. Many of Buddhism's central tenets, such as *samsara* (the continual cycle of birth and death), karma, rebirth, and *dukkha* (suffering or anxiety), not only helped McQueen cope with the loss of Isabella Blow but also provided a temporary reprieve from his own darker thoughts and fears. His visits to the London Buddhist Centre in Bethnal Green, use of prayer beads, and reading of classic Buddhist texts reflected his deep personal connection to the faith. He described these experiences as transformative, akin to a pilgrimage (A. Wilson 312).

This personal engagement with Buddhism infused his collection with more than just a superficial use of cultural motifs. McQueen navigated the complex terrain of cultural

appropriation in fashion, demonstrating that appropriation can be specific and meaningful when rooted in genuine understanding. His collection, through its pastiche of textile traditions, reflected a nuanced exploration of the origins and evolution of a pattern, offering both homage and reinterpretation. Yet, McQueen also acknowledged the potential for these interpretations to be perceived as incomplete or merely decorative, highlighting the tension between cultural appreciation and the risks of appropriation.

McQueen's exploration of Japanese culture extended beyond textile patterns to include influences from manga cartoons and historical samurai armor (Bryant). For instance, a dress combining panels of embroidered leather with a silk petticoat epitomized this fusion, showcasing a "hardened beauty" that evokes the aesthetic and structural qualities of samurai attire while maintaining a distinctively McQueen edge (Berthune 314).

The collection's engagement with themes from the science fiction film *Blade Runner* further underscores McQueen's interest in the interplay between technology, culture, and identity. The juxtaposition of black and white checkerboard patterns with embellished black leather pays homage to the film’s distinctive visual style and comments on the impacts of Western technological and cultural imperialism on Japan (Esguerra et al. 119). This thematic exploration offers a critical reflection on the nuances of cultural exchange and hybridization, as well as the potential consequences of unchecked technological and capitalist expansion. McQueen’s work prompts a deeper consideration of how futuristic narratives and aesthetic forms can be used to critique contemporary realities, thereby enriching the discourse on globalization and its discontents within the fashion industry.

Moreover, the incorporation of Sparks' song *This Town Ain't Big Enough for the Both of Us* in conjunction with the final sequence of red and white, Japanese-inspired outfits, introduces

an additional commentary on the dynamics of East-West relations (Gleason 109). This aspect of the collection invites contemplation on the ongoing tensions between different cultural values and the challenges inherent in navigating a globalized world marked by cultural convergence and conflict.

Barthes' *Mythologies* with the thematic elements of the *Scanners* collection can reveal a connection between semiotic theory and fashion design. McQueen's "nomadic journey across the tundra" serves as more than a mere narrative backdrop; it embodies the essence of Barthes' notion that "myth is a type of speech," transforming the collection into a rich semiotic landscape where fashion transcends its materiality to become a medium for cultural and philosophical exploration (*Mythologies* 107–9).

This journey articulated through McQueen's collection, challenges conventional fashion paradigms by redefining the narrative of beauty and innovation. The deliberate juxtaposition of technological motifs with the natural imagery of a snow-covered wasteland critiques the traditional separation of technology and nature. This critique mirrors Barthes' idea that "language needs special conditions in order to become myth," suggesting that McQueen intentionally creates a semiotic space where the artificial and the organic are not in opposition but in dialogue, thereby subverting traditional dichotomies and fostering a new understanding of their interrelation (*Mythologies* 107).

By considering that "everything can be a myth provided it is conveyed by a discourse," McQueen's work illustrates how fashion can serve as a potent form of mythmaking (Barthes, *Mythologies* 107). Through precise design techniques and an emphasis on symbolism, McQueen crafts a narrative that invites viewers to engage in a deeper exploration of the meanings and implications of his work, thus positioning the collection as a sophisticated commentary on the

dynamics of cultural exchange and the fusion of technology and nature.

In weaving together these semiotic threads, the *Scanners* collection emerges as a nuanced cultural and philosophical discourse, prompting a reconsideration of beauty, tradition, and innovation. It aligns with Barthes' exploration of how myths permeate and shape the understanding of culture. Through this lens, McQueen's legacy is affirmed as one that uses fashion as a powerful form of visual and cultural discourse, deeply influencing how we interpret and engage with the world. This sets the stage for a deeper examination of *It's Only a Game*, where the interplay of cultural narratives and fashion evolves further, offering insights into McQueen's critique and celebration of the complexities of cultural identity and exchange.

3.6.4 S/S 2005 *It's Only a Game*

In *It's Only a Game* collection "the idea of the chess game meant that we looked at six different types of women, women on opposing sides. We had the Americans facing the Japanese and the redheads facing the tanned Latinos" (McQueen qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 138).

It's Only a Game collection, showcased in Paris on October 8, 2004, stands out as a quintessential example of McQueen's ability to blend cinematic and literary inspirations into the fabric of his fashion narratives (Gleason 126–33). Drawing from the haunting ambiance of Weir's film, the collection drew upon the thematic elements of *Picnic at Hanging Rock*, a story enveloped in mystery and the unexplained disappearance of a teacher and several female students (A. Wilson 298). Through this lens, McQueen's translation of this narrative into fashion was manifested through intense, knife-pleated, and smocked tailoring alongside doll-like silhouettes, capturing the ethereal and enigmatic quality of the film's characters and setting (Gleason 126–33). Allen elucidates this blending of narratives by stating that "texts, whether they

be literary or non-literary, are viewed by modern theorists as lacking in any kind of independent meaning. They are what theorists now call intertextual," highlighting how McQueen's collection becomes a dialogue with these cinematic and literary texts (*Intertextuality* 1).

The choice to reference a film that delves into themes of loss, timelessness, and the clash between civilization and nature reflects a thematic resonance within the collection. Further elevating the theatricality of the collection, McQueen ingeniously merged the cinematic with the fantastical, incorporating an intricately choreographed human chess game into the show's finale, an allusion to a memorable scene from *Harry Potter and the Philosopher's Stone* (2001) (A. Wilson 298). The human chess game, as a metaphor for the calculated moves and counter-moves in fashion and society, provided a layered narrative that enriched the collection's storytelling.

In homage to historical artistry, McQueen demonstrated the influence of Leon Bakst, the iconic Ballets Russes designer renowned for his extravagant and vividly colored costumes. Bakst (1866–1924), a Russian painter, scene, and costume designer, was most famous for his work with Sergei Diaghilev's Ballets Russes, a company that revolutionized early 20th-century performance and costume design (Nakanishi).

When the Ballets Russes arrived in Paris in 1909, it took the fashionable world by storm with its avant-garde fusion of music, painting, and dance. The company’s bold, "barbaric, exotic, and colorful" aesthetic, along with the unfamiliar music and the aggressively sensual dancing of Nijinsky, shocked the West and had a lasting influence on fashion, jewelry, and decorative arts (McDowell 23).

McQueen's reference to Bakst in his collection served as a dramatic focal point, echoing the designer’s flair for blending bold visuals with theatricality, and paid tribute to the revolutionary aesthetics of the Ballets Russes. This connection highlights McQueen's ability to

draw from historical artistry while incorporating it into his own contemporary vision, making his work both a continuation of and a departure from traditional costume design (Pritchard 253).

Reflecting on his own design evolution, McQueen's reinterpretation of his previous notable achievements, thoughtfully arranged on the checkerboard, signifies a contemplative journey through his creative legacy. The revisited kimono, characterized by McQueen's signature plunging neckline and the use of lavishly embroidered silk, showcases an innovation within tradition, merging historical reverence with contemporary sensuality and craftsmanship (Knox 62). This way, McQueen engages in an intertextual process that "promotes a new vision of meaning, and thus of authorship and reading: a vision resistant to ingrained notions of originality, uniqueness, singularity, and autonomy" (Allen, *Intertextuality* 6).

The chessboard metaphor in the collection serves as a powerful semiotic tool, rich in metaphorical significance, particularly in the context of the fashion industry's dynamics. This setting, not merely decorative or thematic but laden with meaning, symbolizes the strategic nature of fashion, where designers and brands vie for prominence in a constantly shifting landscape. Beyond competition, the chessboard metaphor suggests the meticulous planning and tactical maneuvers integral to a designer's success, mirroring the diverse roles within the fashion ecosystem.

Barthes's perspective sheds light on this complex interplay, suggesting that "a text is not a line of words releasing a single 'theological' meaning (the 'message' of the Author-God) but a multidimensional space in which a variety of writings, none of them original, blend and clash" (*Image-Music-Text* 146–7). This insight underscores the chessboard's role as a narrative device that goes beyond its surface appearance, embodying the "vast network of textual relations" where "every text has its meaning, therefore, in relation to other texts" (Allen, *Intertextuality* 6).

According to Barthes, "the text is a tissue of quotations drawn from the innumerable centres of culture," meaning that the writer's power lies not in creating something original but in mixing existing writings, countering one with another, and creating a space where meaning is continuously shifting (*Image-Music-Text* 146–7).

This concept aligns with the chessboard's narrative function, representing a structure where every move or interpretation exists in relation to others, and no meaning stands isolated. Barthes's assertion that the writer "can only imitate a gesture that is always anterior, never original" further emphasizes that both texts and symbols, like the chessboard, derive their significance from a broader cultural dictionary, where words, symbols, and meanings are explained through other texts, indefinitely (*Image-Music-Text* 146–7). In this way, McQueen's use of historical and cultural motifs becomes part of a larger, ever-evolving dialogue of references, where meaning is never static but always in conversation with the past and present.

Through historical and cultural references, the collection's narrative depth is further enriched. These elements, such as Edwardian themes and flower-embroidered jackets, are carefully chosen signifiers, evoking notions of elegance, craftsmanship, and the transient nature of beauty and power. This bridging of past and present allows McQueen to communicate through a rich tapestry of visual and thematic cues, reinforcing his unique aesthetic and artistic vision (Knox 62).

Furthermore, the recurrence of familiar elements acts as a visual language through which McQueen asserts his identity as a designer and engages in a dialogue with his audience. By revisiting and recontextualizing familiar elements within his designs, McQueen underscores the complexity of the author's function in fashion. Foucault's analysis suggests that the identity of an author, or designer, in this case, emerges through the interplay of various discourses, practices,

and institutional frameworks that shape the production and reception of their work. McQueen's collection, as a manifestation of his role within the discursive field of fashion, reflects and transforms existing narratives and conventions, illustrating a sophisticated blend of creativity and critical engagement. By revisiting and recontextualizing these elements, McQueen encourages viewers to explore the continuity and evolution of his design philosophy (Foucault, "What is an Author?").

The collection's engagement with Eastern aesthetics, as seen in the lilac embroidered silk dress with its high collar and obi belt, and the Japanese robe featuring a lilac and light green camouflage pattern, illustrates McQueen's fascination with the intricacies of Eastern culture. These pieces display his skill in fabric manipulation, eye for detail, and ability to infuse traditional Eastern garments with a distinctly McQueen twist, merging them with elements of Western style to create innovative, hybrid designs (Knox 62).

McQueen's deliberate use of diverse model types and his incorporation of varied cultural references demonstrate his commitment to celebrating diversity and inclusivity. By presenting a collection that spans a broad range of styles, colors, and cultural influences, McQueen promotes a broader understanding and appreciation of cultural diversity inviting audiences to explore the richness of different cultural traditions and to recognize the beauty and value of their convergence.

Shifting focus from the global narrative embedded in *It's Only a Game* to *La Dame Bleue*, the latter collection stands as a poignant homage to the late Isabella Blow, McQueen's muse and mentor, whose profound influence shaped his career. Through *La Dame Bleue*, McQueen embarks on a deeply personal journey, navigating themes of loss, memory, and reverence. This collection weaves a dialogue between personal grief and the public spectacle of

fashion. A closer examination of *La Dame Bleue* reveals how McQueen's narrative-driven designs, along with his ability to infuse emotional depth and cultural references, continue to exert a lasting influence, offering a rich perspective on his enduring contributions to the fashion world.

3.6.5 S/S 2008 *La Dame Bleue*

"It was a deeply moving collection, designed in collaboration with Blow's other protégé, Philip Treacy" (Rasmussen 135).

From the moment Blow was captivated by McQueen's debut collection at his graduate show, she became his steadfast advocate, donning his designs both publicly and in editorial spreads. Despite her lack of vast wealth, she embraced the roles of benefactor, muse, and confidante to McQueen (Gleason 171). Their bond was such that McQueen took residence in a section of Blow's London abode for a period and regularly retreated to Hilles, her countryside home in Gloucestershire, alongside her and her spouse.

This profound relationship, characterized by a blend of personal connection and creative interplay, can be explored through the lens of Bloom's insights on poetic influence. Bloom posits, "Strong poets make [poetic] history by misreading one another so as to clear imaginative space for themselves" (5). In this context, McQueen's homage to Blow can be interpreted as a creative 'misreading' of her influence. This allows for an understanding of how *La Dame Bleue*, though deeply anchored in the aesthetic and personal legacy Blow left behind, emerges as a bold creative assertion in its own right. Rather than merely replicating Blow's style, McQueen reinterprets her influence, demonstrating his innovative approach to fashion. This dynamic mirrors Bloom's theory, highlighting McQueen's ability to navigate the complex interplay of inspiration and originality.

Embodying this ethos of innovation and homage, the runway was transformed into a captivating tableau, where the thematic essence of the collection came to life. Reflecting the pulsating patterns of light that evoke the essence of flight, the stage set for the collection blends strength with delicacy and fantasy with reality, serving not only to honor Blow's indelible impact on McQueen but also as a testament to his ability to infuse his work with a distinct, imaginative spirit that transcends the conventional boundaries of fashion.

The fabric, a Prince of Wales check, is tailored into a jacket with bold shoulders and sharply defined hips, juxtaposed against a pleated skirt that introduces a softer, feminine curve to the ensemble, crafting an office-ready look that marries authority with elegance. A daring trapezoidal dress next captures the audience's attention, its avant-garde silhouette enhanced by black-and-white feathers at the shoulders, a nod to the designer's fascination with avian themes and a tribute to the muses that have inspired such innovation and creativity (Gleason 173–4). The collection then flows into an array of chiffon dresses, light as air, in white and pink, adorned with feathers or crafted in kimono styles that assert strong shoulders. The incorporation of silk designs featuring kimono sleeves and obi belts is a direct nod to McQueen's earlier work for Givenchy in the Spring/Summer 1998 collection. Among these, a standout black dress envelops the model like a delicate suit of armor or a bird cage, merging themes of protection and beauty (Gleason 174).

As the narrative unfolds, a pink and black dress with glittering wing accents at the shoulders glides past, followed by an ensemble that balances simplicity with elegance, featuring black with pink highlights. The procession of models continues with rainbow-colored dresses that mimic feathers, a visual echo of the designer's earlier *Irere* collection, leading up to a climactic moment with a black floor-length gown. Its bodice, embellished with bird wings, wraps

around the body in a protective embrace, symbolizing the fusion of avian motifs with the human form, encapsulating the collection's thematic journey from the ethereal to the tangible, from fantasy to the embodiment of the designer's visionary world (Gleason 177).

La Dame Bleue reimagines the traditional Japanese *geta*, a form of footwear characterized by its wooden base and elevated blocks, or "teeth," typically worn with garments like kimonos (Pendergast and Pendergast 2:250–1). McQueen's interpretation involved tall, double-heeled backless shoes, which were a modern and avant-garde take on this classic Eastern design. The fusion of traditional Eastern footwear elements with Western fashion aesthetics is evident in the way McQueen paired these shoes with cheongsam-style dresses. These dresses, reinterpreted with angular hips and pointed shoulders, represent a blend of Eastern and Western design principles, creating a striking visual impact (Persson 111).

McQueen's designs also echoed the *chopine*, a type of footwear traditionally worn by Venetian noblewomen from the late fifteenth to the early seventeenth century. The *chopine*, with its high platform, served both practical and symbolic purposes. It protected the wearer's feet and often the elaborate decoration of the shoe's upper from dirty streets, while its height conveyed the wearer's elevated social status. McQueen blended discrete aspects of Eurasian dress with his profound interest in historicism, creating a contemporary footwear design that resonated with both cultural heritage and modern innovation (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "Chopine"). This synthesis of styles aligns with McQueen's broader aesthetic, where historical references are fused with cutting-edge fashion.

The collection's connection to Japanese symbolism is further accentuated by the inclusion of Treacy's headdress adorned with red butterflies made from hand-painted turkey feathers (Gleason 173). In Japanese culture, the butterfly is often seen as the embodiment of the soul,

adding a layer of symbolic depth to the piece. The concept of "chō no yume" (蝶の夢, "the dream of the butterfly") also reflects the philosophical and spiritual contemplation of reality and illusion, inspired by the famous parable by the Chinese philosopher Zhuangzi, about dreaming of being a butterfly. In literature and poetry, such as haiku, butterflies are often used to evoke the fleeting nature of seasons and life itself, embodying a poetic aesthetic that appreciates the beauty in transience, known as *mono no aware*.

The reference to the Japanese term for insect, akizu, and its historical associations, as explained by Anna Jackson from the V&A's Asian Department, adds layers of cultural significance to McQueen's collection (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "'Dragonfly' Headdress"). The dragonfly, or akizushima (dragonfly island), symbolized patriotism and valor in medieval Japan, particularly in relation to samurai armor. Known as the "victory insect" or kachi mushi, it reflected the belief that the dragonfly, like a warrior, never retreats, embodying the qualities of a fearless and victorious fighter. The dragonfly's agility and prowess in hunting made it a natural symbol of triumph in battle (Baird 101–22).

Incorporating these motifs, McQueen's designs referenced dragonfly symbolism through intricate details, underscoring his ability to weave complex cultural narratives into his fashion work. These designs, such as the akizushima-inspired elements, recall the dragonfly motifs used in samurai armor and helmets (kabuto), invoking the protective spirit and strength of the warrior. This cultural depth highlights McQueen's reverence for historical symbols, transforming them into modern expressions of creativity.

McQueen adeptly used symbols and motifs from different cultures to construct a narrative that goes beyond aesthetic appeal, engaging with deeper themes of memory, homage, and the cyclical nature of fashion and creativity. This approach allowed him to perpetuate his

own fashion myth, a narrative that is both personal and universal, rooted in his experiences and broader cultural dialogues.

In this context, Bloom's concept of "daemonization" from *The Anxiety of Influence* can be applied to McQueen's work. Bloom describes "daemonization" as the process whereby "the later poet opens himself to what he believes to be a power in the parent-poem that does not belong to the parent proper" (15). In a similar vein, McQueen draws upon and transforms Blow's aesthetic inspirations and traditional influences into something uniquely his own. This act of creative transformation is akin to Bloom's "daemonization," highlighting McQueen's ability to identify and magnify elements within cultural and historical traditions, redefining them through his own lens. This showcases McQueen's innovative reinterpretation of cultural traditions and unique contribution to the fashion narrative, marking him as a pivotal figure in the dialogue between the past and the present, the Eastern and the Western.

Overall, *La Dame Bleue* encapsulates McQueen's artistic approach, defined by his relentless pursuit of beauty in its diverse forms. The collection stands as a powerful reminder of McQueen’s legacy as a designer who continually pushed the boundaries of fashion, using his platform to celebrate cultural diversity and challenge conventional notions of beauty.

While *La Dame Bleue* was a homage to the past and a celebration of beauty and diversity, *The Girl Who Lived in The Tree* delves into a more personal narrative, drawing on the fantastical storytelling that often-underscored McQueen’s work. As anticipation builds for this collection, there is a promise of McQueen’s continued commitment to challenging the status quo, blending fantasy, history, and introspection to reflect his evolving journey.

3.6.6 A/W 2008 *The Girl Who Lived in The Tree*

Alexander McQueen's choice to engrave "Love looks not with the eyes but with the mind," a line from Shakespeare's *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, onto his upper arm reveals much about the philosophical underpinnings that influenced his work and personal outlook. This line, spoken by Helena to express her anguish over Demetrius's infatuation with Hermia, delves into the complex, often irrational nature of love. It suggests that love's true essence lies beyond physical appearances, rooted instead in the perceptions and depths of the mind.

For McQueen, this sentiment resonated deeply as a personal creed and a guiding principle in his creative journey. His fashion designs were renowned for challenging conventional notions of beauty, transforming the unconventional and avant-garde into captivating expressions (Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 12). McQueen demonstrated that beauty is fluid and subjective, shaped by individual perceptions. By affirming the value of seeing with the mind's eye, McQueen offered profound commentaries on love, perception, and beauty, inviting his audience to reevaluate how beauty is defined.

The Girl Who Lived in the Tree collection exemplifies McQueen's approach, with a black strapless dress adorned with a white line drawing of a twisting tree and fantastical creatures, a homage to Arthur Rackham's illustrations for the 1908 edition of *A Midsummer Night's Dream* (Esguerra et al. 59). Rackham's influence on McQueen's designs reflects the designer's penchant for integrating artistic and literary references into his work (Hamilton 167−75). McQueen's admiration for Rackham's illustrations is evident in pieces like the strapless tree dress, which seamlessly weaves fantasy and art into fashion. This dress captures the thematic richness of the collection, blending fantasy with historical and cultural references, and showcasing McQueen's storytelling through fashion.

Harris Reed, in *Fluid: A Fashion Revolution*, highlights McQueen's influence on contemporary fashion, particularly in Reed's exploration of fluidity as a concept transcending conventional boundaries. Reed cites McQueen's revolutionary collections as a major inspiration, noting how McQueen consistently challenged and transcended traditional norms in fashion, much like the fluidity Reed advocates across sexuality, fashion, and identity.

Drawing from British history and culture, Indian influences, and elements of punk and romanticism, McQueen created a collection that was both a celebration of and a commentary on the complex mosaic of British identity. The incorporation of figures such as Queen Victoria, the Duke of Wellington, and Queen Elizabeth II into the narrative underscores a fascination with and reverence for British history and its iconic personalities (Esguerra et al. 59).

The personal connection to the inspiration behind the collection, the elm tree on the property, adds a layer of intimacy and authenticity to the work. It speaks to McQueen's ability to find inspiration in his surroundings and to transform personal experiences and elements of the natural world into fashion that transcends the ordinary (A. Wilson 314–5).

This blend of personal narrative with broader cultural and historical themes is a hallmark of McQueen's work, reflecting the depth of his creative exploration, as poignantly depicted in fig. 14. The narrative encapsulated in *The Girl Who Lived in the Tree* collection is imbued with intimate reflection on nature and its enduring impact, which is further illustrated by the intricate dress from the collection shown in fig. 15. This dress, with its exquisite embroidery and design, bears the signature of McQueen's innovative approach to storytelling through fashion, bridging personal inspiration with his eloquent articulation of historical and natural motifs.

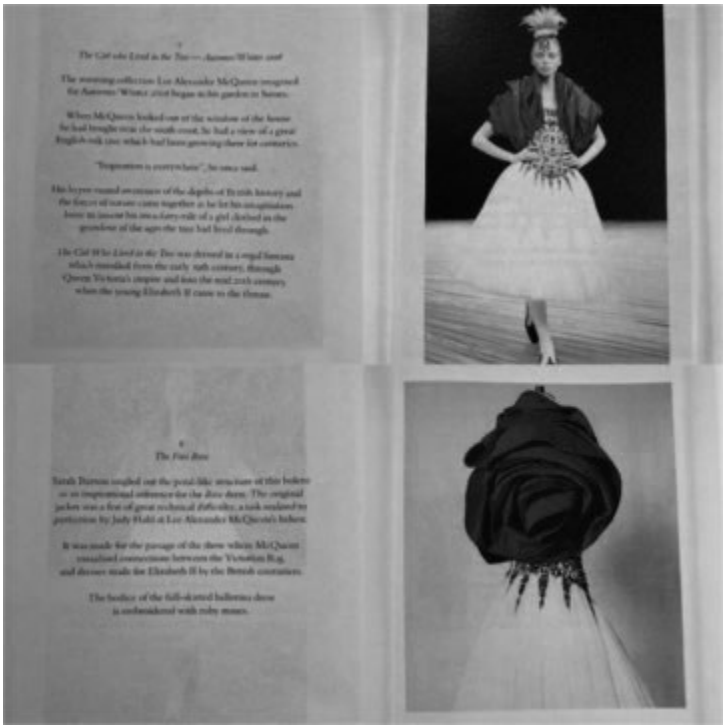

Fig. 14. The Evolution of McQueen's Vision: From *The Girl Who Lived in the Tree* to the *First Rose* captures the narrative and design continuity within Alexander McQueen's house. The Autumn/Winter 2008 collection, inspired by British royalty and the English oak, symbolizes growth and resilience. The image features a model in a white skirt, red bolero, and an elaborate headpiece. Below, Sarah Burton's *First Rose* bolero, a rose-like creation by Judy Halil, continues McQueen's legacy. Embroidered with ruby stones, the unseen bodice enhances the regal aesthetic, blending history with contemporary design. Photographed by the author with permission from the Alexander McQueen flagship store at 27 Old Bond Street, London, 2023.

Fig. 15. The Embodiment of McQueen's Enchantment: This full view of the dress from *The Girl Who Lived in the Tree* exemplifies McQueen’s fusion of historical grandeur and avant-garde design. The richly embroidered bodice in red and burgundy jewel tones evokes aristocratic opulence, while the dramatic red bolero mimics blooming flower petals. The delicate tulle skirt adds a dreamy softness, completing the silhouette. This look highlights McQueen’s romanticism and tailoring, reaffirming his lasting impact on fashion’s evolving narrative. Photographed by the author with permission from the Alexander McQueen flagship store at 27 Old Bond Street, London, 2023.

McQueen's narrative for *The Girl Who Lived in the Tree* collection is a journey of transformation, where the protagonist evolves from a wild, feral creature into a regal monarch. This metamorphosis is intricately woven into the designs, reflecting McQueen's ability to tell a story through fabric and form (A. Wilson 314–5). As the collection progresses, the runway looks become increasingly opulent, drawing heavily on the luxurious textiles, intricate jewelry, and rich motifs characteristic of Indian royal attire (Gillow and Barnard 141). These elements not only celebrate the splendor of Indian craftsmanship but also serve as a visual narrative of the character's ascent to majesty and power, vividly encapsulated in fig. 16, right picture.

The thematic arc of transformation is mirrored in the red rose dress from the A/W 2019 collection, designed by Sarah Burton. Each fold and embellishment in the dress serves as a physical manifestation of the protagonist's journey from raw nature to cultivated elegance, embodying the character's royal metamorphosis. Inspired by the opulence of Indian regalia, the craftsmanship of this dress continues McQueen's story, with Burton artfully communicating the character's evolution through intricate design. The transition from the untamed to the majestic is seen in the detailing and the overall composition, underlining McQueen's thematic vision of transformation.

Fig. 16. The Red Rose Dress: A Continuation of McQueen's Legacy, showcases Sarah Burton's striking creation for the A/W 2019 collection, capturing the essence of McQueen's *The Girl Who Lived in the Tree*. With ruffles resembling a blooming rose, the dress symbolizes beauty and transformation. Its vibrant red hue exudes passion and vitality, while the grand form pays homage to McQueen's celebration of nature's grandeur. The accompanying mood board, with sketches and fitting notes, highlights the craftsmanship and continuity of McQueen's legacy in Burton's designs. Photographed by the author with permission from the Alexander McQueen flagship store at 27 Old Bond Street, London, 2023.

McQueen’s use of black within the collection is a deliberate choice, symbolizing the character’s complex personality and inner conflicts. In literature and art, as John Gage discusses in *Color and Meaning: Art, Science, and Symbolism*, color symbolism serves as a potent tool for conveying emotions and themes (240). Here, black adds depth and nuance, reflecting the darkness and mystery that surround the "feral creature" as she navigates her transformation. The high empire waist dress, reminiscent of the Regency era (1811−1820), nods to this historical period with its distinctive elegance. As Daniel Pool notes in *What Jane Austen Ate and Charles Dickens Knew* 1994, the Regency era’s cultural and social fabric continues to influence fashion, which McQueen expertly taps into (101−6). The addition of acorns hanging from the dress’s torso further enriches the design, as acorns symbolize potential, strength, and stability, qualities reflecting the character’s growth and maturation, subtly encapsulating the theme of personal evolution.

Moreover, McQueen references the export of fine cotton from India to Europe, weaving historical and socio-economic threads into the collection. This gesture highlights the global exchange of goods and ideas, emphasizing the interconnectedness of cultures through trade. By integrating these diverse influences, McQueen emphasizes the profound impact of cultural exchanges on fashion, culture, and identity (Esguerra et al. 59).

The Girl Who Lived in the Tree collection is a profound exploration of transformation, rebirth, and the journey from darkness into light, deeply influenced by McQueen’s personal experiences and the rich cultural heritage of India. The collection prominently features opulent fabrics, such as the *patka*, a man's cotton waist sash adorned with gold embroidery and iridescent beetle-wing sequins. The *patka*, a significant element of Indian attire from the 16th to 18th

centuries, was traditionally worn at the waist over garments like the *dhoti* or *sherwani*. Symbolizing status and refined taste, it was often richly adorned with embroidery and precious materials, showcasing the opulence of Indian craftsmanship. This heritage resonates in McQueen's designs, particularly in a white dress featuring gold-embroidered birds and branches cascading onto a tulle skirt, symbolizing the girl's emergence from the tree (Pendergast and Pendergast 1:80).

The narrative arc of the collection, where the princess transitions from solitude and darkness into a world of light and riches, is underscored by McQueen's symbolic use of the *patka*. His reference to India's opulent textiles serves as a bridge between past and present with the silhouette recalling mid-20th-century fashions, evoking the era when Queen Elizabeth II ascended the throne five years after India's independence. McQueen's use of gold-embroidered motifs suggests optimism, drawing connections to historical transitions. (Esguerra et al. 59)

Additionally, the collection's storytelling is enriched by the regal music of Haydn and Mozart, whose compositions elevate the theme of transformation and renewal. This musical choice mirrors the collection's thematic core, further emphasizing the journey from darkness to light. As Kate Bethune observes, McQueen combines historical references with contemporary artistry, crafting a narrative where personal evolution and cultural heritage intersect (319).

The profound impact of Blow's death on McQueen prompted a period of reflection and healing, during which a trip to India became a significant source of inspiration. The elements drawn from this experience were imbued with symbolism, representing hope and the potential for renewal. McQueen's integration of Indian motifs and symbols into the collection reflects a broader narrative of emerging from darkness into light, a theme resonant with his own journey of healing and personal growth. The contrast between light and darkness, a motif frequently

explored in literature and art to depict the struggle between good and evil or ignorance and enlightenment, is adeptly employed by McQueen to convey themes of transformation and rebirth.

McQueen's statement, "Out of the negativity had to come positivity," encapsulates the essence of the collection and his overarching design philosophy (qtd. in Wilcox 59*). The Girl Who Lived in the Tree* offers a deeply personal reflection on adversity, growth, and the transformative power of beauty. This ethos aligns with the hero's journey's narrative arc, characterized by trials leading to rebirth and enlightenment, as vividly captured in Campbell's *The Hero With a Thousand Faces*. McQueen's "Call to Adventure," as reflected in his confrontation with personal and creative darkness, sets the stage for his transformative journey. Joseph Campbell describes this moment in *The Hero With a Thousand Faces* as being "bound in by the walls of childhood," where fear holds one back from stepping into the world (52). This mirrors McQueen's initial state, where his struggles act as threshold guardians, compelling him to face his inner turmoil.

As the journey progresses, McQueen receives "Supernatural Aid" from the natural world, symbolized by Campbell's imagery of a tree conversing with the sky (252). This moment of inspiration in McQueen's work is akin to the natural world offering him the creative spark needed to propel his transformation. Nature becomes both muse and guide, providing him with the vision to move forward.

The moment of "Transformation and Rebirth" in McQueen's collection is symbolized by the mirror, which, according to Campbell, reflects the goddess and "draws her forth from the august repose of her divine nonmanifestation" (162). In McQueen's designs, the mirror reflects not just external beauty but the internal metamorphosis of the artist himself, marking a profound

rebirth as the collection unveils the essence of this transformation—from darkness into light.

Finally, McQueen's journey concludes with "The Return with Elixir," where, as Campbell states, the hero's deeds pour creative power into the world (253). McQueen's collection exemplifies this return, where he emerges from personal depths, offering a collection that infuses the world with emotional and thematic richness. His journey through darkness and his creative rebirth resonate deeply, showcasing his ability to transform personal struggles into artistic brilliance.

The coral headpiece created by Philip Treacy for McQueen exemplifies their shared ability to draw from diverse influences to craft something unique and evocative. This particular piece, reminiscent of the intricate work of Nuremberg goldsmiths Abraham and Wenzel Jamnitzer, specifically their depiction of Daphne with her hair transforming into a dramatic coral structure rather than laurel, as per the ancient myth, reflects a deep engagement with both natural history and mythology. As Heinz Schöbel notes in *Wenzel Jamnitzer und die Nürnberger Goldschmiedekunst der Renaissance* (1985), the Jamnitzers were known for their nature-inspired forms, characteristic of the Northern Mannerist style, which McQueen and Treacy echo in this modern design (qtd. in Skogh 179).

The Renaissance fascination with natural wonders, often curated in Wunderkammern or cabinets of curiosities, resonates in the use of coral in this headpiece. These collections, flourishing in Europe from the 16th to 18th centuries, housed rare and exotic objects that straddled the boundaries of natural history, art, and the arcane. Coral, with its intricate structure and vivid coloration, was prized in these collections, both for its beauty and its mythological associations, such as the belief, recounted by Pliny the Elder, that coral represented the petrified blood of Medusa (Mauries 57). The choice of coral, a material believed to embody the

transformation of life (blood) into natural form (coral branches), mirrors the collection's overarching narrative of metamorphosis and rebirth.

Inspired by his travels in India and the complex legacy of the British Empire, McQueen integrated a rich tapestry of references into his work, among them the opulent Fabergé eggs, known for their exquisite craftsmanship and historical significance. The inclusion of an egg-shaped bag in the collection's final look serves as a deliberate homage to these lavish artifacts, particularly evoking the Rosebud Egg of 1895. Crafted by Michael Perchin under Peter Carl Fabergé's supervision, the Rosebud Egg was the first presented by Nicholas II of Russia to his wife, Empress Alexandra Feodorovna, symbolizing their intimate bond and representing the pinnacle of luxury and artistic achievement in Imperial Russia.

Fabergé eggs, as described by Toby Faber *in Fabergé's Eggs: The Extraordinary Story of the Masterpieces That Outlived an Empire*, are iconic symbols of wealth and opulence from the late 19th and early 20th centuries. Created for the Russian Tsars Alexander III and Nicholas II as Easter gifts, these masterpieces embodied the highest levels of craftsmanship during the Russian Imperial era. The tradition, which began in 1885, continued until the Bolshevik Revolution in 1917, marking the end of the Romanov dynasty (The Museum of Savage Beauty, "'Empire' Bag").

By referencing the Rosebud Egg specifically, McQueen taps into the symbolism of wealth, extravagance, and a bygone era. As Geza Von Habsburg-Lothringen and Marina N. Lopato note in *Fabergé: Imperial Jeweler*, the Rosebud Egg represents not only romantic devotion but also the grandeur and artistic legacy of the Russian Empire (18, 158). Through this carefully crafted nod, McQueen's collection intertwines personal, cultural, and historical narratives, much like Fabergé's creations, which transcend time to become enduring symbols of

luxury and imperial legacy.

Through this collection, McQueen demonstrates his ability to weave complex historical and cultural narratives into his fashion designs, challenging viewers to consider the broader implications and meanings behind the garments. His work transcends the aesthetic, engaging with themes of history, society, and morality, showcasing fashion's potential as a medium for profound commentary on the human condition.

Building on this profound legacy, the upcoming section delves into the global perspectives on fashion and Orientalism. This exploration broadens the discourse to include the complex interplay between fashion, cultural appropriation, and the representation of Eastern aesthetics through a Western lens, aiming to dissect the nuanced ways in which fashion intersects with global cultures, highlighting both the potential for cultural exchange and the ethical considerations that come with navigating such a sensitive and intricate landscape.

3.7 Global Perspectives on Fashion and Orientalism

In a globalized world, the interplay between Eastern and Western aesthetics in fashion highlights the rich mosaic of cultural exchange. Designers across the globe draw upon a diverse palette of Orientalist motifs, weaving them into the fabric of contemporary fashion in ways that blur traditional boundaries. This global perspective reveals a dynamic dialogue where Orientalist themes are not merely appropriated but are reinterpreted and integrated into fashion narratives that resonate with a global audience. Such exchanges foster a deeper appreciation of cultural diversity, challenging and expanding the conventional understanding of Orientalism in fashion.

Building upon this global exchange, the collaboration between Gucci and Indian artisans on the Rajah bag line underscores Alessandro Michele's vision for Gucci, where the tiger

embodies grace, power, and majesty. This partnership, which brings to life bags adorned with metal tiger heads, sparkling crystals, and iconic Gucci motifs, highlights exquisite craftsmanship and symbolizes a meaningful cultural exchange. It emphasizes the importance of preserving traditional crafts in today's fashion industry, reflecting a deep appreciation for Eastern craftsmanship and its role in global fashion narratives. This initiative represents a significant step in blending contemporary design with ancient artistry, demonstrating the integration of innovation and cultural heritage (Gucci; Serio; Jain).

In a similar vein, Louis Vuitton's engagement with Japanese aesthetics through its collaboration with Yayoi Kusama further exemplifies how the respectful integration of cultural elements can lead to innovative design outcomes. Louis Vuitton's Cruise 2023 show in San Diego, featuring Kusama's iconic dots and motifs, demonstrates a harmonious blend of her art with Louis Vuitton's luxury fashion items. This collection, while drawing on another culture's heritage, manages to maintain a balance between admiration and originality, showcasing ready-to-wear, accessories, trunks, and fragrances that embody Kusama's signature color combinations and themes of infinity (Khua). Through advanced serigraphy and embossed printing techniques, Kusama's artistic vision is applied across a range of products, underscoring a benchmark for celebrating cultural diversity in fashion.

Yayoi Kusama, renowned for her unique contributions to the art world, has transcended the boundaries between art and fashion, becoming an emblematic figure in both arenas. Her work, characterized by the obsessive repetition of polka dots and a rich exploration of color, challenges conventional perceptions of space, form, and fashion. Kusama's collaborations, particularly with Louis Vuitton, highlight the fusion of artistic vision and fashion innovation, bridging the gap between art's emotional depth and fashion's transient allure (Kusama; Bond

Street).

The personal approach taken by designers like Dries Van Noten, who prioritize direct interaction with the cultural origins of their materials, highlights a shift towards more ethical fashion practices. In the context of the "Dries Van Noten: Inspirations" exhibition, this hands-on involvement with historic clothing and diverse works of art from various institutions exemplifies a genuine representation of cultural motifs, fostering a fashion industry that values authenticity and mutual respect (Zanon; Ellison). By juxtaposing his contemporary designs with historical garments and artworks, Van Noten challenges traditional notions of fashion temporality and intertextuality. His commitment to ethical practices in fashion design reflects a profound, uninterrupted stream of inspiration that transcends time.

Echoing these sentiments, Stella McCartney's collaboration with the Ethical Fashion Initiative underscores the broader implications of such partnerships, demonstrating that fashion's reach can extend beyond aesthetics to effect positive social and economic change. McCartney's dedication to sustainability is evident in her commitment to finding greener alternatives to traditional materials, exemplified by her work with startups to develop plant-based, plastic-free leather alternatives. This effort, while complex and costly, reflects a conscious move towards more sustainable practices within the fashion industry. Her model of collaboration serves as an inspiring example of how fashion can contribute to sustainable development and empowerment in artisan communities, aligning with her efforts to minimize environmental impact and her advocacy for ethical fashion. By emphasizing investment in quality, timeless design, and support for resale and rental markets, McCartney showcases a holistic view of sustainability that extends beyond her brand to influence broader industry practices.

Building on the foundation of cultural tribute and responsible fashion practices, the

transition to the discussion on "Navigating Cultural Appropriation and Appreciation" seeks to explore the delicate balance between drawing inspiration from diverse cultures and the risk of cultural appropriation. It highlights the importance of recognizing and honoring the cultural significance behind fashion elements, advocating for an industry-wide ethos of mutual respect and sincere admiration for cultural legacies. This approach ensures that the fashion industry's international exchanges are grounded in a deep understanding and genuine appreciation of cultural diversity.

3.7.1 Navigating Cultural Appropriation and Appreciation

The nuanced terrain of cultural appropriation versus appreciation in fashion necessitates a deep understanding of its complex nature. As Flavia Piancazzo explains in her research, "Developments of Cultural Appropriation in Fashion: An In-Progress Research," "cultural appropriation is a complex issue that relates with other concepts such as colonialism, cultural exchange, authenticity, and transculturation" (136). This multi-faceted issue is not new to the fashion industry, which has seen "the appropriation of symbols, styles, and terminology by the fashion industry" as closely related "to colonial practices still active to date," highlighting the need for a significant reframing from industry to academia (Piancazzo 98).

However, while fashion's global dimension opens up avenues for cultural exchange and appreciation, it also presents challenges. The industry's practices can inadvertently harm the appropriated communities by "promoting stereotypes transforming the cultural object itself," which then loses its original meaning and value (Piancazzo 139). This underscores the importance of navigating the delicate balance between drawing inspiration from and respecting other cultures without resorting to stereotypical or harmful representations.

In modern fashion, inspiration often arises from "lucky encounters" with other cultures, contributing to a longstanding industry trend of drawing from diverse cultural expressions without permission. These actions place "the cultural property of some peoples in danger," threatening the cultural heritage that shapes Indigenous identities (Pozzo 6). The commodification of these elements amplifies this threat, as cultural traditions are stripped of their meaning and transformed into marketable products. Each instance of appropriation further erodes heritage, not only diminishing its significance but also profoundly impacting the communities it represents (Greaves).

Integrating cultural symbols and designs into mainstream fashion without understanding or acknowledging their deeper significance risks further marginalizing these communities. As Sari Mazzurco discusses in her article, "The Mark of a Culture: The Efficacy and Propriety of Using Trademark Law to Deter Cultural Appropriation," there is a pressing need for legal frameworks to protect these cultural assets from exploitation, emphasizing how essential it is to address the cultural and intellectual property rights of indigenous peoples (8).

The debate around cultural appropriation in fashion encompasses a wide range of concerns. On one hand, the incorporation of textiles, images, and patterns from other cultures can serve as a source of transcultural creativity and a means to celebrate cultural diversity. On the other hand, "the use of cultural or religious symbols for fashion, especially when done so without understanding or respect for the originating culture's values, can be highly inappropriate" (Mazzurco 8). Such actions can harm the community from which these elements were taken, often leading to the stereotyped representation of a culture, race, or gender. Moreover, this form of appropriation sometimes results in the violation of cultural heritage and negative economic consequences for the source communities, primarily due to "a lack of compensation to the source

community for the use of their cultural products" (Pozzo 6).

Addressing cultural appropriation transcends legal and ethical debates, necessitating concrete actions to respect Traditional Cultural Expressions (TCEs). "Curbing cultural appropriation does not mean putting all TCEs off-limits" but rather ensuring their protection from unauthorized use without stifling "the fluidity of cultures or impeding creative progress" (Vézina 8). Respecting TCEs is vital for "the identity, dignity, and autonomy of Indigenous communities," underscoring the importance of navigating cultural appropriation with sensitivity and integrity (Vézina 10).

Concluding the examination of cultural appropriation versus appreciation in the fashion industry, the focus now shifts to McQueen's 1998 Givenchy collection, a pivotal example for exploring the nuances of cultural representation. This collection encapsulates the complex dynamics between homage and appropriation prevalent in late 20th-century fashion.

In section 3.7.2, "Cultural Perception and Criticism: Evolving Sensibilities in Fashion," the discussion will examine how perceptions and critiques of cultural representation have transformed from McQueen's era to today. This analysis will illuminate the shifting attitudes towards Orientalism in fashion, highlighting how global perspectives on cultural integration and representation have significantly evolved since 1998. By exploring these changes, the goal is to provide deeper insight into the ethical implications and cultural sensitivities now shaping fashion's engagement with diverse heritages, setting the stage for a reflective discussion on progress and ongoing challenges within the industry.

3.7.2 Cultural Perception and Criticism: Evolving Sensibilities in Fashion

Alexander McQueen's 1998 Givenchy collection is notably distinguished by its departure

from the provocative elements and theatricality that typically characterize his work. Renowned for crafting narratives that captivate and provoke, McQueen's designs usually leave the audience with lingering questions and foster a milieu for ongoing dialogue. However, this collection, deeply rooted in Japanese inspirations, exhibits a marked restraint and is devoid of the explicit makeup, nudity, and dramatic gestures that are staples in McQueen's broader oeuvre. Additionally, the auditory backdrop of the collection, exclusively featuring the *koto*, encapsulates an authentic Japanese ambiance, immersing the audience in a focused cultural narrative.

This discernible shift raises questions about the rationale behind such distinct treatment of the Japanese aesthetic. One plausible explanation could be McQueen's profound respect and admiration for Japanese culture, which may have prompted him to adopt a more reverential and purist approach. By immersing the collection entirely in Japanese aesthetics and eschewing his characteristic provocative twists, McQueen might have intended to pay homage to the culture in a manner he deemed most fitting and respectful.

Alternatively, McQueen’s decision might reflect his recognition of the rich, intricate beauty inherent in Japanese design and traditions, which could have inspired him to present these elements in their purest form, without the embellishments of additional theatricality or commentary. This approach raises the question: did McQueen view Japan as perfect, or did his perception of perfection stem from a fascination with the 'exotic other'? In his view, the inherent depth and elegance of the Japanese aesthetic might have been sufficient to forge a compelling narrative on its own, thus obviating the need for the "after-conversation" that typically accompanies his more contentious collections.

Moreover, McQueen’s choice to focus solely on Japanese elements could indicate a desire to explore and represent the culture in a straightforward, authentic manner. This approach

stands in contrast to his usual methodology of synthesizing diverse cultural influences to construct layered, complex narratives. Such a deliberate artistic choice highlights the unique facets of Japanese culture without external embellishments.

While McQueen frequently engaged in critical dialogue with Western and other cultural influences, the uncritical celebration of Japanese elements in his 1998 collection might suggest a form of cultural appropriation. By not subjecting Japanese culture to the level of critique and complexity he applied to other cultural narratives, McQueen's collection could be perceived as perpetuating an oversimplified and idealized representation of Japan.

The portrayal of Japan in McQueen's 1998 collection stands as a stark contrast to how Japanese elements might be integrated into fashion in 2024, reflecting shifts in cultural context, global perceptions, and the evolution of the fashion landscape. In the late 1990s, the fashion industry was prone to exoticizing non-Western cultures, often resulting in representations that were either superficial or steeped in stereotypes. McQueen's innovative use of Japanese aesthetics was part of a larger trend that typically lacked deep cultural engagement.

This portrayal contrasts sharply with more recent collaborative efforts that demonstrate a deeper, more respectful approach to cultural integration. For example, the Sacai x Nike Magmascape collection, which emerged from the collaboration between Chitose Abe's Sacai and Nike, merges archival elements with avant-garde design. The collection's double-lacing systems and co-branded logos, alongside innovative colorways such as Light British Tan, Varsity Royal, and Black, showcase a successful integration of Japanese design ethos with global athletic wear trends (House of Heat; Herndon).

Similarly, the ongoing collaboration between Louis Vuitton and Yayoi Kusama, revisiting their partnership first established in 2012 and again in 2023, exemplifies mutual respect and

creative synergy. By incorporating Kusama's signature polka dots into their luxury fashion items, Louis Vuitton elevated the artist's distinct style, highlighting the potential of genuine cultural exchange (Comroe; Khua).

Uniqlo's collaboration with the American artist KAWS is another instance where Japanese minimalism meets global pop culture, yielding collections that resonate widely due to their thoughtful blending of cultural elements (Feitelberg). These collaborations underline the industry’s shift toward embracing authentic cultural expressions while maintaining respect for the originating cultures.

Engaging in ethical cultural collaborations can have positive economic outcomes for fashion brands. Brands that demonstrate respect for cultural heritage and engage in fair practices often see increased consumer loyalty and positive brand perception, which can translate into financial success. Conversely, brands that are perceived to appropriate cultures without respect can face boycotts and negative publicity, impacting their bottom line (Blazio-Licorish and Anyanwu).

The consumer response to these collaborations has been overwhelmingly positive, reflecting a growing demand for authenticity. Today's consumers value genuine cultural representation and appreciate brands that not only respect but also properly compensate and acknowledge the cultural sources they draw from. Social media platforms like Instagram and TikTok amplify this demand, providing a powerful feedback loop that holds brands accountable and encourages more thoughtful cultural engagement (Wang).

There have been instances where legal frameworks have been applied to protect cultural heritage in fashion. For example, Indigenous groups have taken legal action against brands for unauthorized use of traditional designs, illustrating the role of intellectual property laws in

safeguarding cultural expressions and ensuring they are not exploited without proper recognition and compensation (Benson). These legal protections are vital in preserving cultural integrity and preventing misuse in the fashion industry.

Critical voices from within the Japanese design community, such as Issey Miyake and Rei Kawakubo, have also shaped the discourse around cultural appropriation. Miyake's dedication to integrating traditional Japanese techniques into contemporary fashion and Kawakubo’s challenges to conventional aesthetics emphasize the importance of genuine cultural respect over superficial borrowing (McNeil). Their approaches highlight how designers can honor cultural traditions while innovating, promoting an ethical and meaningful exchange between cultures.

Moreover, the legal and ethical frameworks guiding cultural appropriation in fashion, such as intellectual property laws and industry guidelines provided by entities like the Cultural Intellectual Property Rights Initiative and the Fashion Law Institute, reinforce the need for ethical practices. International agreements, such as the UNESCO Convention for the Safeguarding of Intangible Cultural Heritage, provide additional support for preserving and respecting cultural heritage globally (Cultural Intellectual Property Rights Initiative; UNESCO).

Despite the progress made, challenges remain in clearly defining and implementing these practices due to the global and fragmented nature of the fashion industry. Resistance to change from some industry stakeholders highlights the ongoing struggle to ensure that cultural appropriation does not eclipse cultural appreciation. Additionally, the industry's reliance on fast fashion often conflicts with the slower, more thoughtful processes required for genuine cultural collaborations (Williams). Fast fashion’s rapid production cycles prioritize profit and speed over ethical considerations, making it difficult to foster deeper, respectful cultural engagement.

Looking ahead, the future of cultural integration in fashion may be shaped by technological advancements such as AI, which can analyze cultural data to create designs that respect cultural contexts, potentially reducing instances of appropriation (Iarocheski). AI's ability to process vast amounts of information may allow for a more nuanced understanding of cultural motifs and traditions, ensuring that designs remain authentic and contextually appropriate. Moreover, the trend towards sustainability in fashion now includes respecting cultural heritage as part of ethical practices. This shift towards sustainability, combined with innovative technologies, may lead to more respectful and creative cultural exchanges, ultimately paving the way for a fashion industry that honors the cultural contributions of diverse communities while fostering a sense of shared global identity.

These developments underscore the evolution of the fashion industry's approach to cultural elements since McQueen's 1998 collection. Today, the incorporation of Japanese elements and other cultural influences in fashion is more likely to be conducted with a blend of reverence and innovative technology, reflecting a more interconnected and sensitive industry landscape. This shift mirrors the evolving dynamics of global cultural exchange ensuring that engagements with diverse cultures are conducted with the respect and depth they deserve.

Concluding this examination of cultural perception and criticism in fashion sets the stage for the insightful closing remarks of this chapter. Reflecting on the evolving cultural dynamics within the industry opens a broader discourse on its future direction, emphasizing the importance of ethical practices and celebrating cultural diversity. This discussion lays the groundwork for a comprehensive conclusion that integrates insights from the complex interplay between fashion and cultural identity, considering both McQueen's contributions and the wider dialogue surrounding global fashion trends and practices.

3.8 Conclusion of Chapter Three

Chapter Three embarked on an in-depth examination of Orientalism as initially framed by Said, analyzing its pervasive influence within the realm of fashion. This discourse set the stage for a nuanced exploration of Western and Eastern aesthetics, emphasizing the distinct qualities of Japanese design. The chapter progressed to a detailed analysis of the kimono, outlining its evolution and seminal impact on fashion, thus providing a contextual background for understanding McQueen's interpretative designs.

The thesis then transitioned into an exploration of McQueen's various collections under the theme of Orientalism, beginning with the *Eye* collection, where McQueen incorporated Middle Eastern cultural elements. This choice illustrated McQueen's broader engagement with non-Western cultures, providing a contrast that enriched the subsequent discussion on his Japanese influences. Among the Givenchy collections, special attention was given to *The Japanese Garden*, noted as the singular collection where McQueen focused exclusively on Japanese elements without blending other cultural influences. This approach marked a notable departure from his typical style, which often invites dialogue through provocative and controversial elements.

Further, the chapter navigated the delicate balance between cultural appropriation and appreciation, using McQueen's collections as a lens to explore these complex dynamics. The 1998 *The Japanese Garden* collection was revisited to highlight its unique nature within McQueen's oeuvre. Unlike his other works, this collection's reserved homage to Japanese aesthetics was characterized by a lack of the typical "after conversation," suggesting a respectful yet distinctly orientalist approach.

Through the lens of 2024, McQueen's approach to *The Japanese Garden* can be perceived as a product of its time, reflecting the orientalist sensibilities prevalent in the late 20th century. This historical perspective is critical for understanding the evolving standards of cultural sensitivity and ethical engagement in the contemporary fashion industry.

As the narrative transitions to the final chapter, it lays the foundation for an in-depth discussion on the misunderstandings that have arisen from McQueen's collections and the dynamics between him and his audience. The forthcoming analysis will unpack the nuances of audience reception, exploring how McQueen’s cultural engagements shaped his legacy and influenced the broader conversation around cultural appropriation versus appreciation in fashion. This connection is key to understanding the ongoing relevance of McQueen’s work in contemporary discussions about the ethics and complexities of cultural influence in the creative industries.

Chapter Four

Designer-Audience Dynamics in Fashion Communication

4.1 Chapter Introduction

Fashion is not merely about garments but a mode of expression, a powerful medium through which designers communicate their vision to the world. Central to this communication is the relationship between the designer and the audience, a dynamic interplay that defines how a collection is perceived, interpreted, and ultimately remembered. Fashion communication is an intricate dance of visual, verbal, and non-verbal cues that forge the dialogue between the creator and the beholder.

A hallmark of McQueen's distinctive design ethos was his audacious choice of unconventional materials and motifs. Eschewing the mundane, he chose to intertwine the tactile allure of feathers, the organic beauty of shells, and the stark intimacy of human hair into his creations. Such choices were not merely aesthetic decisions: they beckoned the audience to step beyond the superficial and delve into a profound dialogue about the essence and intent behind each piece. A case in point is his S/S 2007 *Sarabande* collection, where McQueen adorned garments with real flowers. As these flowers withered over time, they became potent emblems of transient beauty. Through this, McQueen ignited a conversation about life's fleeting moments and the urgency of savoring its every nuance. Anne Deniau captures the essence of McQueen's vision, describing how "the flower-women that bloomed in Lee's mind" embodied both strength and fragility, much like McQueen himself. She notes his ability to create garments that redefined elegance, combining sensuality with power, as seen in "dresses of such heightened and sublime femininity" that spoke to the complexities of the female experience (19–20). This interplay of

strength and delicacy, alongside the symbolic use of natural elements, exemplifies McQueen's deep engagement with themes of impermanence and transformation, challenging viewers to reflect on beauty's fleeting nature.

McQueen's audacity to weave motifs and themes often deemed controversial, ranging from mental illness to the stark realities of death and decay, served as a clarion call for his audience (Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 196). His designs implored viewers to challenge their presuppositions and confront internalized biases. Take, for example, his A/W 2006 collection, *The Widows of Culloden*, where McQueen drew inspiration from the tragic 1746 Battle of Culloden to elegantly traverse the themes of war, bereavement, and remembrance. This collection was a poignant exploration of universal sorrow, inviting viewers to reflect on both personal grief and the broader resonances of history in the present.

McQueen's approach to fashion communication was instrumental in sculpting a unique designer-audience rapport. By consistently challenging the status quo of traditional fashion, he cultivated a rich dialogue that transcended the mere aesthetics of his designs. This dialogue invited the audience into a realm of introspection and emotional engagement. McQueen's predilection for the unconventional, be it in materials or motifs, was not just a design choice but an open invitation for the audience to embark on a deeper intellectual and emotional journey, forging an intimate bond with the very essence of his creations.[25]

Delving into the upcoming section, the text seeks to unravel the complexities of these

[25] These are the things that McQueen House appears to be lacking at the moment. On 03.02.2024, Alexander McQueen's Newly Appointed Creative Director, Seán McGirr, unveiled the Fall/Winter 2024 collection. Citing L'Officiel: "It seems that McGirr has brought over some influences he's picked up at JW Anderson. There's a playfulness to the collection that the brand hasn't quite seen before. Sarah Burton offered up designs that were generally in line with McQueen's aesthetic, but it should be noted that while Burton and McQueen worked together, McGirr did not." Those are kind remarks for someone who undoubtedly missed the mark and displayed a collection that, at one point, made me believe I was witnessing a different fashion company (Gowtham). Booth Moore's comment is more on point: "He got the savage, but maybe not the beauty."

interactions. This exploration will cover the misunderstandings, interpretations, and profound resonances found within McQueen's collections, shedding light on the significant influence of the designer-audience relationship within fashion communication.

4.1.1 Overview of Designer-Audience Dynamics

The relationship between fashion designers and their audience is a complex interplay, far beyond a simple exchange of commodities; it is a rich tapestry of dialogue, where ideas, emotions, and values are exchanged. The designer's unique language is central to this dialogue, expressed through fashion. This language is both visual and tactile, brimming with symbols and meanings that surpass the mere functionality of clothing.

McQueen wove complex narratives of beauty, brutality, life, and death, leaving audiences in states of awe, discomfort, or deep contemplation. His work exemplifies the power of fashion as a mode of communication, a tool for storytelling that elicits strong reactions beyond the runway. This methodology often led to a dissonance between his intentions and the audience's interpretations, a discrepancy that became an essential component of his narrative.

Within this context of nuanced communication through fashion, the relevance of Eco's "open work" becomes apparent, offering a framework to perceive McQueen's collections not as static exhibits but as dialogues—a series of conversations between the creator and the audience.

Eco asserts that "A work of art therefore is a complete and closed form in its uniqueness as a balanced organic whole, while at the same time constituting an open product on account of its susceptibility to countless different interpretations which do not impinge on its unadulterable specificity" (*The Open Work* 4). This concept shines a light on McQueen's designs as embodiments of such open works, inviting audiences into an interpretative process where

garments are seen as texts rich with meaning.

Eco's notion of "works in movement" further deepens the understanding of McQueen's approach, characterized as "the possibility of numerous different personal interventions, but it is not an amorphous invitation to indiscriminate participation" (*The Open Work* 12). The invitation offers the performer the opportunity for an oriented insertion into something which always remains the world intended by the author" (*The Open Work* 19). This aligns with McQueen's fashion shows, where each piece and presentation is an invitation to the audience to engage in the narrative, not merely as observers but as participants who contribute to the evolving story.

Moreover, Eco emphasizes the collaborative nature of artistic interpretation, suggesting that "The author offers the interpreter, the performer, the addressee a work to be completed. He does not know the exact fashion in which his work will be concluded, but he is aware that once completed, the work in question will still be his own" (*The Open Work* 19). This encapsulates McQueen's ethos, where each collection initiates a dialogue with the audience, inviting them to engage, interpret, and thereby co-create the narrative. This process narrows the gap between the designer's vision and the audience's reception, making the fashion narrative a collective journey.

Hoey's perspectives from *Textual Interaction* provide additional depth, highlighting the dialogue between fashion designers and their audiences as a form of textual interaction. Hoey challenges conventional models of reader and text interaction, advocating for a more dynamic relationship: "For many purposes we can think of a text as the site of an interaction between a writer and readers which the writer controls... But this model of reading and of the interaction that operates in text is very limiting if one looks at a wider range of texts" (13). This concept mirrors the interactive nature of McQueen's work, where the audience's engagement transcends passive observation, entering into a realm of active interpretation and dialogue.

Furthermore, Hoey's visualization of empowered readers navigating texts aligns with the active participation Eco describes in "open works." "In this image the reader is seen as striding over lots of little writers to get wherever s/he wants to go," Hoey's depiction underscores the agency of the audience in McQueen's narratives, navigating through the designer's vision to create personal interpretations and meanings (14).

Through the combined insights of Eco and Hoey, a deeper understanding emerges of the intricate interactions between designers and their audiences within the fashion industry. Eco's concept of the "open work" and Hoey's discourse analysis highlight fashion's participatory nature, where garments and collections act as open dialogues with the audience. In McQueen's case, these interactions take on particular significance. The exchange between McQueen and his audience, marked by active participation and narrative co-creation, underscores fashion's richness as a communicative medium. However, this dynamic, while fostering profound engagement, also introduces the potential for misunderstandings. The upcoming section will examine how McQueen's layered and provocative narratives have led to divergent interpretations, illustrating the challenges of conveying complex themes through fashion.

4.2 Misunderstandings in McQueen's Collections

In the intricate tapestry of fashion communication, Alexander McQueen's narratives occasionally engendered moments of divergence—instances where the audience's reception diverged from his envisioned message. To understand these nuanced misunderstandings that arise in the reception of McQueen's fashion narratives, it is instructive to reference the seminal work of cultural theorist Stuart Hall. His essay, "Encoding and Decoding in the Television Discourse," offers a framework for understanding how messages are encoded by creators and decoded by

audiences within a context of diverse interpretations and cultural backgrounds. This framework is particularly relevant to the complex dynamics between McQueen and his audience, where the intended meanings of his collections may not always align with public reception.

The upcoming sections delve into these nuanced misunderstandings, not as mere misinterpretations but as crucial pivot points within the designer-audience relationship. Such deviations arise from the inherent intricacies and nuances of fashion as a language, where every stitch can convey a universe of meaning. Drawing upon Hall's insights, "Clearly, what we have called meanings I and meanings II may not be the same. They do not constitute an 'immediate identity'. The codes of encoding and decoding may not be perfectly symmetrical," underscores the inherent asymmetry in communication (4).

Rather than viewing these misunderstandings as mere lapses in communication, they are seen in the broader scope of fashion discourse as catalysts for deeper exploration and interpretation. Hall's observation that "The lack of 'fit' between the codes has a great deal to do with the structural differences between broadcasters and audiences: but also has something to do with the asymmetry between source and receiver at the moment of transformation into and out of the 'message-form'. That is called 'distortion' or 'misunderstandings' arise precisely from the lack of equivalence between the two sides in the communicative exchange," offers a lens through which to view the divergent interpretations of McQueen's work (4–5).

To explore the complexities of designer-audience misunderstandings, the upcoming sections will examine three of McQueen's most controversial collections: *Nihilism* (Spring/Summer 1994), *Highland Rape* (Autumn/Winter 1995), and *Bellmer La Poupée* (Spring/Summer 1997).

The *Nihilism* collection, a visceral encapsulation of McQueen's nascent design

philosophy, brimmed with a tangible challenge to established fashion conventions. Yet, its core message, questioning societal constructs and critiquing the fashion world, was often overshadowed by perceptions of mere rebelliousness or provocation.

In contrast, *Highland Rape* delved deep into historical and cultural narratives, echoing McQueen's personal connection to his Scottish heritage. Intended as a poignant reminder of the brutalities endured by the Scottish Highlands, its visceral imagery inadvertently kindled a maelstrom of controversy. Many spectators, missing the historical context, misconstrued it as a glamorization of violence against women rather than a lamentation of historical anguish and cultural erasure.

Lastly, the *Bellmer La Poupée* collection, drawing inspiration from German artist Hans Bellmer's unsettling doll figures, was McQueen's avant-garde challenge to conventional notions of femininity and beauty. The stark, disconcerting visuals, while artistically compelling, ignited a spectrum of audience reactions—from bewilderment to indignation—highlighting the chasm between McQueen's artistic vision and its public reception.

Diving deep into these collections, this section aims to uncover the origins of the misunderstandings that emerged and to examine their subsequent evolution, investigating whether these misunderstandings were ultimately resolved or became further intensified. By delving into the nuances of these conflictual dialogues, the aim is to offer a more textured comprehension of the labyrinthine nature of fashion communication. The core argument here is not that misunderstandings deter effective communication; rather, they add layers, depth, and multifarious dimensions to the discourse. Such instances of divergence, particularly evident in McQueen’s conflictual dialogues, serve to maintain the dialogue through the strong responses they elicit from the audience. These complexities, in turn, amplify our grasp of fashion's

indelible influence on societal and cultural conversations.

This enduring legacy of dynamic, sometimes contentious, designer-audience interactions sets the stage for a deeper examination of one of McQueen's most provocative collections, the Spring/Summer 1994 *Nihilism*. This collection serves as a prime example of the intricate dance between designer intention and audience interpretation. This analysis will elucidate the specific challenges and interpretative divergences that emerged from the collection, while concurrently highlighting McQueen's adeptness in expanding the boundaries of fashion narrative.

4.2.1 S/S 1994 *Nihilism*

"The idea of the collection was never to produce. The shows were all about publicity and creating a marketing ploy for Alexander McQueen, the designer. The clothes were impossible to reproduce cause they were made out of plastic bags or masking tape. They were show clothes. Lee had started doing bumsters. These were cut so low that you could see the model's pubic hair" (*McQueen* 0:23:35).

As the lights dimmed, the haunting tones of Cypress Hill's 'I Wanna Get High' reverberated through the venue. A slender model, clad in strikingly low-slung silver trousers and a meticulously crafted frock coat, made her entrance, capturing the audience's attention. The date was 20 October 1993, and London's Bluebird Garage on King's Road set the stage (A. Wilson 105).

Marion Hume, writing for *The Independent*, described the event as a "horror show." Amid intermittent stretches of pulsating house music, an unsettling stillness settled over the audience, marked by the absence of the usual flurry of camera shutters. Veteran photographers, accustomed to capturing both battlefields and runways, were taken aback, with many refraining

from capturing the moment. Hume confessed that such powerful visuals left her and several peers feeling deeply unsettled.

Hume's observations on McQueen's presentation underscored a deeper understanding of the designer's intent. While McQueen's designs might initially appear to project a controversial or distorted view of women, Hume discerned the underlying message: a bold reflection of modernity and the complex realities faced by many women. She observed, "McQueen, who is 24 and from London's East End, has a view that speaks of battered women, of violent lives, of grinding daily existences offset by wild, drug-enhanced nocturnal dives into clubs where the dress-code is semi-naked" (Hume 29). Her analysis highlights McQueen's ability to confront uncomfortable truths about society through his provocative, theatrical presentations.

The depiction of battered women and lives marred by violence was not merely for shock value. Instead, McQueen's designs can be seen as a mirror reflecting the dichotomies of contemporary life: the juxtaposition of everyday drudgery with the hedonistic escapism sought in nightlife, the raw reality versus the glamorized facade, and the silent sufferings contrasted with loud celebrations.

Furthermore, Hume's comparison of McQueen's designs to the refined elegance of a Valentino gown highlighted a significant shift in fashion's narrative. While traditional haute couture focused on presenting an idealized, aspirational world, McQueen dared to portray the gritty, often uncomfortable truths about society (A. Wilson 106).

Drawing parallels with Kawakubo and Westwood, Hume placed McQueen within a lineage of designers unafraid to challenge the status quo. Westwood's choice to feature phallic symbols on leggings was a commentary on gender, sexuality, and societal norms. Hume's visceral reaction, oscillating between shock and repulsion, was precisely the kind of engagement

McQueen sought. In this sense, fashion transcended its role as mere attire and became a medium for dialogue, introspection, and even societal critique (Hume; Westwood; Hebdige 100–1).

In her conclusion, Hume's sentiments resonated with the broader fashion industry's challenges. Innovation and evolution in fashion often come with discomfort and resistance. Yet, it is essential to allow designers the freedom to experiment, push boundaries, and provoke, as the essence of art—of which fashion is a part—is to reflect, challenge, and sometimes disrupt societal norms and perceptions.

In the ever-evolving world of fashion, designers often seek to push boundaries and challenge established norms. Yet, even in this realm of constant innovation, McQueen's "bumster" trousers stand out as a particularly bold statement. Central to this design was a radical redefinition of body proportions, achieved by dramatically lowering the waist and hip line, challenging traditional tailoring and societal perceptions of desirability. Debuting in McQueen's provocative collection, the "bumsters" seemed to defy gravity, daringly cut almost to the pubic region, and embodied the sensual ogee curve—a form long associated with beauty and allure.

Hogarth, in his treatise *The Analysis of Beauty*, argued for the inherent beauty of this serpentine "Line of Beauty," suggesting its prevalence and desirability in nature, art, and design (33). While Hogarth's discussions were broad, the application of the ogee curve in fashion, as seen in McQueen's "bumsters," shifts its traditional association from a predominantly male context to a more gender-neutral or even female-centric one, challenging and expanding upon centuries-old notions of allure and desirability.

Fashion historian Watt provides a deeper insight into this design choice, suggesting that the silhouette of the "bumster" trousers merges inspirations from gay pornography, characterized

by the extended torsos of young men and body-builders, with sartorial elements reminiscent of Renaissance male attire (qtd. in A. Wilson 106). In the latter, breeches were worn provocatively low, drawing significant attention to the pelvic region. Thus, McQueen's design can be seen as a fusion of historical references and contemporary subcultures, culminating in a garment that redefined what was considered alluring for women (Breward 45).

Technically, to achieve the desired effect, McQueen had to innovate. Ensuring the "bumster's" waistband sat precisely five centimeters below the conventional hipster required meticulous tailoring adjustments. The solution? A rubberized lining ensured a snug and precise fit, further highlighting McQueen's commitment to both design and functionality (Breward 45).

"(With "bumsters",) I wanted to elongate the body, not just show the bum. To me, that part of the body - not so much the buttocks, but the bottom of the spine - that’s the most erotic part of anyone’s body, man or woman" (qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 53). McQueen's statement about the "bumsters" reveals a deliberate intent behind his designs that extends beyond mere shock value or provocation. By stating he wanted to "elongate the body," McQueen emphasizes his goal to redefine traditional proportions and silhouettes in fashion. This elongation disrupts familiar aesthetic norms, inviting viewers to perceive the human form in a novel way, where the emphasis shifts from the more commonly accentuated areas to the more understated regions of the body.

His specific focus on the "bottom of the spine" as the "most erotic part of anyone’s body" is particularly intriguing. In popular culture and fashion, eroticism is often associated with more obvious parts of the anatomy, such as the breasts, legs, or buttocks. However, McQueen's emphasis on the base of the spine draws attention to an area that is often overlooked yet holds a subtle sensuality. This region, where the spine culminates and transitions to the pelvis, is a nexus

of human anatomy, movement, and sensibility. Its gentle curve and the way it subtly sways and moves with the body can be seen as a delicate dance of human anatomy.

In *Ways of Seeing*, Berger analyzes the portrayal and perception of the female body in art and media. He discusses how women's bodies have been objectified and presented as objects of desire throughout history, often focusing on particular parts that are deemed "erotic" by societal standards. While Berger's analysis primarily centers on visual art, his observations are applicable to fashion and popular culture, providing a foundation for understanding how and why certain body parts have been emphasized and eroticized (47).

McQueen's "bumsters" not only challenge conventional fashion norms but also engage in a subversive act that echoes Butler's theories on the performative nature of gender. Butler argues that "gender is an identity tenuously constituted in time, instituted in an exterior space through a stylized repetition of acts" (179). Butler further elaborates on the concept of gender performativity, suggesting that "it has no ontological status apart from the various acts which constitute its reality" (173). McQueen's "bumsters," by blurring the lines between traditionally gendered fashion, embodies this notion, presenting gender not as a fixed attribute but as something fluid and constructed through clothing choices.

Butler discusses the idea of gender as a set of repeated acts within a highly rigid regulatory frame, stating, "The various acts of gender create the idea of gender, and without those acts, there would be no gender at all" (178). McQueen's work, particularly the "bumsters," can be seen as challenging this regulatory frame, offering an alternative vision of gender that is inclusive and non-normative.

Moreover, "bumsters" also propose a critique of the binary gender norms prevalent in fashion and society. They resonate with Butler's theory that "if the body is not a 'being' but a

variable boundary, a surface whose permeability is politically regulated, a signifying practice within a cultural field of gender hierarchy and compulsory heterosexuality," then fashion, as a signifying practice, has the power to challenge and redefine these boundaries (177).

The genesis of this design can be traced back to McQueen's engagement with Juan de Alcega's 1589 *Tailor's Pattern Book*. Within its pages, there is a rich mosaic of historical fashion, where men's breeches sat low, hugging or even falling below the hipline. This design choice, common in the sixteenth century, carried its own aesthetic and cultural significance.

By merging this age-old design with contemporary tailoring techniques, McQueen was recontextualizing the past: He took a silhouette from a bygone era and infused it with a modern sensibility, creating a garment that was both a nod to history and a bold step into the future. This blending of old and new generated a fresh epicenter of erotic allure, shifting the gaze from the more commonly accentuated areas of the body to a previously understated region.

McQueen: "It's nothing to do with pubic hair. It's just a technical thing where, as a tailor, you're breaking up the proportion of the body, by lowering the trousers and elongating the torso. It's nothing to do with bum cleavage. It's an added bonus if you've got a nice bum" (*McQueen* 0:23:57). At a glance, the low cut of these trousers might be dismissed as mere provocation or an attempt to shock by revealing more of the body than is conventionally acceptable. However, McQueen's words emphasize that there's a deeper, more nuanced design philosophy at play.

When McQueen says, "It's nothing to do with pubic hair," he is challenging the superficial or scandalous readings of his design. He is signaling to his audience to look beyond the immediate and consider the structural and aesthetic intentions of his creation. By stating that the design was about "breaking up the proportion of the body," McQueen highlights his understanding of the human form as a canvas. Fashion, in his eyes, is about manipulating

perceptions of the body's proportions. The act of "lowering the trousers and elongating the torso" is a deliberate play on these proportions, challenging and redefining traditional silhouettes. His clarification that it has "nothing to do with bum cleavage" further underscores his focus on form over provocation. The "bumsters" were not merely about revealing the body but about reshaping how we perceive the body. The comment "It's an added bonus if you've got a nice bum" injects a touch of McQueen's characteristic wit and suggests that while the design has a specific intent, there is always room for individual interpretation and personal flair.

In fashion history, only a select few designers have managed to carve out a silhouette or trend that becomes emblematic of an era. These iconic shifts are more than just fleeting trends; they embody the spirit of the times and become touchstones for future generations. Coco Chanel, in the 1920s, introduced a new style and liberated women from the confines of corsets, echoing a broader societal move towards women's emancipation (Picardie 71–86). Similarly, Christian Dior's 1947 "New Look" signaled a return to opulence and femininity after the austere war years (Dior 45–58). Yves Saint Laurent's Trapeze Line in 1958 encapsulated the youthful exuberance and optimism of the post-war generation (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 130; Benaim). In contrast, Mary Quant's miniskirt in the 1960s became a symbol of the sexual revolution and the burgeoning feminist movement (Quant 98). McQueen's "bumsters" stand alongside these significant shifts in fashion history, representing a statement about how clothing interacts with the body and society at large.

For many designers, achieving such a paradigm shift is a lifelong pursuit, often elusive. Yet, McQueen managed to redefine fashion's boundaries right from the onset of his career; his debut collection challenged established norms and beckoned the fashion world to see through his avant-garde lens, joining the ranks of those select few who shape the very narrative of fashion

history (Thomas, *Gods and Kings* 106).

In the show, McQueen incorporated elements reminiscent of Galliano, adopting the aesthetics of *les Merveilleuses* and even emulating Galliano's technique from *Fallen Angels* by drenching models so that the dresses adhered sensuously to their forms (Mugrabi). Yet, where Galliano's renditions felt like a nostalgic throwback, McQueen presented a decidedly contemporary and unabashedly seductive perspective: statuesque ivory dresses that contoured provocatively around the bust, reminiscent of bondage gear; form-fitting undergarments; and trousers audaciously split down the rear to accentuate the derrière. While Galliano painted with a brush of romanticism, McQueen boldly embraced the raw and risqué, becoming the fashion world's equivalent of Larry Flynt. For McQueen, boundaries were mere suggestions. He challenged conventions by embracing humanity's raw instincts rather than shying away from them. Instead of idealizing women as distant, ethereal beings, he sought to embolden them, amplifying their inherent sensuality and power (Thomas, *Gods and Kings* 112).

Nihilism was less a nod to film and more a testament to McQueen's vision. However, the cinematic aura it exuded was unmistakable, leading many, including David Hayes of the *Evening Standard*, to ponder upon its influences. Hayes postulated that McQueen might have been deeply affected by the edgier side of television, especially content that explored the darker recesses of human nature (O'Neill 261).

One could not help but see shades of Brian De Palma's 1976 horror classic, *Carrie*, especially in the garments marked by dried mud and dye streaks on delicate chiffon. The visceral images these pieces evoked—of beauty marred, innocence lost, or perhaps nature reclaiming its own—were haunting.

De Palma's *Carrie*, based on Stephen King's novel, tells the story of a shy high school

girl who, after being bullied by her peers and oppressed by her religious fanatic mother, discovers she possesses telekinetic powers. The film culminates in a famously terrifying prom scene, where Carrie exacts revenge on her tormentors using her newfound abilities. Much like McQueen's collection, the film explores themes of isolation, transformation, and the monstrous feminine (Clover 3–20). Additionally, the evocative aesthetics of post-war British horror films, particularly those produced by Hammer Film Productions, seemed to echo in the collection's moodier elements, adding layers of cinematic horror and suspense to McQueen's vision.

However, *Nihilism* was not just about invoking a sense of darkness or cinematic nostalgia but was an avant-garde blend of past and present. The Edwardian tailoring, characterized by its strict lines, severe proportions, and unexpected reveals, offered a stark contrast to the more contemporary and audacious "bumster" trousers, which have since become emblematic of McQueen's boundary-pushing style. The ethnic undertones of the collection were McQueen's deliberate attempt to craft a narrative that diverged from the predominant Western luxury aesthetic, wanting to question the very fabric of luxury fashion—both metaphorically and literally (O'Neill 261).

A particular piece that encapsulated this ethos was a frock coat with an oxidized gold finish. The coat's creation involved a collaborative dance between tradition and rebellion. Fleet Bigwood, McQueen's first-ever textile collaborator was tasked with working on this material. Rather than treating the gold cloth with reverence, Bigwood was encouraged by McQueen to subvert its traditional luxury connotation. The result was a coat that bore the distressed marks of chemical experimentation, symbolizing McQueen's constant quest to redefine luxury and fashion (O'Neill 261).

The *Nihilism* collection, preceding the iconic *Highland Rape*, was a pivotal moment in

McQueen's career, marking his emergence as a designer unafraid to confront and express darker themes through fashion. This collection encapsulated a raw, unfiltered exploration of despair and negation, embodying a stark departure from conventional fashion narratives. The collection was about the absence of meaning and a profound commentary on the depths of human emotion and the existential challenges of modern life.

Craftsmanship and innovative design language powerfully conveyed a sense of disconnection and introspection, challenging viewers to confront the more unsettling aspects of the human psyche. The daring and often provocative pieces spoke to a deeper philosophical inquiry, reflecting McQueen's ability to transform fashion into a platform for exploring complex, sometimes uncomfortable, truths about the human condition (Arnold).

As the fashion world reflected on the impactful statements made in *Nihilism*, McQueen continued his artistic evolution, moving towards the creation of *Highland Rape*. This next collection would mark another significant chapter in McQueen's legacy, where he would intertwine personal history with broader historical narratives, further cementing his status in the fashion world.

4.2.2 A/W 1995 *Highland Rape*

"People find my things sometimes aggressive. But I don’t see it as aggressive. I see it as romantic, dealing with a dark side of personality" (McQueen qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 70). In Alexander McQueen's *Highland Rape* Autumn/Winter 1995 collection, the invitation featuring a sutured wound presented a profound and intricate symbolic narrative, intertwining themes of vulnerability, resilience, and historical reference (Spooner 147).

Firstly, the depiction of a sutured wound serves as a poignant juxtaposition of skin and

fabric, a metaphor that McQueen frequently explored in his work. This imagery suggests a conceptual parallelism wherein clothing is not merely a covering but an extension of the body itself, akin to a second skin. It implies that fashion, much like the human epidermis, has the dual capacity to reveal and conceal, to protect and to express one's identity. The sutures on the wound can be interpreted as a metaphor for the transformative power of fashion—how it can reshape, redefine, and repair our perception of the body.

Additionally, the image of the stitched wound delves into the theme of trauma and its subsequent healing process, the symbol's evocation of a deeper emotional and psychological recovery. Within the context of McQueen's show, this allusion speaks to the resilience of the human spirit in the face of both physical and emotional scarring. It reflects on the process of healing and reconstruction after experiencing hurt, suggesting a journey of recovery that extends beyond the physical realm (A. Wilson 32).

Moreover, this imagery bears significant historical and cultural connotations. The *Highland Rape* collection is widely acknowledged as a narrative canvas depicting the turbulent history of the Scottish Highlands, particularly referencing the Jacobite risings and the ensuing Highland Clearances of the 18th century. The Jacobite risings, a series of uprisings between 1688 and 1746, aimed to restore the Catholic Stuart King James II to the thrones of England, Scotland, and Ireland. These risings, most notably culminating in the brutal Battle of Culloden in 1746, ended the Jacobite cause and triggered severe repression of Highland culture and clans.

In this light, the sutured wound in McQueen's designs can be seen as a metaphor for the deep, historical scars inflicted upon Scotland and its people. It stands as a visual representation of the collective trauma endured, a symbol of the violent past that has been sewn together yet leaves an indelible mark in history. The subsequent Highland Clearances, which displaced

Highlanders and decimated traditional clan society, further deepened this wound, leading to the destruction of Gaelic culture and the mass emigration of Highlanders, particularly to North America and Australasia (Prebble 104). Through his designs, McQueen evokes these historical scars, blending personal and cultural narratives into his aesthetic, creating a poignant reflection of both beauty and suffering.

Lastly, the use of such potent symbolism in the invitation underscores McQueen's approach to fashion as a form of artistic and narrative expression, his work transcending the conventional boundaries of fashion design, delving into the realms of historical commentary, personal narrative, and socio-political discourse. The sutured wound on the invitation is a statement, a piece of storytelling that sets the tone for the collection and invites the audience to delve deeper into the layers of meaning.

"I like men to keep their distance from women," McQueen said. "I like men to be stunned by an entrance" (qtd. in A. Wilson 153). The *Highland Rape* collection was unveiled on a runway adorned with heather, situated within the British Fashion Council's tent near the Natural History Museum in South Kensington, London (Gleason 31). It featured garments crafted in the red, black, and yellow McQueen clan tartan, infusing both the creations and the creator with a deep sense of heritage (Bethune 306). Additionally, the use of wild bird plumes paid homage to Scottish game-keeping traditions (Harrison 11–23).

However, *Highland Rape* was far from a romantic or idealized representation of Scotland. McQueen deliberately eschewed any nostalgic portrayal, opting instead for designs that were startling and confrontational, challenging rosy views of Scottish history. The collection's title, which included the word 'rape,' sparked considerable controversy and allegations of misogyny in the media ("1995 News Report on Alexander McQueen's Highland

Rape Collection").

Critics noted a sense of violence in the collection's raw aesthetic, with clothes aggressively cut, torn, and designed to reveal skin and breasts (Gleason 32). The provocative placement of watch chains on skirts further fueled debate. The fashion pieces, in their ripped and raw form, mirrored the political atrocities that inspired the collection. Even the delicate nature of fabrics like chiffons and laminated laces was transformed by the assertive presentation (Bethune 306).

Yet, McQueen's intention was not to demean the wearers of these garments. Instead, the models, some adorned with dark makeup and black and mirrored contact lenses, embodied not vulnerability but a formidable strength. "I didn't care about what people thought of me and I didn't care about what I thought of myself, so I would go to the far reaches of my dark side and pull these horrors out of my soul and put them on the catwalk" (*McQueen* 0:03:15).

The deliberately provocative title of the show was a strategic choice: McQueen understood that a more benign title, like "Highland Fling," would not have garnered the same level of impact. Bobby Hillson reflected on the collection, describing it as "overwhelming" and "powerful," telling a story in McQueen's unique way, though acknowledging its shocking elements (qtd. in Watt 83–4).

McQueen's collection prominently featured androgynous aspects, particularly evident in the traditional military "stocks" worn around the neck, edged with a frill reminiscent of the Stuart period. This period in British history, spanning from the late 16th century to the early 18th century, was marked by significant cultural and political shifts, and the fashion of the time reflected this opulence and complexity (Tiramani and North). Among other striking elements were a sleeveless steel bodice resembling decorative armor, lace that provocatively left breasts

exposed, and silver fob chains that drew attention to the distance from crotch to mid-thigh. Some critics, however, mistakenly interpreted this detail as a reference to tampon strings (Watt 83–4).

The collection also showcased cutaway bodices inspired by the 18th century, a period where elite European fashion was defined by elaborate ensembles, luxurious fabrics, and structured designs that emphasized social status (North 86). McQueen's empire-line tartan bodice, paired with a transparent gauze floor-length skirt, evolved from his earlier *Banshee* collection,[26] and sleeves cut on the bias reflected the style of 1810 (Watt 84). Additionally, McQueen's infamous "bumsters" progressed further in this collection, with frayed cloth suggesting tantalizing glimpses of skin at the top of the thigh and beneath the buttocks, challenging the traditional pursuit of perfection in fashion imagery.

The *London Evening Standard* observed the collection's reception, noting that the show's title alone was enough to dismay the "Politically Correct police" (Watt 83–4). Despite the controversy, the collection held an undeniable romantic allure. As the commentary suggested, London Fashion Week thrives on theatricality, an essential component of the city's fashion identity. This collection, with its bold departure from convention, was a reminder of the fashion world's yearning to break free from the constraints of moralizing critics and their standards of taste.

"Scotland for me is a harsh, cold, and bitter place. It was even worse when my great, great grandfather used to live there…The reason I'm patriotic about Scotland is because I think

[26] McQueen's third collection *Banshee*, for Autumn/Winter 1994–5, was known for its dark, romantic aesthetic, blending traditional tailoring with avant-garde elements. This collection was inspired by various themes, including Irish folklore and mythology. In *Banshee*, McQueen began experimenting with transparent and semi-transparent materials, playing with notions of visibility and concealment, a theme he would continue to explore in subsequent collections (Gleason 22–5).

it’s been dealt a really hard hand. It’s marketed the world over as…haggis…bagpipes. But no one ever puts anything back to it" (McQueen qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 102).

McQueen’s awareness of the historical injustices inflicted upon his Highlander forebears was a crucial part of his identity, and he felt deeply connected to the hardships they endured. The year 1995 was politically significant for Scotland, as the Scottish Constitutional Convention released its final report, Scotland's Parliament, Scotland's Right, advocating for devolution and the establishment of a Scottish parliament in Holyrood. This report marked a pivotal moment in the efforts to reshape Scotland's governance and its relationship with the United Kingdom (Murkens et al. 12). This period also saw the release of two major Hollywood movies: Rob Roy in April and Mel Gibson's *Braveheart* in May. Both films celebrated Scottish folk heroes—Rob Roy and William Wallace, the latter immortalized by Sir Walter Scott's writings.

Gibson’s *Braveheart*, which struck a chord with audiences worldwide, particularly resonated with its call for Scottish independence. With Gibson, himself a descendant of the Scottish diaspora, leading the way, the film achieved remarkable acclaim, winning five Academy Awards, including Best Picture and Best Director. Though historically inaccurate in parts, *Braveheart* has become a symbol of Scotland’s struggle for freedom, inspiring a renewed interest in Scottish national identity (Glasgow Times Reporter).

McQueen’s *Highland Rape* collection, presented in the same year, transcended these cultural milestones. Channeling the same spirit of Scottish heritage and national identity, the collection served as both a personal and political statement. With a keen sense of timing, McQueen’s work resonated with the broader cultural shifts surrounding Scotland’s identity, creating a poignant dialogue between fashion, history, and national consciousness (Watt 78–80).

The models presented on the runway, dressed in striking yet haunting attire, bore the

marks of bruising and blood, reflecting elements of his own and his sister's experiences. Through his designs, he paralleled their journeys, revisiting and reinterpreting their shared trauma with each new collection (Bancroft). McQueen transformed the harshness of their past into expressions of beauty, turning something profoundly distressing into a visual narrative. "I gave adults a lot of time in my life when I was young and some of them hurt me. And that way I learned even more. Let's say I turned the negative into a positive" (McQueen qtd. in A. Wilson 34).

For McQueen, the concept of skin transcended its physical boundaries to become a vital element in his design narrative. Rather than treating the model's skin as merely a backdrop or using fabric to provocatively highlight certain areas, he integrated skin and erogenous zones into the storytelling of his garments (Honigman 60). This approach was reflective of his broader design philosophy, where fashion became a medium to explore and express the complex interplay between vulnerability and protection. In this context, the skin was intertwining personal histories of trauma, as mentioned earlier, with the fabric of the clothes, thus creating a dialogue between the body's exposed and concealed narratives. "It's almost like putting armor on a woman. It's a very psychological way of dressing" (McQueen qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 60).

Evans draws compelling parallels between the Marquis de Sade and McQueen, highlighting how McQueen's sharp tailoring and thematic choices in his runway shows echoed the formidable female figures in de Sade's works, renowned for their fierce dominance and mastery. These characters, as described by Evans, were such extraordinary embodiments of power that they transcended traditional gender roles, resembling superwomen (Evans, "Desire and Dread" 207).

The Marquis de Sade, born Donatien Alphonse François, Marquis de Sade (1740–1814),

was a French nobleman, revolutionary politician, philosopher, and writer infamous for his libertine sexuality and the violent, erotic nature of his works. De Sade's most famous writings, such as *Justine*, *Juliette*, and *120 Days of Sodom*, explore themes of sexual freedom, anti-clericalism, and a rejection of moral and societal norms. His provocative characters, particularly the powerful women in his works, offer a fitting parallel to McQueen's exploration of female empowerment and transgressive fashion statements.

McQueen's work, much like de Sade's narratives, "was fascinated by a dialectical relationship between victim and aggressor, and the parade of women he created on the catwalk resembled Sade's aggressors rather than their victims" (Evans, "Desire and Dread" 207). This fascination with power dynamics is reflected in McQueen's own words: "I think there has to be underlying sexuality. There has to be perverseness to the clothes. There is a hidden agenda in the fragility of romance. It's like the Story of O. I'm not big on women looking naïve. There has to be a sinister aspect, whether it's melancholy or sadomasochist. I think everyone has deep sexuality, and sometimes it's good to use a little of it - and sometimes a lot of it - like a masquerade" (qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 80). The figures that McQueen brought to life on the runway often mirrored the dominant characters of de Sade rather than their victims. In McQueen's vision, there was a balance, akin to the precision of double-entry bookkeeping: acts of kindness were counterweighted by those of brutality, and every display of power simultaneously suggested an element of subservience. This dynamic evolved throughout his shows, where the initially victimized figures would gradually transform, embodying a shift from prey to predator (A. Wilson 96–7).

This transformation in McQueen's shows and the interplay of power is reminiscent of Foucault's concept of power/knowledge, which elucidates how knowledge and power are co-

constitutive, shaping and being shaped by societal norms and individual experiences through the discourses surrounding power. "The repressive hypothesis is an essential link between power, knowledge, and sexuality since the classical age" (Foucault, *The History of Sexuality, Vol. 1* 15). In McQueen's work, the shifting representations from victim to victor on the runway can be seen as a visual dialogue on Foucault's theories, illustrating the fluidity and complexity of power relations.

Furthermore, Foucault's analysis of biopower, the control of populations through an array of regulatory mechanisms, resonates with McQueen's artistic narrative. "Biopower was an explosion of numerous and diverse techniques for achieving the subjugations of bodies and the control of populations" (*The History of Sexuality, Vol. 1* 140). In McQueen's designs, the body becomes a site where power is both enacted and resisted, a concept central to Foucault's study of how bodies are subjected to and resist power structures. The transformation of McQueen's models from passive subjects to empowered figures reflects a Foucauldian shift, challenging traditional power dynamics and societal norms around victimhood and strength.

The *Highland Rape* collection challenged conventional aesthetics and invited deeper reflections on historical events, personal experiences, and societal constructs, with McQueen's artistry transcending the boundaries of traditional fashion to make a bold statement, resonating with themes of resilience and empowerment amidst adversity.

As the fashion world continued to grapple with the impact of *Highland Rape*, McQueen advanced his creative journey, culminating in his next collection, *Bellmer La Poupée*. This collection delves into a new realm of artistic exploration, drawing inspiration from the works of Hans Bellmer. In *Bellmer La Poupée*, McQueen sought to further expand his narrative scope, intertwining his vision with Bellmer's complex and often controversial portrayal of the human

form. Through this collection, McQueen once again pushed the boundaries of fashion, exploring the tension between beauty, distortion, and the body's relationship to identity.

4.2.3 S/S 1997 *Bellmer La Poupée*

"Enfant terrible. Terrible. The word suited him. He made me think of Rilke and his concept of beauty: The beautiful is the first degree of the terrible.[27] Lee could find beauty even in supposed ugliness, a shocking beauty that was almost too much to bear. His idea of beauty was a "terrible" one, one in which the invisible takes over the visible and our reactions go beyond what we have seen. Like all those who seek to express what cannot be said, he had to share his feelings of dread, to expose what could not be revealed, to reach the invisible side of the world. Defiance, commitment, and surrender are almost beyond human endurance" (Deniau 22).

The theatrical display began well before the main event: McQueen's Spring/Summer 1997 collection, titled *Bellmer La Poupée*, featured a runway designed to create the illusion of models walking on water (Fury 233). This effect was achieved through a cleverly constructed shallow tank and the use of Perspex wedge shoes, adding a dramatic flair to the show. It was a spectacle achieved with remarkable ingenuity and minimal resources. The venue once celebrated as an Art Deco gem, had since descended into notoriety, infamous for its associations with drugs and violence.[28] This backdrop set the stage for McQueen's collection, showcased by slender,

[27] Rainer Maria Rilke, a renowned Bohemian-Austrian poet and novelist, is known for his profound and insightful exploration of themes like beauty, existentialism, and the human experience. One of his most intriguing ideas about beauty is encapsulated in the line "The beautiful is the first degree of the terrible," from his collection of poetry titled *Duino Elegies* (Rilke 3–11).

[28] There are two main spaces within the Royal Horticultural Halls: The Lindley Hall and Lawrence Hall. The Lawrence Hall opened in 1928, reflects the Art Deco movement's influence during its time of construction. The period was marked by a fascination with technology, speed, and progress, all of which were expressed through streamlined designs and the incorporation of new materials like chrome, glass, and stainless steel, as well as luxurious ones like marble and ebony. Although the primary use of the hall is for exhibitions and events, its design elements echo the Art Deco ethos, emphasizing a blend of modernity and luxury (Elliott 151–163).

punk-inspired models exuding a rebellious spirit. The collection's tailoring was a display of technical mastery, with sharply defined lapels, structured shoulders, and frock coats elegantly tailored yet audaciously cut away at the back (Bethune 305).

Faced with budget constraints, McQueen's resourcefulness shone through in his innovative use of materials. He presented a vision of tarnished opulence: an Edwardian jacket in corroded gilt, a frock coat, and matching trousers crafted from inexpensive gold fabric, deliberately tarnished by chemicals that ate through the fibers (Bethune 305). These choices symbolized a kind of luxury that was deliberately defaced, a theme that resonated with McQueen's aesthetic.

Many of the textiles used in these designs, including a fabric screen-printed with a rusty resin paste of oxidized iron filings, were the result of a collaboration with Fleet Bigwood. Moreover, the collection was infused with a strong ethnic influence. One notable piece featured pickled locusts sealed in liquid latex, embroidered onto a dress made from cling film, and smeared with dirt (Bethune 305). Other pieces showcased William Morris prints, subtly nodding to McQueen's interest in the Arts and Crafts Movement.

William Morris (1834–1896), a British textile designer, poet, and socialist activist, is best known for his intricate pattern designs featuring flowers, plants, and nature motifs. His work, which became iconic in the world of design, was heavily influenced by his love for medieval craftsmanship and his commitment to high-quality, handcrafted goods, standing in opposition to the industrial processes of the Victorian era (Harvey and Press 7). McQueen’s subtle inclusion of Morris prints reflects his appreciation for Morris’s philosophy and aesthetics, particularly the rejection of mass production in favor of artisanal, intricate designs that speak to the power of nature and craftsmanship.

Though not primarily intended for the commercial market, McQueen was astutely aware of the importance of brand building. His name prominently featured as a logo across the bust of a white shift dress, making a bold statement of identity. This debut show captured the fashion press's attention in a significant way. Critics were both intrigued and unsettled by the perversity they perceived, particularly in models adorned in cling-film underwear and muslin tops stained with a substance resembling blood (Gleason 45; Bethune 305).

The creative spark for this collection was ignited by the art of Hans Bellmer, a German artist known for his provocative work with dismembered and reassembled dolls (Bellmer). McQueen, deeply influenced by Bellmer's approach, described it as a dissection and reconstruction of dummies. Bellmer's initial motivation in 1933 to create his eerie dolls was a response to the Nazi Party's glorification of an idealized body image. The Nazi regime's obsession with physical perfection was a key component of their ideology, deeply intertwined with their eugenic policies and the broader aesthetic of Aryan supremacy. This idealization of the body emphasized racial purity and physical fitness, reinforcing their vision of the ideal Aryan figure (Hau 82). Bellmer's distorted, disjointed dolls served as a direct counter to this glorification, challenging the oppressive standards of beauty imposed by the regime and subverting their obsession with bodily perfection. His artwork, particularly the 1936 photograph *The Doll*, which depicted a surreal, dismembered female torso, bore a resemblance to the work of Joel-Peter Witkin. Both artists resonated with McQueen due to their exploration of the macabre and a challenging perspective on conventional aesthetics. This connection to the unsettling yet intriguing aspects of beauty was poignantly expressed by McQueen himself, who asserted just days before his untimely death that beauty could emerge from the most unexpected and even unsavory sources (A. Wilson 163).

To translate these inspirations onto the runway, McQueen collaborated with his friend Leane. He tasked Leane with designing a unique kind of shackle to be worn by the model on the wrists and legs. The purpose of these shackles was to mimic the movement of Bellmer's dolls, creating a striking and somewhat disconcerting visual effect on the catwalk (A. Wilson 163). This choice was emblematic of McQueen's willingness to push boundaries in fashion, using the runway not just as a showcase for clothing but as a stage for challenging and provocative performance art.

The collection blended the "purity of Far Eastern culture" with the edgy, "sharp punk elements of the West." This fusion was evident in the clothing's design elements: revealing zips on tops and trousers were ingeniously paired with sculpted jackets, which themselves were adorned with graffiti in vibrant and frosty hues. This theme was extended to the makeup, where the models' faces were artistically embellished with glistening makeup, applied in a manner reminiscent of spray-painting through a stencil (Bethune 308).

A strong Surrealist influence was evident, particularly in a standout piece: a pink silk brocade cheongsam with a funnel neck, ingeniously designed to obscure the lower part of the face. This element of concealment added an air of mystery and intrigue to the garment. The collection also featured striking headpieces by designer Dai Rees, made from porcupine quills, adding an organic, yet avant-garde dimension to the overall aesthetic. The collection showcased a jacket with a rear cutaway that elegantly draped into a soft cowl back, and a coat that adopted a trapezoidal shape, reminiscent of origami's intricate folds. Another jacket was structurally unique, with an internal metal frame that held the arms in an outstretched position, evoking a sense of entrapment akin to being in stocks. Yet, the design also hinted at liberation, with a fantail at the back suggesting the potential for flight and escape (Bethune 308).

The most debated element of McQueen's show was his decision to have African American model Debra Shaw walk the runway adorned in shackle-like body jewelry. This sparked a strong reaction from the audience, with critics accusing McQueen of exploiting the imagery of slavery to market his clothing. However, McQueen refuted these claims, explaining that Shaw's appearance in the restrictive frame was not intended as a reference to slavery, but rather as an artistic representation of the human body reimagined as a puppet-like, doll-like figure.

In this controversial look, Shaw wore a transparent fringe and net dress, her elbows and knees shackled in a metal cage. This powerful piece exemplified McQueen’s fascination with the extremes of freedom and constraint, drawing on the BDSM subculture for inspiration (Honigman 24). The shackle-like frame was not meant to allude to oppression but rather reflected McQueen’s ongoing exploration of the body as both confined and liberated, capturing the tension between tight precision and radical creative liberation, where he often swung between control and unrestrained expression (A. Wilson 168–9).

Another contentious point arose from McQueen's use of a photograph depicting a severely emaciated African child on the back of a jacket, drawing criticism from organizations like Christian Aid for its potential insensitivity (A. Wilson 168–9). Despite these controversies, the majority of reviews for the show were overwhelmingly positive. Iain R. Webb of *The Times* hailed the show as the pinnacle of London Fashion Week, praising the sophisticated elegance of the Jazz Age beaded fringed dresses, the delicate allure of the transparent dresses embroidered with cherry blossoms and Chinese dragons, and the sharply tailored trouser suits in rose-pink brocade and icy-white matt sequins. McQueen's characteristic flair for the unconventional was also on display, as he playfully disrupted these pieces with zip fasteners or vibrant spray-painted

slashes. The collection was seen as a significant contribution alongside the works of other creative luminaries like Hussein Chalayan, Antonio Berardi, and Clements Ribeiro (A. Wilson 168–9).

Burton, who had become part of the McQueen team a year earlier, reminisced about arranging for the creation of the aluminum frame worn by model Shaw in the finale of the *Bellmer La Poupée* show. She had the frame commissioned from a metalworker based in Brick Lane, ensuring that this key piece was crafted with precision and attention to detail. "Nothing was precious. (Lee) would use metal, rubber, foam, and tubing, in just the same way as he would snakeskin or a silk jacquard, anything that was there. Now things are very edited down, but it wasn't like that then. There were so many ideas and so much going on. It was about creativity and making things. Burton, too, believes that this period of McQueen's career was focused more than ever on the staging of the show. Of course, he cared about the silhouette, about shape and pushing boundaries, she said. But it was his message—so singular and yet so broad—that was key. I think he wanted to speak to a much wider audience than the people who came to the shows. That's why he loved the wide-angle images in the papers the next day. It wasn't about the collection the way we see it now. It wasn't driven by commerce. And I don't think it felt like fashion either, in the sense in which it exists now. Instead, it was about how he was feeling at the time" (qtd. in Frankel 78).

"He reasoned that if you could provide a vision of different kinds of women in film and on the stage," explains Groves, "why couldn't they appear on the runway?" (qtd. in Watt 97). McQueen's engagement with the works of Bellmer was a reflection of his artistic inclinations that resonated with his long-standing fascination with surrealism, a genre he had been drawn to since his childhood. This fascination was evident in his early drawings, where he often depicted

displaced eyes, a motif popularized by surrealist artists like Salvador Dali (Watt 97).

The surrealists were heavily influenced by the psychoanalytical theories of Freud, particularly the concept of the "unconscious." Their art aimed to delve into and visually represent this realm of the human psyche. Freud emphasized that "the dream is the fulfilment of a wish" and that through dreams, one can access the unconscious mind, where repressed desires and emotions reside (112). This connection is highlighted by Freud's observation that dreams may be introduced into an assignable place in the psychic activity of the waking state and that dreams serve as a meaningful psychological structure, revealing the intricate workings of the unconscious mind (62).

McQueen, much like Freud, delved into the hidden recesses of the human psyche, exploring and externalizing repressed emotions, fears, and desires through his fashion designs. His collections often embodied dream-like surrealism, resonating with Freud’s emphasis on dreams as pathways to the unconscious. In McQueen's work, the use of symbolism and metaphor was prevalent, reflecting a deep understanding of the power of these elements to convey complex emotional and psychological states. Similar to how Freud decoded dreams and slips of the tongue to uncover hidden thoughts and feelings, McQueen's work utilized these elements as a mirror to the soul. The dynamic tension in McQueen's designs, juxtaposing vulnerability with strength and beauty with decay, can be seen as a parallel to the interplay between the conscious and the unconscious in Freud’s theory. Moreover, McQueen’s fashion shows often had a cathartic and therapeutic quality, offering both a personal and collective exploration of the deeper layers of human experience, akin to Freud's belief that "the unconscious is the real psychic; its inner nature is just as unknown to us as the reality of the external world and it is just as imperfectly reported to us through the data of consciousness as is the external world through the indications

of our sensory organs" (486).

Building on the foundation of Freud's theories and the surrealists' exploration of the unconscious, the objective to shock and provoke became a hallmark of surrealistic art and fashion. This philosophy, famously embodied in the work of Schiaparelli finds a compelling parallel in McQueen's approach. Schiaparelli's collaborations with Salvador Dalí resulted in several iconic pieces, blending art and couture in groundbreaking ways. Their most notable collaborations include *The Lobster Dress* (1937), *The Tears Dress* (1938), *The Skeleton Dress* (1938), *The Shoe Hat* (1937–1938), and *The Desk Suit* (1936–1937) (Steele, *Encyclopedia* 145–47, 438).

Like Schiaparelli, McQueen drew on surrealism's capacity to unsettle and provoke, using bold and often shocking imagery to subvert expectations and redefine the boundaries of fashion. Both designers embraced surrealism as a philosophy that allowed for the exploration of deeper, often darker aspects of human psychology. In this sense, McQueen's work can be seen as a modern continuation of the surrealist legacy that Schiaparelli and Dalí pioneered, with shock serving as a powerful method of engaging and confronting the audience.

McQueen's profound engagement with the themes of eroticism, life, and death, as espoused by Bataille, is evident in the way his fashion transcended mere aesthetics to touch upon the deepest truths of human existence. Bataille argued that "eroticism is assenting to life even in death," a paradoxical notion that ties the vitality of erotic energy directly to the contemplation of mortality (11). This interplay between life's exuberance and the inevitability of death underpins Bataille's philosophy, suggesting that through eroticism, one confronts the full spectrum of existence, embracing its transient beauty against the backdrop of its finitude.

McQueen's integration of Bataille's philosophy could be observed in the way he used

fashion to confront and engage with the more provocative and darker aspects of human nature. By doing so, he crafted narratives that spoke to the deep, often unacknowledged, truths about life, death, and desire, embodying Bataille's notion of eroticism as a profound acceptance of life's full arc. This approach led some to misconstrue his work as misogynistic.

However, McQueen's intention was not to degrade but to elevate art through fashion, exploring the contortion of the body. As McQueen explained, "A lot of people got confused thinking it was more to do with misogyny. It was never about misogyny, to me it was more to do with art, because the chalices, the cages, were based on Hans Bellmer, the contortion of the body. As a designer, you're always working with cutting up the body to different proportions, and different shapes. This is what a designer's job is, to transcend what fashion is and what it could be" (qtd. in Wilcox 33).

Yet, it is undeniable that McQueen's collections often stirred complex emotions regarding women. Psychoanalyst Adam Philips noted that everyone grapples with internalized misogyny, suggesting that one way to address this is through aestheticization, keeping such troubling aspects in the public consciousness (Wilcox 33). McQueen's female figures were not just models; they were potent, even daunting symbols of strength. In his last essay on fashion, "Die Mode," written in 1911, Simmel captured the essence of fashion's fleeting nature, likening it to the life cycle of butterflies or the transient beauty of flowers (541−58). This analogy is poignantly mirrored in McQueen's work, notably in *Bellmer La Poupée*, where butterflies trapped in star-shaped cocoons and fresh flowers falling from dresses in *Sarabande* only to wither on the catwalk, illustrate fashion's ephemeral yet transformative power.

The perspectives of psychoanalyst Philips and sociologist Simmel provide a more nuanced understanding of McQueen's approach to fashion. Philips's observation about the

universal struggle with internalized misogyny and the need to aestheticize such complex emotions aligns with McQueen's often provocative presentations. Philips suggests that by transforming troubling aspects into aesthetic expressions, we keep important conversations alive in public consciousness (Wilcox 33). This approach is evident in McQueen's work, where he channeled his feelings about women into powerful, often intimidating representations.

Simmel's reflections on fashion, particularly his insights in "Die Mode," complement this idea. Simmel viewed fashion as a transient phenomenon, always in a state of flux between the past and the future, neither static nor permanent. He eloquently states, "Fashion, to be sure, is concerned only with change, yet like all phenomena, it tends to conserve energy; it endeavors to attain its objects as completely as possible but nevertheless with the relatively most economical means. For this very reason, fashion repeatedly returns to old forms as is illustrated particularly in wearing-apparel; and the course of fashion has been likened to a circle" (Simmel 557).

In McQueen's work, fashion becomes a medium for exploring and communicating deeper psychological and sociological themes, deeply resonating with Simmel's insight that "every individual fashion stamps it as being transitory. The fact that change itself does not change in this instance endows each of the objects which it affects with a psychological appearance of duration" (541−58).

The *Bellmer La Poupée* collection marks a significant chapter in the designer's career, where his artistic vision transcended the boundaries of conventional fashion. Influenced by the work of Bellmer and underpinned by McQueen's exploration of the darker and more complex aspects of human nature, the collection served as a vivid testament to his ability to provoke, challenge, and mesmerize audiences. While some perceived elements of the collection, particularly the use of shackles and controversial imagery, as contentious, these choices were

deeply emblematic of McQueen's desire to confront societal norms and push the limits of fashion as an expressive medium. Through this lens, McQueen's work not only reflects Simmel's observations on fashion's transitory essence but also embodies the dynamic interplay between change and continuity within the fashion industry.

As the examination of psychological aspects of fashion interpretation unfolds in the next section, it becomes clear that McQueen's work often elicited a diverse range of responses, underscoring the multifaceted nature of his collections and the varying ways in which they were received and interpreted. This complexity and the ensuing dialogue are what continue to make McQueen's legacy in fashion both enduring and influential.

4.3 Psychological Aspects of Fashion Interpretation

"In almost every case our manner of appearing is our manner of being. We think that the truth is naked, but perhaps, instead, it is dressed up, changing day to day, eluding any easy grasp. We are in clothes. Perhaps we are most ourselves in the things we wear" (Sontag qtd. in Bari 11–2).

In the intricate web of human culture, fashion emerges not merely as a thread but as a vibrant tapestry that intertwines with our psychological fabric, painting a complex portrait of identity, societal norms, and emotional expression. Far beyond its utilitarian function, fashion evolves into a potent medium of self-expression, serving as both a mirror reflecting societal trends and a window into individual souls. This dynamic interplay between fashion and identity is poignantly captured in Bruner's assertion that "Self-concept through the use of the narrative configuration, and make our existence into a whole by understanding it as an expression of a single unfolding and developing story" (115–6). Through the medium of fashion, we weave the

narratives of our personal and collective journeys, articulating our evolving stories through the silent language of attire and accessories, each piece a chapter, each style a verse in the epic of our lives.

Carolyn Mair underscores the semiotic power of fashion, stating, "Fashion expresses who we are, our personality, and identity through nonverbal communication" (1). Echoing Bruner, fashion becomes a canvas for our self-concept, intricately woven into a coherent narrative that dances delicately between individuality and societal expectations. Bruner further illuminates this dance, noting, "The culture, as well, provides us with guides and stratagems for finding a niche between stability and change: it exhorts, forbids, lures, denies, rewards the commitments that the Self undertakes" (110). Herein lies the crux of fashion's dual role as both a marker of personal identity and a bridge to collective cultural norms, facilitating an intricate dialogue between the self and society, between the innate desire for self-expression and the external pressures of conformity and social acceptance.

The nuanced interplay between expressing oneself through fashion and navigating societal expectations invites us to delve deeper into the psychological undercurrents that influence these choices. Freud's exploration of the unconscious introduces a profound layer to this narrative, suggesting that "The unconscious is the larger circle which includes within itself the smaller circle of the conscious; everything conscious has its preliminary step in the unconscious" (486). This insight into the unconscious motivations behind fashion choices adds a layer of complexity to our understanding, suggesting that our sartorial selections may be more than mere aesthetic preferences; they may also be expressions of deeper desires, fears, and facets of our identity that lie beneath the surface of our conscious awareness.

The interplay of individual expression and societal conformity in fashion underscores its

nuanced role in our lives. Bruner's observation that "Self becomes enmeshed in a net of others" encapsulates this dynamic, illustrating how fashion serves as a conduit for dialogue between personal identity and social belonging (114). Navigating the complexities of self-presentation, fashion transcends its role as mere clothing, becoming a narrative medium through which identities are constructed and communicated. It serves as a means of negotiating one's place within the social fabric, facilitating the ongoing dialogue between personal identity, aspirations, and how one wishes to be perceived by the surrounding world.

Building on this, the principles of Self-Determination Theory (SDT) further highlight how fashion fulfills deeper psychological needs. According to SDT, fashion choices are influenced by innate desires for autonomy, competence, and relatedness. Autonomy is reflected in the freedom to make personal style choices, competence is demonstrated through mastering fashion trends or crafting unique looks, and relatedness is expressed when fashion aligns with group identities or communicates affiliations. This alignment with SDT emphasizes how fashion functions not only as a form of individual expression but also as a means to satisfy fundamental psychological needs, reinforcing the ongoing interplay between personal identity and social dynamics (Ryan and Deci 68−78).

This intricate dance of self-expression and social conformity through fashion sets the stage for a deeper exploration into how we perceive and interpret fashion's significance. Section 4.3.1, "The Role of Perception and Cognition in Fashion Interpretation," delves into the cognitive processes that shape our interactions with fashion, exploring how mental and perceptual mechanisms decode the complex language of clothing, accessories, and style, transforming them into narratives of identity, affiliation, and distinction.

Understanding the psychological foundations of perception and self-presentation reveals

the profound influence fashion has on social lives and personal identities. This section aims to unravel the cognitive and perceptual frameworks that enable individuals to navigate the richly textured world of fashion, illuminating how fashion serves as a powerful medium for communication and self-expression within the broader cultural context.

4.3.1 The Role of Perception and Cognition in Fashion Interpretation

In the realm of human expression, fashion emerges as a profound vessel, intricately woven into the psychological fabric of identity, societal dynamics, and emotional resonance. It transcends mere functionality, evolving into a potent medium for self-expression and a reflective surface for societal trends and norms. Central to this exploration is the effort to decipher how perceptions and cognitive frameworks interpret fashion’s myriad forms, guided by the influential theories of Freud, Bruner, and Barthes. Each scholar unveils a layer of fashion's complex narrative, revealing the intricate interplay between the individual psyche, societal narratives, and the cultural codification of style.

Freud's psychoanalytic foray, particularly through *The Interpretation of Dreams*, illuminates the subconscious underpinnings of fashion choices, positing these decisions as symbolic expressions of innermost desires and fears. The notion that "the dream proves to be the first link in a chain of abnormal psychic structures" extends its relevance to fashion, suggesting that our sartorial selections are not mere surface preferences but reflections of deeper psychological constructs (Freud 5). This Freudian lens adds a layer of depth to understanding fashion, spotlighting the symbolic meanings often unconsciously woven into the fabric of our attire.

The challenge in "reading" clothes lies in translating their nuances into language, as dress

conveys subtleties of lived experience that words often struggle to capture. Bari suggests that dress enables the expression of complex emotions, moods, or qualities that are difficult to articulate through other forms of communication. This idea aligns with Freud's analysis, proposing that clothing, much like dreams, is imbued with symbolic meaning, reflecting deeper emotional or psychological states. Fashion thus becomes a medium through which the unconscious mind's intricacies are externalized—an articulation of desires, moods, and thoughts that, much like dreams, may not always be fully understood or consciously accessible.

Moreover, Freud's discussion on the symbolic nature of dreams parallels the symbolic interpretations we often apply to fashion. Just as Freud points out that "everything conscious has its preliminary step in the unconscious," can be extended to fashion, where every choice of garment or accessory might be rooted in unconscious motivations and desires (486).

Building on Freud's insights, Bruner's *Acts of Meaning* champions the narrative essence of human cognition and its critical role in fashion interpretation. Roy Schafer's stance that "We are forever telling stories about ourselves...in telling these self-stories...we may for most purposes be said to be performing straightforward narrative actions" underscores fashion as a dynamic narrative tool (qtd. in Bruner 31). Each piece of clothing and every accessory becomes a chapter in the ongoing story of self-identity, articulated against the backdrop of cultural narratives and societal expectations. Bruner's framework emphasizes the creative interplay between personal identity construction and cultural navigation, where fashion serves as both a personal emblem and a societal dialogue.

Furthermore, Bruner emphasizes the role of culture in shaping these narratives, noting that "the culture...provides us with guides and stratagems for finding a niche between stability and change" (110). This insight is particularly relevant to fashion interpretation, as it

underscores how cultural norms and trends influence the narratives individuals construct through their fashion choices. Fashion becomes a medium through which people navigate their identities, balancing personal expression with cultural conformity.

The psychological depth of Freud's theories with Bruner's narrative approach enriches the narrative on the role of perception and cognition in fashion interpretation. It explores the subconscious desires that fashion choices may reflect, as Freud suggests, but also how these choices are part of larger narratives that individuals construct about themselves in relation to their culture, as Bruner outlines. This dual perspective provides a nuanced understanding of fashion as both a personal and cultural phenomenon, where the clothes worn serve as symbols in the narratives constructed about identity, aspirations, and how individuals wish to be perceived by others. Fashion, in this sense, becomes a powerful form of storytelling, intertwining the personal with the collective, and reflecting both individual desires and broader cultural influences.

Barthes in *The Language of Fashion* introduces a structural analysis into the discourse, viewing fashion as a language laden with signs waiting to be decoded. Barthes' exploration of fashion as a "semantic structure" where "a concept (spring, youth, fashion this year) and a form (the accessory, this suit, the colour blue) between a signified and a signifier" are intricately linked, complements the psychological and narrative perspectives offered by Freud and Bruner (*The Language of Fashion* 37). This semiotic dimension highlights the cultural and communicative functions of fashion, emphasizing its role as a medium through which personal and collective identities are negotiated and expressed.

This perspective aligns with Freud's exploration of the symbolic representation of unconscious desires in fashion choices, suggesting that the selection of clothing and accessories

may also serve as a manifestation of deeper psychological processes. Similarly, it complements Bruner's emphasis on narrative identity, where fashion becomes a medium for storytelling, allowing individuals to articulate their identity, values, and beliefs through the "language" of fashion.

Barthes further elaborates on the complexity of this language, noting the challenges in deciphering the meaning behind fashion items due to the arbitrary and culturally specific nature of the signified-signifier relationship. He argues that the interpretation of fashion requires an understanding of the cultural codes and conventions that govern this semiotic system, emphasizing that "the signified is only ever expressed in this regard via signifiers ‘in operation’, meaning is an indissoluble whole that tends to evaporate as soon as one divides it up" (*The Language of Fashion* 28)

As the intricate layers of fashion interpretation are unraveled through the lenses of Freud's psychoanalysis, Bruner's narrative psychology, and Barthes' semiotics, a foundation is established for a deeper exploration of individual narratives within the fashion industry. This journey into the psychological and semiotic dimensions of fashion paves the way for "Case Studies in Psychological Interpretation," where McQueen's designs transcend conventional boundaries, embodying narratives that challenge and redefine the dynamics of designer-audience interaction.

4.3.2 Thematic Explorations and Psychological Depth in McQueen's Fashion

Alexander McQueen's contributions to fashion extend far beyond the visual spectacle of his collections, delving into the collective unconscious and engaging with themes that resonate on a profound psychological level with audiences. His work, characterized by a confrontation

with mortality, the beauty found in the grotesque, and the challenge to societal norms, invites an exploration of the broader psychological implications these themes have on the collective psyche.

The collective unconscious, as defined by Jung, is "a part of the psyche which can be negatively distinguished from a personal unconscious by the fact that it does not owe its existence to personal experience and consequently is not a personal acquisition...the content of the collective unconscious is made up essentially of archetypes" (*Archetypes and the Collective Unconscious* 42).

McQueen's fashion narratives, such as his *Highland Rape*, vividly bring these archetypes to life. By engaging with the *Shadow* through a raw exploration of power, vulnerability, and violence, and the *Anima/Animus* by challenging traditional gender roles and societal expectations of femininity and masculinity, McQueen enters a conflictual dialogue with his audience. This dialogue is marked by intense reactions and heated exchanges, reflecting the provocative nature of his work and the deep psychological and societal themes he addresses.

McQueen's designs often draw from Jungian archetypes, primordial images, and themes that emerge from the collective unconscious and reflect fundamental human experiences. These universal archetypes, such as the hero, the maiden, or the trickster, are woven into his fashion narratives, allowing his pieces to resonate on a deep, often subconscious level with viewers. The *Shadow*, in particular, represents the darker, unconscious aspects of the personality, repressed ideas, desires, and instincts. McQueen's frequent engagement with themes of death, decay, and darkness invites viewers to confront their own *Shadows*, making his work both provocative and introspective.

Through strategic use of ambiguity, as exemplified in *Plato's Atlantis* collection with its

transformative materials and innovative silhouettes, McQueen crafts a powerful medium for psychological engagement. By encouraging audiences to project personal interpretations and emotions, he fosters an introspective dialogue that contrasts with the more overtly conflictual exchanges seen in collections like *Highland Rape*. This introspective dialogue invites the audience to explore their own psyches, creating a layered and multifaceted interaction with McQueen's work. This semiotic richness aligns with Jung's observation that "the archetype is essentially an unconscious content that is altered by becoming conscious and by being perceived, and it takes its color from the individual consciousness in which it happens to appear" (*Archetypes and the Collective Unconscious* 5). McQueen's ambiguous narratives invite viewers to project their own meanings onto his creations, facilitating a dynamic interaction between the designs and the viewer's psyche. His work invites audiences to project their own interpretations and emotions onto his creations, fostering a dialogue with each piece, whether that dialogue is ongoing, confrontational, or static.

Furthermore, McQueen's theatricality in presenting his collections amplifies the narrative depth of his work, creating immersive experiences that function as modern-day rituals evoking archetypal themes and narratives, such as the dramatic staging of the *Voss* Spring/Summer 2001 show. These presentations can be likened to modern-day rituals that evoke archetypal themes and narratives, resonating with the collective unconscious (Jung, *Man and His Symbols*). The lasting memories and emotional arousal elicited by these experiences underscore the transformative power of theatricality in fashion, bridging the gap between aesthetic appreciation and deep psychological resonance.

In weaving these archetypal themes into the fabric of his fashion narratives, McQueen challenges the boundaries of fashion design while offering profound insights into the human

psyche. His work invites reflection on the universal experiences of mortality, transformation, and the quest for identity, engaging the collective unconscious in a dialogue that transcends the immediate aesthetic appeal of his designs. By integrating Jungian psychological insights, McQueen's thematic explorations and presentation techniques are revealed as a dialogue with the deeper layers of the human psyche, reflecting the nuanced dynamics of designer-audience interaction and the transformative power of fashion as a medium for cultural and personal expression.

Building on the foundation of McQueen's psychological depth, the subsequent section examines the audience's reception, interpretation, and occasional misunderstandings of his work, unraveling the complex interplay between designer intentions and audience perceptions. This exploration will further enrich the discourse on the psychological impact of fashion, laying the groundwork for a more nuanced discussion of McQueen's thematic explorations and the ways in which his work engages with and challenges prevailing cultural and emotional narratives.

4.4 Decoding McQueen: The Interplay of Creation, Reception, and Interpretation

"When you see a woman wearing McQueen, there’s a certain hardness to the clothes that makes her look powerful. It kind of fends people off" (qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 60). This philosophy underscores a radical departure from the norms of womenswear, proposing instead a narrative of empowerment and protection. Through his designs, McQueen articulated a vision of fashion where garments serve as armors that shield and define the contours of personal and collective identity.

At the heart of McQueen's design ethos was the skill honed on Savile Row, which enabled him to manipulate the language of fashion to challenge, provoke, and engage.

"McQueen understood the drama of a cut - the dress pattern that could dangerously narrow to a nipped waist or a hobbled skirt, the jagged pieces of a sharply tailored jacket or a fitted blouse that are precisely pieced together. He fitted his garments to models viewed side-on, attending to the contours of human anatomy and its dynamic form, rather than the flat pattern templates that reduced the body to the fused surfaces of front and rear" (Bari 62). In this process, McQueen was not beholden to the fabric, no matter how antique or expensive. Slicing and stabbing at the material, he sought to realize a vision, not merely of a dress, but of the woman encased in it. This attention to the body as a dynamic, sculptural form allowed McQueen to craft deeply expressive garments, embodying the complexities of human experience through each cut and seam.

McQueen's collections were met with a diverse range of reactions, each viewer bringing their own experiences and interpretations to bear on his work. This dynamic interplay between creation and reception is pivotal in understanding McQueen's legacy. His shows, beyond their visual spectacle, invited audiences into a dialogue, challenging them to confront and question not just the garments on display but the broader cultural narratives they represent.

In this context, McQueen's work becomes a critical lens through which to examine the relationship between the body, clothing, and society (Corrigan 13–46, 64). Bari's reflections deepen this exploration, highlighting how McQueen's designs engage with the politics of visibility, the tactility of fabric, and the agency of the wearer. "The unsettling truth is that sometimes women dress to deter advances and avoid censure: they dress to keep the world at a distance, compelled by fear" (Bari 66). McQueen's acknowledgment of these complex dynamics showcases his empathy and his intent to empower through fashion.

Decoding McQueen's collections reveals a rich mosaic of meanings, with each piece acting as a dialogue between the designer's vision and the audience's perception. Through his

innovative approach and philosophical engagement with fashion, McQueen consistently challenged the status quo, offering new ways to understand and interact with the world through clothing. His legacy, as seen in the intricate interplay of his creations, their reception, and the cultural conversations they spark, reaffirms fashion's transformative power as a platform for artistic expression and cultural critique.

The next section will further explore the impact of McQueen's collections, examining the wide range of emotions, critiques, and discussions they provoked, and how these reactions contribute to the ongoing discourse surrounding his enduring legacy in the fashion world.

4.4.1 Audience Reactions

Alexander McQueen's career in fashion was an embodiment of innovation, historical depth, and avant-garde boldness, eliciting a wide range of reactions from audiences and critics alike. His work challenged and redefined the boundaries of fashion with a fusion of creativity, often provoking strong emotional responses from those who witnessed his shows.

Watt, in her exploration of McQueen's legacy in *Alexander McQueen: Fashion Visionary*, highlights how McQueen's profound connection to historical narratives and his modern reinterpretation of these themes resonated with, and sometimes shocked, his audience. His approach was not merely about revisiting the past but was fiercely modern, pushing the spectators to see beyond the conventional (SHOWstudio, "Interview: Judith Watt on Lee McQueen").

Critics like Lucinda Alford of *The Observer* and audiences worldwide have long admired McQueen's reverence for tradition, juxtaposed with his capacity to innovate. This duality in McQueen's work, a respect for the past fused with a bold push toward the future, often left his

audience in awe, sparking debates about the nature of fashion and beauty. Alford noted in her review of McQueen's *Banshee* collection, "While [McQueen] admits the historical references in his clothing - 'Tradition is the basis for everything I do' - he has enough vision to produce clothes that are not historical replicas" (qtd. in Gleason 24).

This tension between tradition and innovation also defined *The Birds* collection. Alison Veness, writing for *London's Evening Standard*, described McQueen's show as the "hot ticket of the weekend" at London Fashion Week, while Amy M. Spindler of *The New York Times* acknowledged that although she wasn't a fan of "bumster" trousers, McQueen was "easily the most talked-about designer to be showing this year," adding that his jackets were "nothing short of perfect" (qtd. in Gleason 28).

The reactions McQueen's shows elicited were as much a part of his legacy as the garments themselves. They underscored his role as a provocateur and storyteller who used the runway to engage and challenge his viewers. His designs sparked conversations and pushed the boundaries of fashion, leaving an indelible mark on the industry.

Watt's account emphasizes that McQueen's collections were more than just fashion; they were immersive experiences that stirred the senses and invoked strong feelings. Whether it was admiration, controversy, or sheer wonder, McQueen's ability to evoke such a spectrum of reactions is a testament to his enduring influence on the fashion industry. Through her detailed examination of McQueen's work and the varied audience reactions it provoked, Watt provides a comprehensive and insightful perspective on the unique impact McQueen had on the world of fashion (SHOWstudio, "Interview: Judith Watt on Lee McQueen").

Fashion luminaries, including Anna Wintour and Suzy Menkes, have celebrated McQueen as a generational talent. Wintour described him as "one of the greatest talents of his

generation," encapsulating the essence of McQueen's impact on fashion (qtd. in Gleason 12). His work transcended mere clothing, articulating a unique vision that pushed beyond the conventional limits of fashion. His collections, from *Jack the Ripper Stalks his Victims* to *Plato's Atlantis*, combined spectacle, narrative depth, and exquisite craftsmanship eliciting a wide spectrum of reactions and reflecting the dynamic discourse surrounding his work.

Joseph Bennett, a close collaborator with McQueen, offers unique insights into the fashion shows that McQueen was renowned for. Bennett recalls the meticulous planning and innovative techniques employed to bring McQueen's ideas to life. The collaboration between McQueen and Bennett exemplified a perfect synergy between fashion and production design, where Bennett's ability to materialize McQueen's ideas played a critical role in the realization of some of the most memorable moments in fashion history. Through their work, they challenged the audience's perceptions, engaging them in a dialogue that went beyond the visual to explore deeper cultural and artistic narratives (SHOWstudio. "Interview: Joseph Bennett on Lee McQueen)". This partnership left a lasting impact on industry, demonstrating the power of fashion as a platform for artistic and cultural expression.

Through the lens of Foucault's *The Archaeology of Knowledge*, McQueen's collections emerge as pivotal discursive events within the fashion industry. Reflecting on the intricate relationship between discourse and power, Foucault asserts, "In every society the production of discourse is at once controlled, selected, organized, and redistributed according to a certain number of procedures" (*The Archaeology of Knowledge* 216). This insight resonates deeply with McQueen's approach, as his shows became arenas where ideas, emotions, and cultural narratives were not merely displayed but actively contested and reimagined.

The reactions to collections like *Scanners* and *Horn of Plenty* underscore McQueen's role

as a provocateur within the fashion discourse. Cathy Horyn of *The New York Times* critiqued *Scanners*, remarking that "the special effects overwhelmed the clothes" (qtd. in Gleason 109). Similarly, Robin Givhan of *The Washington Post* expressed discomfort with the show's final image, while other critics offered more favorable reviews. Susannah Frankel of *The Independent* noted that "the complexity of the show pieces was juxtaposed with commercial concerns: the balance was just right," and Suzy Menkes of the *International Herald Tribune* called it "a stellar performance" (qtd. in Gleason 109).

Reactions to *Horn of Plenty* were similarly divided. Some critics celebrated McQueen's audacity, arguing that his provocation was precisely what fashion needed during the hard recessionary times. Others, however, were unsettled by the show's grotesque makeup and dangerously high shoes, with accusations of misogyny. Despite the controversy, there was a general consensus that McQueen knew how to create a spectacle, and even when his clothes were theatrical or parodic, they were "beautifully executed pieces of great imagination and technical perfection" (Gleason 203).

In contrast, collections like *Voss* and *Plato's Atlantis* were widely acclaimed for their imaginative execution and technicality, reaffirming McQueen's ability to provoke and challenge while simultaneously demonstrating his ability over the art of fashion, ensuring that even the most controversial of his works were executed with precision and artistry.

Foucault's exploration of how discourse functions provides a lens to analyze McQueen's work further. He suggests, "We must conceive discourse as a violence that we do to things, or, at all events, as a practice we impose upon them; it is in this practice that the events of discourse find the principle of their regularity" (*The Archeology of Knowledge* 229). McQueen's collections, as embodiments of discourse, contributed significantly to shaping fashion as a field

of cultural and artistic expression. They challenged established norms and introduced new possibilities into the fashion discourse, acting as enunciative acts that engaged with and transformed the industry's discourse. His shows, celebrated for their theatricality and complexity, epitomized the dynamic interplay of power, emotion, and creativity that Foucault describes, reinforcing the idea that fashion, much like discourse, is a powerful medium through which society's norms are both challenged and reaffirmed.

McQueen once reflected, "My collections have always been autobiographical, a lot to do with my own sexuality and coming to terms with the person I am - it was like exorcising my ghosts in the collections" (qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 16). This introspective view echoes Foucault's exploration of discourse as a means through which power, knowledge, and subjectivity are articulated and contested. "People find my things sometimes aggressive. But I don’t see it as aggressive. I see it as romantic, dealing with a dark side of personality," McQueen remarked, highlighting the subjective interpretation of his collections (qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 70). This perspective aligns with Foucault's concept of power/knowledge, where McQueen's designs emerge as aesthetic objects and powerful statements that negotiate and redefine the boundaries of identity and culture.

The fashion shows, especially those conceptualized with Bennett, transcended traditional presentations, becoming immersive experiences that delved into the subconscious layers of people's psyches. McQueen's assertion that his work is "about what goes through people's minds, the stuff that people don’t want to admit or face up to" (qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 70) aligns with Michel Foucault's concept of heterotopias—"other spaces" that juxtapose, contest, and invert multiple layers of reality. In his preface to "The Order of Things" and more thoroughly in his 1967 lecture "Of Other Spaces: Heterotopias," Foucault outlines the principles of these

spaces, which exist in every culture, manifesting as cemeteries, gardens, museums, festivals, and even ships. Heterotopias are characterized by their ability to reflect, distort, and challenge the familiar, pushing viewers to engage with the contradictions, fears, and desires that shape their perception of reality (22–7).

McQueen's shows functioned as heterotopias in this Foucauldian sense—otherworldly spaces that distorted the boundaries between fashion and art, reality and fantasy, forcing audiences to confront their own internal conflicts. By staging his shows as immersive experiences, McQueen encouraged viewers to grapple with the deeper psychological and socio-cultural constructs that lie beneath the surface, mirroring and inverting the everyday world in unsettling and thought-provoking ways. These shows were complex narratives that invited reflection on the human condition, urging audiences to face the often-uncomfortable truths embedded in their minds.

Moreover, McQueen's commitment to authenticity and substance speaks to Foucault's critique of the 'author function' in the discursive construction of knowledge. "It needs to connect with the earth. Things that are processed and reprocessed lose their substance," McQueen believed, challenging and being shaped by the discourses of fashion, using his collections to question and expand narrative possibilities within the industry (Foucault, *The Archeology of Knowledge* 222; qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 215).

Foucault's philosophical insights, combined with the observations of McQueen's collaborators and critics, offer a comprehensive exploration of his legacy, highlighting how his collections served as a conduit for deeper existential and cultural questions, positioning him as a pivotal figure in fashion discourse. Through McQueen's work, the fashion industry was compelled to confront its own conventions, fostering a broader understanding of fashion as a

complex interplay of power, identity, and creativity.

Building on this intricate mosaic of ideas and influences, the next section will delve deeper into the ramifications of McQueen's contributions to fashion, unraveling how his designs and thematic collections challenged the status quo and ignited a dialogue about the role of fashion in shaping and reflecting societal norms and personal identities. By examining interpretations of McQueen's work from various perspectives, this section aims to provide a more nuanced understanding of his artistic legacy. It will explore the symbiotic relationship between fashion and culture, demonstrating how McQueen's creations transcended mere aesthetic appeal to become powerful statements on the dynamics of power, identity, and creativity within the fabric of society.

4.4.2 Interpretations

McQueen's collections, notably *Highland Rape*, *Voss*, and *Plato's Atlantis* present a profound exploration into the shifting dynamics between the creator and the audience within the fashion domain, echoing Barthes's insights from *The Death of the Author*. In this framework, McQueen's designs transcend mere visual statements, becoming a vibrant canvas for audience interpretation and engagement, challenging the conventional authorship notions associated with creative works.

Barthes's assertion, "The reader is the space on which all the quotations that make up a writing are inscribed without any of them being lost," encapsulates the essence of McQueen's collections as sites of multifaceted interpretation (qtd. in Seymour 56). Each piece in *Highland Rape* not only communicates McQueen's narrative but also invites a spectrum of readings, from critiques of historical violence to discussions on the portrayal of femininity and power. This

duality of interpretation aligns with Barthes's notion that the work's meaning is not fixed by the author's intent but is dynamically constructed by the audience's engagement.

Caroline Elenowitz-Hess in her paper "Reckoning with Highland Rape: Sexuality, Violence, and Power on the Runway," provides a critical examination of this interplay, noting that "examining Highland Rape through its authorial intent and a close reading of the garments themselves while considering the power dynamics between model and designer reveals a performance that reinforces the glamorization of rape and the manipulation of women's bodies" (2).

Elenowitz-Hess further elaborates on the implications of McQueen's portrayal of models and the inherent power dynamics, arguing that "this power dynamic between McQueen and the models is significant because consent and bodily autonomy are at the heart of sexual violence" (14). She critiques the fashion show for failing to subvert or challenge the gendered power dynamics typically associated with sexual violence, thereby complicating the narrative around McQueen's work and its reception. The author contrasts McQueen's approach with feminist performance art, where "female artists' construction and presentation of their bodies as already sexualized resides in the simultaneous presence of the artist as subject and object," suggesting that *Highland Rape*, despite its provocative intentions, may not achieve a subversive reclamation of power or a meaningful critique of violence (14).

Elenowitz-Hess rightfully points out the overt presence of violence in the collection, which undeniably draws attention and forces the audience to confront these harsh visuals directly. Such a stark presentation may indeed provoke viewers to question the underlying intentions and messages, serving as a catalyst for deeper reflection on the issues portrayed. Furthermore, while her critique is fundamentally negative, it still places her within the realm of

confrontational dialogue with McQueen's work. This interaction exemplifies the type of engagement McQueen aimed to elicit with his audience. By provoking such critical responses, McQueen succeeds in keeping the discourse alive and dynamic, challenging viewers to reflect on the deeper meanings embedded within his fashion narratives. Even critiques that appear to condemn his collections contribute to the broader dialogue, highlighting the complexity and provocative nature of McQueen's work.

McQueen's later work, particularly the *Voss* collection, marks a departure towards a more layered and ambiguous engagement with themes of power, identity, and the gaze. This evolution in McQueen's artistic direction resonates with Barthes's proposition: "To give writing its future, it is necessary to overthrow the myth: the birth of the reader must be at the cost of the death of the Author" (qtd. in Seymour 15). Within the *Voss* collection, McQueen intricately blends themes of beauty, horror, and transformation, setting the stage for an array of interpretations that diverge significantly from any singular narrative the designer might have intended. This shift challenges viewers to engage more actively with his work positioning McQueen's fashion as a dynamic site for the renegotiation of meaning, mirroring broader movements in art and culture that question traditional notions of authorship and interpretation.

This collection's most notable presentation featured a large glass box, initially obscured by white feathers, which, upon dropping, revealed a solitary figure encased within, challenging conventional notions of beauty and spectacle. Such a dramatic reveal invited the audience to project their interpretations onto the spectacle, transforming the runway into a space of collective narrative construction. By positioning the audience as an active participant in the creation of meaning, the collection transcends the traditional boundaries of fashion presentation (Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 142). It does so by tapping into elements of confinement, voyeurism, and the

unsettling beauty of the grotesque, inviting a reevaluation of conventional fashion narratives. This method aligns closely with Barthes's idea of the text as a multiplicity site, where meaning emerges through the interaction between the work and its interpreters.

Echoing this concept, Eco provides a potent framework for understanding *Voss* through his exploration of the "open work." He articulates, "On a wider level, there exist works which, though organically completed, are 'open' to a continuous generation of internal relations which the addressee must uncover and select in their act of perceiving the totality of incoming stimuli" (*The Open Work* 21). This insight underscores *Voss's* strategy of engaging its viewers, encouraging them to unearth and interpret the thematic depths of the collection personally. This relationship between *Voss* and Eco's theory illustrates how the collection while being a coherent narrative in itself, serves as a canvas for the audience's personal interpretations. The collection's thematic complexity invites an "unlimited range of possible readings," each imbued with the unique perspective of the interpreter (*The Open Work* 21). This approach does not merely present viewers with a fashion narrative but involves them in a dialogue, where their interpretations contribute to the evolving story of *Voss*.

In synthesizing Eco's theory with *Voss*, it becomes evident that the collection exemplifies the notion of the "open work" in fashion. It challenges viewers to engage with its themes actively and validates their role in constructing the narrative, embodying Eco's vision where art and interpretation reside in a dynamic, participatory space. Moreover, the visceral impact of the collection on its viewers underscores the shift towards a democratized interpretation of fashion, where the audience's perceptions, experiences, and cultural backgrounds inform the understanding of the collection. This dynamic interaction exemplifies the Barthesian notion of the death of the author, where the designer's original intent is subsumed by the myriad

interpretations offered by the audience, thereby enriching the discourse surrounding the collection.

Plato's Atlantis, the final collection, serves as a vivid illustration of the intricate dance between fashion's forward momentum and its reflective glance backward, embodying the tension between minimalism and ornate excess. Alexander Fury's commentary on the ornate shoes from this collection illuminates the dichotomy within the fashion world, where the pendulum swing between austerity and opulence reflects a deeper cultural and artistic discourse. McQueen's collection, set against a backdrop of an industry leaning towards minimalist purism, emerges as a rebellious counter-narrative, rich in Baroque ornamentation and Renaissance grandeur, challenging the prevailing trends with a display of decorative excess and complexity (SHOWstudio, "Video Essay: Alexander McQueen Shoes").

The shoes, elaborately hand-embroidered and adorned with silver-thread embroidery, and heels rendered as silvered angels, epitomize McQueen's defiance of Baudrillard's assertion that modernism conceals the labor behind the product. Instead, McQueen's creations celebrate the craftsmanship and intricate labor involved, harking back to a period where fashion and art expressed wealth and luxury in the most visible and ostentatious manner. This celebration of decorative excess, as Fury notes, stands in stark contrast to the minimalist tendencies of the time, offering a visual feast that underscores the collection's thematic richness and McQueen's mastery over materials and narrative (SHOWstudio, "Video Essay: Alexander McQueen Shoes").

In *Plato's Atlantis*, McQueen transforms his models not into warriors but into ethereal beings, a move that, according to Fury, displays a more fragile side of the designer, one that seeks to elevate and transfigure rather than confront (SHOWstudio, "Video Essay: Alexander McQueen Shoes"). The intricate work on the shoes, inspired by the craftsmanship of sculptor

Grinling Gibbons and reminiscent of the figureheads on Renaissance warships, serves as a metaphor for McQueen's intention to project his ideas, emotions, and mood visually to the audience (Esterly 46). This approach aligns with the collection's broader themes of evolution, transformation, and a speculative future where humanity melds with technology.

Through *Plato's Atlantis*, McQueen engages in a complex dialogue with the audience, inviting interpretations that transcend the visual spectacle to probe the depths of the collection's thematic concerns. This reflection is in line with Barthes's notion that "literature is that neuter, that composite, that oblique into which every subject escapes, the trap where all identity is lost, beginning with the very identity of the body that writes" (*The Death of the Author* 142).

The transformative nature of McQueen's collection can be understood as a direct engagement with Barthes's idea that "the text is a tissue of citations, resulting from the thousand sources of culture" (*The Death of the Author* 146). Thus, the ornate shoes and the narrative of the collection serve as texts rich in meanings, challenging the audience to invite a diverse array of interpretations and reflections on fashion's capacity to communicate complex ideas and emotions, much like Barthes's view that the unity of a text is not in its origin, but in its destination, emphasizing the role of the interpreter or the audience in creating meaning. (*The Death of the Author* 148).

Through these collections, McQueen's legacy is defined by the dialogues his work instigates among its interpreters. This dynamic interplay highlights the relevance of Barthes's insights to understanding fashion as a discursive field, where the death of the authorial voice paves the way for a richer engagement with the work, emphasizing the critical role of the audience in shaping the narrative of fashion. This nuanced engagement, however, also opens the door to various misunderstandings.

Building on the idea that McQueen's legacy transcends his creativity through the dialogues his work instigates, the upcoming section delves deeper into how his diverse body of work, ranging from provocative collections to those more subdued, testifies to the multifaceted nature of his artistry. By examining the varied responses and interpretations of McQueen's collections, the discussion further appreciates the intricacies of fashion as a discursive field. This comparative approach underscores Barthes's concept, illustrating that the so-called death of the authorial voice does not diminish the work's value but instead enriches engagement with the collections, emphasizing the audience's pivotal role in shaping the narrative of fashion.

4.5 Comparative Analysis of Provocative vs. Resonant Collections

This categorization aided in dissecting and comprehending the narrative intricacies McQueen infused into his collections. Particularly, the focus on the Misunderstandings group, which includes collections deemed provocative such as *Highland Rape*, *Nihilism*, and *Bellmer La Poupée*, underscores McQueen’s capacity for provocation. These collections, provocative in their communication, evoke Bataille’s exploration in *Death and Sensuality* of the delicate balance between taboo and transgression in art. The provocative nature of these collections often stems from the discord between McQueen’s intense thematic ambitions and the public's reception, further highlighting his ability to stir debate and engage audiences in complex conversations about the limits of fashion as an artistic medium.

In contrast, a selection of three collections has been identified to serve as counterparts within the provocative spectrum, chosen for their thematic resonance and calmer tone, offering a nuanced counterpoint to the aforementioned works. *Widows of Culloden* stands in opposition to *Highland Rape*, employing historical references to evoke a narrative steeped in solemnity rather

than shock. Similarly, *The Girl Who Lived in the Tree* contrasts with *Nihilism*, presenting a fairy-tale-inspired vision that diverges from the raw, deconstructed aesthetic of the latter and is notably resonant and engaging with the audience. Lastly, *Sarabande*, with its intricate floral designs and homage to classical art, offers a serene alternative to the unsettling themes explored in *Bellmer La Poupée*. This contemplative and aesthetic engagement with beauty and history is illuminated through the lens of Scruton's *Beauty: A Very Short Introduction*, providing a philosophical perspective on beauty that transcends the visual to touch upon the ethical and the sublime, further solidifying its success in achieving a profound communicative impact.

Through this comparative lens, the analysis seeks to illuminate the complexities and varied interpretations that McQueen's work continues to inspire, highlighting the designer's enduring legacy as a storyteller capable of navigating both the tranquil and tumultuous waters of fashion with equal finesse.

4.5.1 Provocative Collections

The dialogue surrounding the *Highland Rape* collection epitomizes the complexities and potential misunderstandings that can arise in the reception of fashion as an art form. A poignant remark by Church encapsulates a prevalent critique: "The very title of the show 'Highland Rape' has been done to shock people. It's been done to attract publicity. It has succeeded, and that, in a way, is sad, because I think women want to look at fashion, but they don't want to see it in some way as portraying them as a victim" (Church qtd. in *McQueen* 0:34:25).

Contrasting with this interpretation, McQueen himself provided clarification on the intent behind his controversial collection: "I'm not misogynist, but the idea was saying to the public, that a man takes from a woman. The woman's not giving it. And that's what rape is. My oldest

sister was badly beaten up by her husband. When you're eight years old and you're seeing your sister strangled by her husband who's now dead, thank God, you know, all you wanna do is make women look stronger" (*McQueen* 0:34:41).

Critics and scholars have examined *Highland Rape* from various angles, offering perspectives that range from critique to deep analysis, highlighting its complex layers. Shahidha Bari's observation of a green leather shift dress, "cut simply, with a pewter-studded collar, sharply rebarbative, and a tear across the right breast," encapsulates the raw yet profoundly symbolic aesthetic McQueen employed (63). The woman who wears it, as Bari notes, "is cast as belligerent and beleaguered at once," embodying both defiance and vulnerability (63). This tangible description of the garment opens the door to a broader analysis of McQueen's thematic concerns—power, submission, and resilience—woven through his work.

Central to understanding *Highland Rape* is McQueen's intention behind the collection's controversial title, which has often been misinterpreted. As McQueen clarified, the title referred not to the sexual violence against women, but to the historical plundering of the Scottish Highlands by English colonizers in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries. This history resonated deeply with McQueen, compounded by his awareness of contemporary atrocities like the genocides in Rwanda and Bosnia. Bari emphasizes that McQueen strongly rebuked criticism suggesting that the collection aestheticized sexual violence; instead, his alignment of rape with colonization suggests a more troubling parallel—"the contested and exploited terrain of a woman's body could not only parallel a turbulent national history, it could carry it, understanding it, providing its most plangent articulation" (63).

This metaphorical use of the female body as a symbol of colonization deepens the unsettling resonance of McQueen's work, forcing a confrontation with the ways in which bodies

and lands are both claimed, controlled, and exploited. In aligning these forms of violence, McQueen made a powerful and uncomfortable statement about the deep, often horrific similarities between personal and national trauma, highlighting the "deep and awful" resemblance between the two (Bari 63).

Evans's commentary highlights the polarizing reception of the *Highland Rape* collection, with particular attention to the "styling and presentation...which attracted the greatest criticism" ("Desire and Dread" 202). Much of the press coverage focused on accusations of misogyny, centered around the imagery of "semi-naked, staggering, and brutalized women" and the provocative use of the word "rape" in the title (Evans, "Desire and Dread" 202). This visceral imagery sparked heated debates, with critics interpreting the collection as an assault on women, amplifying concerns over the objectification and aestheticization of violence.

This disconnect between McQueen's creative vision and its public reception underscores the intricate tension between a designer's intended message and the audience's interpretation. In this case, the symbolism McQueen employed, drawing parallels between historical colonization and bodily exploitation, was overshadowed by the provocative presentation, sparking debates that extended beyond the runway and into cultural discourse.

By navigating these highly charged themes, McQueen exposed the complex interplay between fashion, history, and politics, illustrating how easily meaning can be contested when images of power and vulnerability are placed on display. This tension between intent and reception reveals the delicate balance creators must strike between artistic expression and societal sensitivities.

Bari delves deeper into McQueen's ideology, referencing his statement, "When you see a woman wearing McQueen...there's a certain hardness to the clothes that makes her look

powerful" (qtd. in Bari 65). This insight delves into McQueen's challenge to conventional womenswear, proposing garments as armor rather than invitations to touch. Bari's reflection raises poignant questions about the societal expectations placed on women's dress and the latent fears it may seek to address—from environmental exposures to the male gaze and the potential for violence.

This sentiment contrasts sharply with traditional views of womenswear, which, "with its silkier sheens and softer fibers, often encourages contact" (Bari 65). However, McQueen's approach underscores the inherent scandal of such traditional womenswear; it "invites touch so much more than any other categories of dress, as if the female body were itself intended to be made available to the grasp of others and its clothing only ever a solicitation." Yet, the reality that McQueen illuminates is one where clothing should act as a boundary, a means to "keep others at arm's length" (Bari 65)

He understood the underlying agitation and anxiety of womenswear, prompting us to confront difficult questions: "When women dress, what is it that they are seeking to keep at bay? What is it that women should fear? Is it the physical exposure of our environment—the forces of nature, the elements, the cold, the hot, the sharp, and the rough? Is it men—their gaze, their judgment and disapprobation? Is it the touch that can turn to violence without invitation? And against any of those things, what confidence can we have that the garments we wear will protect us, providing a barrier that could be in any way sufficient to the task of holding off the world?" (Bari 66).

Moreover, McQueen's perspective highlights a crucial point: "Clothes cannot 'invite' assault or signal sexual availability without consent. The clothed body is not divorced from the

consciousness it contains, and the gaze has no automatic right to become grasp. But in those most awful circumstances in which it makes no difference what we say or do, we realize what little protection our clothes could ever have afforded us anyway" (Bari 66). McQueen's work is a powerful commentary on the complex relationship between clothing, societal expectations, and the autonomy of the individual, urging a reevaluation of how womenswear is perceived and its role as more than just a fashion statement but a statement of power, protection, and personal boundary.

Intersecting with Bataille's *Death and Sensuality*, the thematic essence of the *Highland Rape* collection can be dissected through the prisms of eroticism, violence, and the breach of societal taboos. Bataille's exploration into the interconnectedness of life, death, and eroticism provides a profound backdrop against which McQueen's work can be understood. "Eroticism, it may be said, is assenting to life up to the point of death," Bataille articulates, suggesting that the true nature of eroticism lies in its ability to dissolve the very boundaries that define our existence, touching upon the liminal spaces between life and death, presence and absence (11).

The collection's provocative title and thematic content thrust the audience into a realm where fashion intersects with socio-political commentary, forcing a confrontation with the uncomfortable realities of historical violence and trauma. By weaving these elements into the fabric of his designs, McQueen creates narratives that compel the audience to reflect on the darker aspects of history and the human condition.

In aligning with Bataille's notion that the summit of eroticism is the moment when one approaches death, McQueen's collection can be seen as a metaphorical exploration of the 'death' of traditional fashion norms and the 'birth' of a new, unbounded aesthetic that dares to confront and articulate the unspeakable. The torn and distressed garments of *Highland Rape* symbolize a

tearing away from conventional beauty and aesthetics, venturing instead into a space where beauty coexists with brutality, and strength emerges through vulnerability.

Echoing the existential inquiries that McQueen navigates through his broader body of work, the *Nihilism* collection delves into a poignant narrative that mirrors Bataille's contemplation of eroticism's ties to death and societal defiance, showcasing a daring confrontation with the conventions of beauty and the fabric of societal norms.

Nihilism collection, resonating with the haunting tones of Cypress Hill's 'I Wanna Get High,' unveils a profound narrative that aligns with Bataille's exploration of the intricate relationship between eroticism, death, and the transgression of societal norms. The collection, notable for its bold designs such as the infamous "bumsters," embodies the concept that, "Beauty is desired in order that it may be befouled; not for its own sake, but for the joy brought by the certainty of profaning it" (Bataille 144). This paradoxical allure of beauty and the pleasure found in its desecration reflect McQueen's intent to deconstruct established aesthetics and societal conventions, navigating the thematic landscape where the constructs of life and death intersect. By urging the audience to confront the unsettling realities of violence, power, and human fragility, McQueen prepares the ground for a deeper exploration of these themes.

Evans's analysis further probes these implications, particularly highlighting how McQueen's collections starkly confront themes of brutality and decay, thus drawing a direct line between the aesthetic experience and the thematic depth of his work. Evans points out, "His [McQueen's] second show, Nihilism, was staged in October 1993. It featured Edwardian jackets in corroded gilt, over tops apparently splattered with blood or dirt to create the impression of bloody, post-operative breasts under the sheer muslin" ("Desire and Dread" 202). This vivid portrayal challenges and transcends conventional norms, echoing Bataille's belief in the

transformative power of poetry and eroticism, where "Poetry leads to the same place as all forms of eroticism - to the blending and fusion of separate objects. It leads us to eternity, it leads us to death, and through death to continuity" (25). McQueen's collection, through its provocative nature, serves as a shock and a profound critique and redefinition of fashion, beauty, and societal boundaries, drawing from death to lend its narrative an authoritative gravitas. Evans's observation of the *Nihilism* collection's reception, emphasizing "shocked, if not universally hostile, press coverage (Hume 1993)," underscores McQueen's intent to stir and provoke thought beyond mere aesthetics ("Desire and Dread" 202). This confrontational approach, far from seeking shock for shock's sake, delves into a critique of established societal norms and the often uncomfortable truths lying beneath the surface of convention.

Continuing McQueen's trajectory of challenging established norms and provoking thought, his Spring/Summer 1997 collection, *Bellmer la Poupée*, ventures further into the realm of the surreal and provocative. Deeply influenced by the art of Bellmer, this collection extends McQueen's exploration of themes such as decay, rebirth, and the critique of societal conventions.

Bellmer la Poupée captivates with its theatricality and complex narrative, engaging with the objectification of the body and themes of dismemberment and reconstruction—echoing Bellmer's unsettling dolls. Through McQueen's use of materials and collaboration with Fleet Bigwood, the collection pushes the boundaries of traditional fashion and enriches his ongoing narrative on beauty, societal expectations, and the multifaceted human experience.

The use of provocative imagery, such as Debra Shaw's restrictive frame and the photograph of an emaciated African child, sparked discussions and criticism. However, the collection's technicality and inventive vision drew acclaim. Iain R. Webb remarked, "There are few more rebellious, or far-sighted, than Alexander McQueen. His show was the highlight of the

event" (Gleason 45). Amy M. Spindler reflected on the collection's profound impact, noting, "The standing ovation was for the work, so sculptured and so precisely cut, that when Mr. McQueen sent the models splashing their clothes through a 50-foot wading pool that acted as a runway, it was like seeing the ‘Guernica’ damaged" (Gleason 45).

Evans offers a nuanced examination of *Bellmer la Poupée*, focusing on McQueen's exploration of abjection and interiority concerning the female body. She describes how McQueen, like Hans Bellmer, was driven by a need to dissect and reconstruct, thereby pushing the boundaries of fashion beyond its conventional focus on surface and polish. Evans notes, "McQueen’s first collections explored the taboo area of interiority, breaching the boundaries between inside and out...actively explored the tropes of abjection in relation to the female body" ("Desire and Dread" 204). This sheds light on McQueen's approach to fashion, where the act of revealing internal complexities and the darker facets of human nature becomes central to his expression, challenging traditional aesthetic norms and inviting deeper contemplation of beauty and form.

Tim Blanks' reflection on the *Bellmer La Poupée* collection adds another layer to our understanding of the show's significance within McQueen's oeuvre. Blanks highlights the anatomical and restrictive elements of the collection, drawing a direct line to McQueen's inspiration from Hans Bellmer's fetishistic manipulation of dolls. He observes, "It was an incredibly anatomical show...a perfect inspiration for McQueen...chopping the proportions...to make you look longer, better, smaller, thinner" (Style.com., "Alexander McQueen's Spring 1997 La Poupée Collection"). Blanks also points out the physical and psychological demands placed on the models, particularly Debra Shaw, whose presentation in a restrictive metal frame challenged traditional runway norms and pushed the boundaries of fashion presentation. His

insight that "you never ever got the sense that McQueen said to himself, 'I can't do this; it's impossible,'" underscores McQueen's pursuit of the unattainable, and his desire to transcend the limits of fashion (Style.com., "Alexander McQueen's Spring 1997 La Poupée Collection").

The demanding portrayal of models like Debra Shaw echoes Bataille's exploration of the objectification of the body. Bataille posits, "Similarly the animal quality that persists in man, his sexual exuberance, could only be thought of as a thing if we had the power to abolish it and to go on living as if it did not exist. We do indeed deny it but vainly. Sexuality thought of as filthy or beastly is still the greatest barrier to the reduction of man to the level of the thing" (158). Through Shaw's restrictive metal frame presentation, the collection contests the norms of the runway and manifests Bataille's idea that the components of our primal nature, which might be suppressed or objectified, are inseparably tied to our human identity.

Furthermore, Bataille's discussion on the impossibility of reducing humanity to mere objects due to our inherent animal qualities and sexual exuberance echoes the deliberate provocations and the breaking of taboos seen in the collection. He elaborates, "Animal nature or sexual exuberance is that which prevents us from being reduced to mere things" (144). By integrating the raw, unfiltered aspects of human and animal nature, McQueen underscores a resistance to the commodification and objectification of the body, instead embracing its complex, intrinsic value.

In delving into McQueen's provocative collections, the narrative has traversed through the provocative, the profound, and the perturbing, encapsulating McQueen's unrivaled ability to provoke, question, and challenge through his sartorial expressions. From *Highland Rape* to *Nihilism* and *Bellmer La Poupée*, these collections stand as a testament to McQueen's deep engagement with themes of power, vulnerability, and the human condition, often mediated

through the lens of historical narratives, personal experiences, and societal critiques. By invoking the complex interplay between eroticism, death, and societal taboos, McQueen pushed the boundaries of fashion and offered a critique of and commentary on the nature of beauty, the construction of femininity, and the ever-present specter of mortality.

Transitioning from the exploration of McQueen's provocative collections, the focus shifts to the resonant collections in the subsequent section. This segment aims to illuminate the other spectrum, where McQueen's creations, though less controversial, remain equally profound in their craftsmanship, thematic depth, and aesthetic innovation. These collections offer a different lens through which to appreciate McQueen's versatility as a designer, showcasing his ability to convey beauty, historical homage, and narrative elegance without the shock factor associated with his more provocative works.

4.5.2 Resonant Collections

In the realm of fashion, where the boundaries between the real and the visionary often blur, Alexander McQueen emerged as a figure of relentless pursuit of the extraordinary. Anne Deniau encapsulates the essence of his creative spirit in her reflection: "Sky is the limit, he used to say. I was immediately taken by his wild visions and his sharp mind but also by his tireless work habits, his countless trials, and never-ending research" (15). This ethos of boundless creativity and rigorous exploration underpins *The Widows of Culloden* collection, an evocative journey into the heart of Scottish history and a testament to his deep engagement with narratives of power, loss, and regeneration.

The Widows of Culloden, a collection steeped in the aftermath of the titular 1746 battle, marks a poignant exploration of Scottish heritage and the complex interplay of beauty and

tragedy. This assemblage of fifty ensembles does more than revisit the hallmarks of McQueen's design philosophy; it reimagines them, breathing new life into the familiar. As Susannah Frankel, fashion editor of the *Independent*, aptly notes, this collection marked McQueen's vibrant return to "the unbridled spectacle and raw power with which he made his name" (Gleason 147).

The intricate tailoring, the play of tweed, the sculptural emphasis on nipped-in waists and padded hips, alongside the tactile juxtaposition of torn chiffon and lace, embody a dark Romanticism that is quintessentially McQueen. Yet, it is the revival of these elements, "the old made new again," that underscores the collection's innovation (Gleason 147). McQueen himself encapsulated the driving force behind his creations: "I wanted to start from the crux, and the crux is my heritage" (qtd. in A. Wilson 300). This reflection is mirrored in the understanding that "Much that is said about beauty and its importance in our lives ignores the minimal beauty of an unpretentious street, a nice pair of shoes, or a tasteful piece of wrapping paper as though these things belonged to a different order of value from a church by Bramante or a Shakespeare sonnet" (Scruton 10). McQueen's collection, steeped in the aftermath of historical tragedy, brings the ethereal into the tangible, reminding us that beauty resides not only in grandeur but in the nuanced revival of heritage and personal narrative.

Nature, a recurrent motif in McQueen's oeuvre, is re-envisioned through a lens of artifice and ingenuity. Treacy's Perspex antlers and the employment of feathers not only in headdresses but as integral components of gowns—transforming fabric into a semblance of a bird's plumage—speak to a fusion of the natural world with the imaginative realm of art (Gleason 151). These elements bestow an ethereal glamour and a regal majesty upon the models, elevating the runway to a tableau of fantastical wilderness. It is a striking embodiment of the idea that "the experience of natural beauty...contains a reassurance that this world is a right and fitting place to

be - a home in which our human powers and prospects find confirmation" (Scruton 55).

McQueen's own words shed light on his creative process: "I get my ideas out of my dreams...if you're lucky enough to use something you see in a dream, it is purely original. It's not in the world - it's in your head" (qtd. in Gleason 152). The collection's denouement, marked by the holographic resurrection of Kate Moss, transcends mere fashion showmanship to become an iconic moment of surprise and innovation. This spectacle, embedding McQueen's craftsmanship within the collective memory, epitomizes the enduring impact of *The Widows of Culloden*. As Kerry Youmans recalls, soon after arriving at the venue, McQueen invited him to view the hologram: "We sat and watched the hologram and it was so moving because he was so moved by it. And during the show itself I saw members of the audience in tears" (qtd. in A. Wilson 300).

As McQueen revisits the landmarks of his career and propels them into a new dimension, where the past and the imagined coalesce into a vivid mosaic of beauty and introspection, a philosophical resonance can be found in *Beauty: A Very Short Introduction*. Reflecting on McQueen's journey, his work exemplifies the concept of "purposiveness without purpose," a central theme in the philosophy of beauty. This idea encapsulates the essence of art and beauty as existing for their own sake, beyond any utilitarian function. McQueen's collections, steeped in historical reference and imaginative power, transcend the immediate and practical, inviting audiences into a realm where beauty serves as a form of communication and a bridge between worlds. His creations evoke a deeper dialogue, transforming fashion into an art form that explores the boundaries of human experience and cultural expression.

In Kantian terms, McQueen's work exemplifies how we can perceive harmony and order in craftsmanship, thematic coherence, and aesthetic presentation that appear purposeful without serving a specific, intentional practical function. The intricate lace, tartan patterns, antler motifs,

and references to historical garments create a visual experience that evokes deep emotional and aesthetic responses. These responses are not connected to the functionality of the clothing but rather to the appreciation of beauty, craftsmanship, and the rich narratives embedded within the designs (Kant 64–6).

McQueen's ability to weave narratives of beauty, vulnerability, and resilience through his collections compels us to look beyond the mere aesthetic appeal to the deeper meanings his work conveys. This prowess is vividly exemplified in *The Girl Who Lived in the Tree*, a collection inspired by a whimsical story of escape and fantasy. McQueen's artistry in this collection transcends the ordinary, elevating the viewer into a contemplation of the ethereal, blending fashion with fairytale-like storytelling.

Jess Hallett, a British casting director who has been instrumental in bringing McQueen's visions to life since 2002, highlights this collection for its enchanting narrative. The show's thematic evolution begins with a darker, Victorian-inspired mood, models adorned in dark, brunette hairstyles, and gradually transitions to a lighter, more ethereal aesthetic—symbolizing a journey from darkness to light, or perhaps from one state of being to another (SHOWstudio, "Interview: Jess Hallett on Lee McQueen"). This evolution within the show is indicative of McQueen's deep interest in transformation and his capacity to express complex narratives through clothing and presentation.

Gleason sets a vivid scene for one of these transformative narratives: "Once again, the Alexander McQueen show takes place at the Palais Omnisports de Paris-Bercy. In the center of the stage towers a huge tree wrapped in silk tulle. The fabric fans out, completely covering the square stage. 'I’ve got a 600-year-old elm tree in my garden,' McQueen explains, 'and I made up this story of a girl who lives in it and comes out of the darkness to meet a prince and become a

queen'" (qtd. in Gleason 179).

Critics' reactions to the collection diverged, showcasing the subjective nature of beauty and art. Sarah Mower's accolade, "It was a day when his brilliance had never shone more brightly," contrasts sharply with Suzy Menkes's critique on wearability, indicating a spectrum of interpretations (qtd. in Gleason 184). This mirrors discussions in *Beauty: A Very Short Introduction* about art's varied reception, where Scruton elaborates, "Art answers the riddle of existence: it tells us why we exist by imbuing our lives with a sense of fittingness. In the highest form of beauty, life becomes its own justification" (108). This sentiment reflects McQueen's work, where beauty and artistry delve into deeper existential questions, eliciting a broad range of emotional responses from admiration to critique.

Dolly Jones's reflection, "More than 1,000 of us sat spellbound as one of the most beautiful fashion fairy tales of our age was unveiled," captures the transformative power of McQueen's collections. Aligning with the philosophical discourse on beauty, these collections challenge and expand traditional notions of beauty, inviting viewers into a contemplative dialogue with art (Gleason 184). Through *The Girl Who Lived in the Tree*, McQueen showcases his innovative design demonstrating how art can reflect and transcend immediate reality, compelling the audience to explore the layers of meaning beneath the surface.

From the ethereal storytelling and transformative narratives of *The Girl Who Lived in the Tree*, the journey through McQueen's world leads to another seminal collection: *Sarabande*. This collection, much like its predecessors, embodies McQueen's fascination with the juxtaposition of life's ephemeral nature against the backdrop of eternal beauty. McQueen himself encapsulated the essence of *Sarabande* when he said, "Things rot. It was all about decay. I used flowers because they die," highlighting a poignant reflection on decay juxtaposed with the use of

luxurious materials (qtd. in A. Wilson 305). This mirrors Scruton's observation that "beauty can be consoling, disturbing, sacred, profane; it can be exhilarating, appealing, inspiring, chilling. It can affect us in an unlimited variety of ways. Yet it is never viewed with indifference: beauty demands to be noticed; it speaks to us directly like the voice of an intimate friend" (preface 11).

Central to the collection were sculptural dresses with exaggerated proportions that celebrated the female form in all its vulnerability and strength, underlining Scruton's assertion that beauty can be found in a broad spectrum of forms, from the tangible to the abstract, in nature and art alike (107). The pièce de résistance was the final gown, a breathtaking display of flowers in their prime, cascading from the fabric. As the model moved, petals fell in silent, eloquent testimony to life's fleeting nature. This spectacle, where the ephemeral beauty of falling flowers symbolized the inevitability of decay and death, while the lingering scent they left behind spoke to the resilience of life, encapsulates Scruton's view that beauty, in its deepest form, compels us to contemplate our existence and the world around us.

After the theatricality of *The Widows of Culloden* show, critics had imagined *Sarabande* to be less grand. Yet, McQueen surpassed expectations. Elizabeth Saltzman Walker of *Vanity Fair* reflected on the show's impact, saying, "We were given this gift tonight," capturing the sense of awe and gratitude felt by those in attendance. Alexandra Shulman of *British Vogue* praised McQueen's dramatic sensibility, noting, "He has this great sense of drama - always," underscoring the designer's flair for melding fashion with powerful storytelling and dramatic presentations (qtd. in Gleason 161).

Through *Sarabande*, McQueen invites a contemplative dialogue with beauty, engaging with the paradox that, while beauty commands attention and evokes a range of emotional responses, it is never met with indifference. This collection stands as a testament to McQueen's

conviction that fashion is an art form capable of exploring the intricate interplay between life, death, beauty, and decay, offering profound insights into human existence and the world around us. As one navigates the landscapes of McQueen's resonant collections, fashion transcends its role as mere attire, evolving into a narrative medium rich in historical depth, philosophical inquiry, and emotional resonance. His work encourages a view of fashion not simply as an aesthetic expression but as an active dialogue with the world, exploring themes of beauty, decay, vulnerability, and strength.

The upcoming section delves into McQueen's complex portrayal of women, oscillating between the realms of danger and delicacy. Drawing from critical perspectives on the Marquis de Sade, this analysis contrasts the thematic content and public reception of McQueen's provocative versus resonant collections. The focus sharpens on how these portrayals either challenge or reinforce cultural narratives surrounding femininity and power, examining the tension between strength and vulnerability that permeates his work. By invoking de Sade, McQueen’s collections raise unsettling questions about autonomy, control, and the cultural codification of femininity.

4.5.3 Comparative Analysis

In the sartorial universe that Alexander McQueen crafted, the delineation between provocative and resonant collections serves as a canvas upon which the designer articulated a narrative on femininity, power, and the gaze. McQueen’s oeuvre, a testament to his deep engagement with personal and historical narratives, invites a reevaluation of traditional fashion paradigms. At the heart of this exploration lies a pivotal question: how do McQueen's collections, both provocative and resonant, engage with and transform the viewer's gaze, especially in the context of empowering women?

McQueen's work oscillates between the realms of the audacious and the sublime, characterized by its emotional depth, and thematic complexity. It compels viewers to confront their perceptions and prejudices concerning femininity and power dynamics. At the heart of McQueen's narrative lies the transformative gaze—from a potential tool of objectification to one of awe, respect, and introspection. Through his provocative collections, McQueen challenges the male gaze, portraying women as formidable entities and shifting traditional sexual overtones toward feelings of unease and admiration. This empowerment, deeply ingrained in McQueen's personal history of trauma and his profound bond with his mother is vividly expressed in garments that serve as both armor and declarations of an indomitable spirit.

Such a radical approach becomes even more apparent when comparing McQueen's controversial collections to those considered less provocative. While it might seem that the male gaze is diminished, confronted with silhouettes that reject overt displays of violence, the core spirit—a defiant stance against sexual objectification—persists across his oeuvre. Even as the external manifestation of his collections evolved towards more aesthetically pleasing forms, they maintained a provocative undercurrent. These garments, irrespective of their provocative nature, continued to challenge and subvert the sexual gaze, embodying McQueen's enduring commitment to empowering women through fashion. Beyond mere visual appeal, his designs acted as a formidable force, preserving their edginess and disavowing any sexual connotations.

Drawing parallels with de Sade's exploration of desire and societal norms, McQueen's work, akin to de Sade's provocative literature, urges audiences to reevaluate societal norms and the limitations placed on personal freedom and expression. Works such as *Philosophy in the Bedroom* and *Justine* illuminate the complexities of power, control, and the quest for liberation through the articulation of desire, themes that deeply resonate with McQueen's fashion ethos. In

this manner, McQueen, much like de Sade, encourages a critical examination of conventional narratives surrounding femininity, beauty, and authority, challenging viewers and wearers alike to question and confront the societal constraints on individual expression and autonomy.

De Sade's portrayal of characters who navigate through societal condemnation to assert their will reflects a philosophical stance that champions the individual's capacity to defy norms and redefine their existence (*Justine, Philosophy in the Bedroom, and other Writings*). This notion is mirrored in the *Highland Rape*, where the apparent brutality of the collection is juxtaposed with the underlying narrative of strength, resilience, and defiance against historical oppression (Evans, "Desire and Dread" 201–2). McQueen, through his fashion, echoes de Sade's celebration of the individual's power to transform their circumstances, employing this theme to reshape perceptions of femininity from victimhood to empowerment. Drawing on de Sade's philosophy, McQueen's work reflects the notion that "the absolute egoist is he who is able to transform everything disagreeable into something likable, everything repugnant into something attractive...In order to be at the mercy of nothing, it was necessary for him to experience everything" (44). This alignment with de Sade's concept of absolute control and transformation underscores McQueen's intent to reclaim power, particularly for women, by transforming traditional symbols of vulnerability into displays of strength.

Similarly, the contrast between *Nihilism* and *The Girl Who Lived in the Tree* exemplifies McQueen's adeptness at navigating between the overtly provocative and the subtly powerful. *Nihilism*, with its stark, raw imagery, challenges the audience in a manner reminiscent of de Sade's confrontational style, forcing a confrontation with the uncomfortable or taboo. Conversely, *The Girl Who Lived in the Tree*, through its ethereal beauty and narrative depth, offers a different form of challenge to the societal gaze—one that is no less powerful for its

subtlety, embodying the complexity and multifaceted nature of desire and power as explored by de Sade.

The dialogue between *Bellmer la Poupée* and *Sarabande* further illustrates the interplay of visibility, power, and transformation within McQueen's work. *Bellmer la Poupée*, inspired by Hans Bellmer's art, echoes de Sade's fascination with the body and the manipulation of form as a means of exploring desire and autonomy. *Sarabande*, with its delicate beauty juxtaposed against themes of decay, evokes de Sade's reflections on the ephemeral nature of beauty and the inherent power within the cycle of life and death. Both collections, through their distinct lenses, invite the viewer to reconsider the boundaries between beauty, desirability, and power. By challenging conventional aesthetics and societal norms, McQueen, akin to de Sade, opens a dialogue on the complexities of human desire, power, and identity. His collections serve as profound commentaries on the human condition, pushing the boundaries of fashion as a medium for cultural and semiotic exploration.

The enduring impact of McQueen's work lies in its ability to provoke thought and challenge perceptions, fostering a discourse that transcends the conventional boundaries of fashion. In navigating the delicate balance between shock and substance, McQueen illuminates the power of fashion as a reflective mirror to society and invites a deeper exploration into the layers of meaning woven into the fabric of his creations. Thus, McQueen's legacy, marked by both controversy and acclaim, underscores the transformative potential of fashion as a platform for challenging perceptions and fostering dialogue on a spectrum of social, historical, and personal themes.

Within this context of legacy and transformation, the "Savage Beauty" exhibition emerges as a pivotal moment in the posthumous appreciation and understanding of McQueen's

contributions to fashion and beyond. Serving as a comprehensive retrospective, "Savage Beauty" showcases the breadth and depth of McQueen's oeuvre, immersing viewers in the dramatic and emotionally charged world he created. The exhibition invites audiences to witness firsthand the intricate dialogues between strength and fragility, tradition and innovation, and life and death that define his work.

4.6 The "Savage Beauty" Exhibition

In the fall of 1998, Andrew Bolton, then a junior curator, experienced his first encounter with the transformative power of Alexander McQueen's fashion through his 13th collection, aptly named *No 13*. This collection witnessed from a hard-won standing ticket, left an indelible mark on Bolton, initiating a deep admiration for McQueen's work. McQueen's ability to blend theatricality with fashion, creating installations and performances rather than mere catwalk presentations, was unprecedented. From shows encapsulated within snow globes to those ending in illusions of golden showers, McQueen's runway was "a canvas of his boundless imagination." (TEDx Talks, "Beauty, transgression - bringing Alexander McQueen to the Met").

The emotional intensity and the sublime beauty of McQueen's *No. 13* showcased at Gainsborough Studios in East London was a pivotal moment for Bolton. The collection, embodying poetic and poignant themes, featured Aimee Mullins, an athlete with prosthetic legs, challenging conventional notions of beauty and celebrating "the body as a site of contention." McQueen's work, deeply autobiographical, aimed not just to present fashion but to evoke visceral reactions, often leaving his audience "in a state of shock or contemplation" (TEDx Talks, "Beauty, transgression - bringing Alexander McQueen to the Met").

Following McQueen's untimely death in 2010, Bolton was moved to propose an

exhibition in McQueen's honor. "Savage Beauty," far from being a comprehensive retrospective, was envisioned as "an essay or a short story," capturing the essence of McQueen's influence and emotional power. Bolton, leveraging the "raw and fresh memories" of McQueen's close-knit team, sought to present an exhibition that resonated with the authenticity and intensity of McQueen's original shows (TEDx Talks, "Beauty, transgression - bringing Alexander McQueen to the Met").

Choosing to center the exhibition around the concept of the sublime and McQueen's engagement with Romanticism, Bolton aimed to highlight McQueen's conceptual provocations rather than his career chronologically. This focus allowed the exhibition to celebrate McQueen's role as an artist whose work transcended fashion to become "a form of art that deeply moved people." "Savage Beauty" was "an unapologetic love poem to McQueen," deeply subjective, reflecting Bolton's personal admiration and emotional connection to McQueen's work (TEDx Talks, "Beauty, transgression - bringing Alexander McQueen to the Met").

"Savage Beauty" became a monumental success, drawing over 660,000 visitors and becoming one of the museum's most popular exhibitions. The success was attributed not to the morbid curiosity surrounding McQueen's death but to "the emotional power and sublime beauty" of his work that resonated with visitors. McQueen's exhibitions, like "Savage Beauty," became pilgrimage sites for fans and admirers, further cementing his status as "an icon of fashion and art" (TEDx Talks, "Beauty, transgression - bringing Alexander McQueen to the Met"). This widespread acclaim laid the groundwork for a deeply significant moment in the exhibition's journey, staging at the Victoria and Albert Museum (V&A) in London.

Curated by Claire Wilcox, "Savage Beauty" at the V&A represented a poignant homecoming for Lee Alexander McQueen's work. Reflecting on the significance of the

exhibition's London staging, Wilcox shared, "Words fail me, yes, it's such a map of privilege," highlighting the profound honor of showcasing McQueen's legacy in his birth city (SHOWstudio, "Interview: Claire Wilcox on Lee McQueen"). The collaboration with McQueen's close associates, including Gainsbury and Leane, ensured the exhibition was imbued with authenticity, capturing the essence of McQueen's vision.

Acknowledging Bolton's foundational work, Wilcox noted, "We're absolutely building on his brilliant curation," underscoring a continuum rather than a departure from the MET's presentation. Her admiration for Bolton's work was evident: "I just thought this is the best fashion show...I've ever seen," expressing the profound impact of the original exhibition on her own approach to curating the V&A iteration (SHOWstudio, "Interview: Claire Wilcox on Lee McQueen").

A highlight of the London exhibition was the ambitious expansion of the "Cabinet of Curiosities." Utilizing the V&A's vast gallery space, Wilcox and her team crafted an immersive environment that showcased McQueen's diverse inspirations. "What if we just extend it, make it go up and up," Wilcox contemplated, maximizing the exhibition's spatial dimensions to fully envelop visitors in McQueen's creative universe (SHOWstudio, "Interview: Claire Wilcox on Lee McQueen").

The inclusion of a London gallery served as a crucial prelude, grounding McQueen's broader narrative in his formative experiences and roots. "It seemed important to say something about London and McQueen's roots," Wilcox explained, emphasizing the exhibition's commitment to contextualizing McQueen's journey from his early days to his rise as a global fashion icon (SHOWstudio, "Interview: Claire Wilcox on Lee McQueen").

Wilcox shared McQueen's connection to the V&A, noting his affinity for the museum's

cast courts and Arts and Crafts galleries. "He said, 'I'd like to be locked in here every night,'" she recalled, highlighting McQueen's profound appreciation for the museum's collections (SHOWstudio, "Interview: Claire Wilcox on Lee McQueen"). This connection made the V&A an especially fitting venue for "Savage Beauty," aligning McQueen's inspirations with the museum's historical and cultural significance.

"Savage Beauty" at the V&A, as articulated by Wilcox, emerged as a living testament to McQueen's enduring influence. The collaborative effort to faithfully represent McQueen's legacy in London enriched the exhibition with a deeply personal and cultural resonance. Through Wilcox's curatorial vision and a dedication to authenticity, "Savage Beauty" at the V&A celebrated McQueen's revolutionary spirit, ensuring his legacy continues to inspire and provoke. It is within this meticulously crafted homage that the unique essence of McQueen's work fully reveals itself, transcending the ordinary confines of fashion exhibitions.

"Savage Beauty" is not like any other fashion exhibition, transcending conventional displays of haute couture. As observed by Rachel Cooke from *The Guardian*, McQueen's work is "of a different order altogether," where technical marvels such as "a dress of razor clams! A skirt made from plywood!" evoke awe that quickly shades into unease. This complexity is at the heart of McQueen's talent; his creations are not merely garments but "as close to being works of art as fashion ever comes." However, this artistry is accompanied by elements of disturbance and provocation, with McQueen's designs often exuding a "suggestive and cruel" aura, leaving a mark of "unease" alongside their beauty (Cooke).

McQueen's famous intention, "I want people to be afraid of the women I dress," underscores the intrinsic element of fear in his designs, reflecting more on his personal narrative than on the observer's experience (qtd. in Bolton, *Savage Beauty* 60). This approach prompts

reflection on the complex interplay between visibility and invisibility in fashion, where the painstakingly crafted beauty of a garment contrasts with the obscured identity of the wearer.

The curation of "Savage Beauty," while visually magnificent, presented challenges in its thematic arrangement. The decision to forgo a narrative structure in favor of thematic rooms, while aesthetically striking, raised questions about the exhibition's depth. The "intense frustration" regarding the accessibility of explanatory labels and the lack of biographical and contextual information about McQueen highlights the difficulties in fully engaging with the exhibition's intellectual and historical layers (Cooke).

As "Savage Beauty" unfolded across the galleries, it presented a narrative far richer than the sum of its parts, embodying McQueen's philosophy of "Beauty at any cost" (Deniau 289). This exhibition, beyond showcasing a collection of garments, illuminated the depths of McQueen's vision, where beauty coexists with, and even emerges from, the darkest corners of human experience. It reminded us that McQueen sought not just to clothe the body, but to engage with the soul, crafting narratives that speak to the very essence of being. "Beauty in the face of sorrow" encapsulates the poignant undercurrent of McQueen's work, offering a reflection on the duality of existence (Deniau 289).

As the immersive journey through "Savage Beauty" concludes, standing at the threshold of this exhibition’s complex landscape of contrasts, the thesis prepares to enter its final stages of exploration. This transition marks a pivotal moment of synthesis, where the threads of Alexander McQueen’s design philosophy weave into a coherent tapestry of empowerment. The awe and unease, magnificence and disturbance, beauty and sorrow that have defined the journey thus far are central to understanding the ethos McQueen imbued within his creations. By embracing this complexity and challenging conventional perceptions of fashion, art, and life, McQueen's vision

of empowerment comes into sharper focus. Building on this foundation, the thesis now delves deeper into McQueen’s empowerment ethos, carrying forward the insights from "Savage Beauty" into its concluding sections, where the profound impact of his work on identity, strength, and vulnerability will be further examined.

4.7 Synthesis of Findings: The Empowerment Ethos in McQueen's Design Philosophy

Personal Tragedy and Empowerment: In exploring the contrasting dynamics within the collections of Alexander McQueen, it becomes evident that his design philosophy was deeply influenced by a profound, personal tragedy—specifically, the traumatic experiences involving his sister and him. This pivotal event seemingly instilled in McQueen a compelling desire to champion women's empowerment through fashion. He envisioned and crafted garments that embodied an intimidating aura, effectively dismantling the traditional male gaze. The unique power of McQueen's designs lay in their ability to evoke a sense of unease, ensuring that any attempt at objectification was not just thwarted but rendered impossible. His creations were armors of empowerment, denying any space for the sexualization of women.

This radical approach is starkly evident when comparing McQueen's provocative collections with resonant ones. It could be argued that the male gaze underwent a transformation, losing its potency in the face of silhouettes that eschewed overt displays of violence. Yet, it is critical to recognize that the essence, the spirited defiance against sexual objectification, remained intact across all his works. Even as the outward expression of his collections evolved, becoming more aesthetically pleasing to the eye, they retained an edgy undercurrent. These garments continued to challenge and subvert the sexual gaze, embodying McQueen's enduring legacy of empowering women through fashion. His designs were not just seen; they were a force

to be reckoned with, maintaining their edge and rejecting any sexual connotations, regardless of their provocative or non-provocative nature.

Transformation of the Female Form: The enduring essence or "the force" of empowerment in Alexander McQueen's designs, even amidst themes of nakedness, as exemplified in collections, underscore his nuanced approach to the presentation of the female form. McQueen navigated the delicate balance between vulnerability and strength, ensuring that even in states of undress or minimal clothing, the garments projected an unmistakable aura of power and intimidation. This intentional design ethos effectively transformed the runway into a space where conventional perceptions of nakedness were challenged and redefined.

McQueen did not simply use nakedness as an aesthetic choice; he infused it with powerful narrative significance. In collections where the interplay between visibility and concealment was orchestrated, the naked body became a canvas of empowerment rather than an object of desire. This distinction is critical. Even with minimal fabric, McQueen's designs encapsulated an intimidating force that resonated profoundly on the runway, leaving no room for the traditional sexualized gaze to find its foothold.

Having endured abuse as a child, McQueen's affinity towards themes of empowerment and protection can be seen as deeply rooted in his own life experiences. This personal history, combined with his close relationship and admiration for his mother, infused his work with a nuanced intent: to create garments that acted as armors for women, imbuing them with an aura of invincibility against the male gaze and societal objectification.

These creations can be interpreted as McQueen's way of architecting a form of guardianship not only for the women who wore his designs but symbolically for himself as well—each piece weaving together threads of resilience, defiance, and sanctuary. The women

who graced his runways, thus, were not merely models showcasing avant-garde fashion but were embodiments of the protective figure McQueen yearned for, representations of strength and safety that he sought in his own life (*McQueen*).[29]

The armored women in these collections often sparked the provocative dialogues McQueen was known for initiating. However, this was not always the case. In his *The Japanese Garden* collection, the usual intent to provoke thought or debate was notably absent. This collection stood out for its serene and non-confrontational portrayal of Japanese aesthetics, crafted without the layers of commentary that typically challenge and engage his audience. Instead of serving as a platform for cultural critique, it presented Japanese influences in a way that suggested reverence and perhaps an idealization of the "exotic other," reflecting a different, quieter side of McQueen's narrative style. While he continued to incorporate Japanese elements into other collections, integrating them as part of the ongoing dialogue with his audience, *The Japanese Garden* was unique in its singular focus and lack of provocative engagement, marking a distinct departure from his standard practice of initiating challenging cultural conversations, presenting instead a more contemplative, reverential treatment of cultural elements. It portrayed a different form of femininity, one that embraced an almost goddess-like ideal of beauty and grace, devoid of the usual narrative confrontations.

This depiction of serene, godly womanhood segues into another profound exploration of identity in McQueen's oeuvre—the erasure of traditional gender boundaries. In stark contrast to the quiet reverence of *The Japanese Garden*, much of McQueen's work is distinguished by its

[29] Andrew, ex-boyfriend: "Those garments all tell you about Lee, and they are almost like confessional. They do relate to things that happened in his childhood. At that time, it must have also had an effect on his mind. That stuff he had to get out. I think it was a way of exorcising his demons, a way of protecting women and himself by creating these strong women who looked like they had armor on. It was armor for his heart as well, so…" (*McQueen* 0:35:13).

subversion of traditional gender norms, challenging the binary constructs of gender through the integration of masculine and feminine elements in innovative ways. His collections often featured androgynous models, fluid silhouettes, and unconventional materials that defied gendered expectations. The infamous "bumster" trousers lowered the waistline to an unprecedented level and blurred the lines between male and female fashion, suggesting a more fluid understanding of gender identity. This approach was a direct critique of societal expectations and the rigid categorization of male and female roles, offering a visual narrative that celebrated diversity and the complexity of gender, moving beyond traditional depictions to question and redefine what fashion can express about identity.

Reflecting on the diverse portrayals of women in McQueen's work, a multifaceted representation of the female form emerges—one that transcends traditional boundaries and redefines notions of femininity and empowerment. Through his work, femininity is not confined to singular archetypes, but instead unfolds as a spectrum of identities, each empowered in its own right.

McQueen's designs often depict the Empowered Woman, where themes of nakedness redefine vulnerability as an intimidating and powerful force. His approach transforms perceived weaknesses into symbols of strength, empowering the wearer by projecting an unmistakable aura of power and intimidation, even in states of undress.

Simultaneously, McQueen's Protected Woman uses garments as armor, imbuing wearers with a sense of invincibility against societal pressures and objectification. This thematic choice weaves together threads of resilience and defiance, reflecting McQueen's personal history and his intent to offer protection and empowerment through his artistic expressions.

Moreover, McQueen's Elegantly Feminine Woman celebrates sculptural femininity and

ultimate elegance. These garments emphasize the sophistication and grace of the female form, showcasing his capability to capture and enhance the natural beauty and elegance of his wearers through meticulous tailoring and thoughtful design.

Lastly, the Transformative, Androgynous Woman in McQueen's collections promotes a broader spectrum of human experience by embracing fluidity and subverting traditional gender norms. His use of androgynous models, fluid silhouettes, and unconventional materials challenges and expands conventional understandings of gender.

Together, these portrayals create a rich tapestry that reflects McQueen’s complex view of womanhood, as his designs not only challenge traditional fashion narratives but also enrich the dialogue around identity, empowerment, and the representation of the female form in contemporary culture, making each collection a profound statement of cultural and personal expression.

Complex Dialogue and Audience Reception: This conceptual framework adds a poignant dimension to understanding the discordance between McQueen and his audience. The shock and controversy that some of his collections, such as *Highland Rape* and *Bellmer La Poupée*, were not merely the result of provocative themes but also of the deep, often painful personal narratives McQueen channeled into his work. While some critics and viewers interpreted these collections through a lens of sensationalism or misogyny, recognizing McQueen's personal motivations reveals a complex dialogue between his intent to critique, protect, and empower through the medium of fashion.

The persistence of this force, despite the varying degrees of nudity, can be attributed to McQueen's deep-seated belief in the strength and complexity of women. His work celebrated the multifaceted nature of femininity, navigating beyond superficial interpretations to highlight

resilience, power, and the inherent dignity of the female form. It was not the fabric that defined the strength of his creations but the spirit of defiance and empowerment that they embodied, challenging observers to see beyond the surface and appreciate the profound statement against objectification.

The crux of the thesis, exploring the narrative of Alexander McQueen and the dynamics between him and his audience, opens a complex dialogue about the reception and interpretation of his work, particularly in relation to the controversial collections. These collections, with their stark connotations to rape and slavery, respectively, undoubtedly played a pivotal role in sparking intense debate and diverging perceptions. At first glance, the themes appear to wield a blunt force, challenging the viewer with their raw, unfiltered imagery and potential for misinterpretation. This immediate, visceral reaction to McQueen's work raises the question of why such discordance occurred, especially when the symbolic layers of his collections suggest a depth that transcends their surface-level provocations.

The answer to this question lies in the nuanced interplay between McQueen's intent and the audience's reception. While the explicit references to rape and slavery in the titles and thematic underpinnings of these collections could easily be construed as sensationalist or even misogynistic, a deeper examination reveals a more complex narrative. McQueen, known for his provocateur status and often labeled an "enfant terrible" within the fashion industry, did not shy away from employing shock value as a means of communication. However, to reduce his work to mere provocation overlooks the critical, introspective lens through which he scrutinized and challenged societal norms and historical atrocities.

Critics and audiences alike grappled with the dichotomy of McQueen's intentions versus their personal interpretations. On one hand, the shock value seemed to underscore a critique of

the fashion industry's and society's voyeuristic tendencies, forcing a confrontation with uncomfortable truths. On the other hand, McQueen's portrayal of powerful, albeit confrontational, narratives led some to misconstrue his work as an endorsement of the very issues he sought to critique. This misunderstanding is where much of the discordance lies.

Interdisciplinary Approach and Divergent Reception: McQueen's work demanded an interdisciplinary approach to fully grasp the breadth of his commentary, blending history, art, and psychology, among others, with fashion. The controversy surrounding his collections reflects not only on McQueen's complex relationship with his audience but also on the broader challenges of interpreting art and fashion that dare to confront taboo subjects head-on. His legacy, therefore, is as much about the conversations and controversies he sparked as it is about the designs he created. In navigating the delicate balance between shock and substance, McQueen illuminated the power of fashion as a reflective mirror to society, inviting a deeper exploration beyond the initial shock to uncover the layers of meaning woven into the fabric of his creations.

The divergence in the reception of Alexander McQueen's work, and the ensuing discourse, can be attributed to several key factors that underline the complexity of his narrative and the broader dialogue between art, fashion, and society. McQueen's bold thematic choices and his use of fashion as a platform for commentary provoked a reevaluation of cultural and historical narratives, leading to a multifaceted response from audiences and critics alike.

Firstly, the subjectivity of interpretation plays a crucial role in the divergence observed. Fashion, like all forms of art, is subject to the personal experiences, cultural backgrounds, and individual sensibilities of its audience. McQueen's provocative themes—rooted in deep, often dark historical and personal narratives—demand engagement beyond surface-level aesthetics. This requirement for deeper engagement can lead to varied interpretations, where some viewers

perceive a critique and commentary, while others may see an endorsement of those very themes.

Secondly, McQueen's intention to provoke and challenge societal norms through his work contributed to the divide. His approach to fashion as a means of exploring and exposing the underbelly of society, including its historical scars and present-day injustices, was bound to elicit strong reactions. In doing so, he pushed the boundaries of what fashion could represent, moving beyond clothing as mere adornment to clothing as a form of social commentary. This shift was not universally accepted or understood, leading to divergent views on the purpose and impact of his work.

Furthermore, the role of the media and the fashion industry in framing McQueen's narratives cannot be overlooked. The sensationalization of his more controversial themes may have overshadowed the nuanced critique embedded within his collections, simplifying complex narratives into headline-grabbing sound bites. This reduction could easily amplify misunderstandings and polarize opinions, contributing to the observed divergence.

Finally, McQueen's own evolution as a designer and his fluctuating relationship with the fashion industry and its audiences underscore the dynamic nature of this divergence. As his career progressed, so too did his thematic explorations and stylistic expressions, reflecting an ongoing dialogue with his personal experiences, societal developments, and historical legacies. This evolution meant that audiences were continually challenged to reassess their understanding of his work, further fueling the debate and divergence in interpretations.

In summary, McQueen's work is reflective of the layered complexity of his artistic vision, the subjective nature of art interpretation, and the broader societal and cultural dynamics at play. His legacy, marked by both controversy and acclaim, underscores the transformative potential of fashion as a medium for challenging perceptions and fostering dialogue on a spectrum of social,

historical, and personal themes.

Reflecting on Alexander McQueen's indelible mark on the fashion landscape invites a profound appreciation of how his legacy continues to challenge, inspire, and provoke. His journey—rooted in a narrative that intertwined personal tragedy with professional triumph—crafted a design philosophy that powerfully advocated for empowerment, defiance, and innovation. McQueen's ability to translate vulnerability into strength, and adversity into creativity, has left an enduring legacy that goes beyond fashion to touch the very essence of human expression and societal reflection.

The synthesis of findings in this thesis underscores the empowerment ethos at the core of McQueen's design philosophy, revealing that his approach was not merely about creating garments but about weaving narratives of strength, resilience, and rebellion against societal norms and expectations. Through collections that challenged the male gaze, subverted traditional notions of beauty, and confronted uncomfortable truths, McQueen offered a new lens through which to view fashion—one that serves as both armor and assertion of identity.

4.7.1 Reflection on McQueen's Legacy in Fashion

Alexander McQueen's legacy stands as a monumental testament to the transformative power of fashion, reaching beyond mere aesthetics to deeply influence the psychological, cultural, and political dimensions of the industry. His vision of fashion as a profound language articulates the complex interplay between individual identity and collective culture, transforming runways into stages for narratives that explore life, death, power, and vulnerability. This profound approach to fashion design challenged and expanded the boundaries of the industry, leaving an indelible mark on contemporary fashion.

McQueen’s boundary-pushing ethos resonates in the work of contemporary designers who, inspired by his legacy, continue to redefine the frontiers of creativity and craftsmanship. Sarah Burton, who served as the creative director of Alexander McQueen until 2023, faithfully extended McQueen's legacy, blending his foundational themes with her distinct vision. Her tenure exemplifies how a profound mentorship and legacy can evolve, marrying tradition with personal innovation.

The influence of McQueen's daring experimentation and narrative depth is evident in designers such as Gareth Pugh and Iris van Herpen, who are known for their theatrical presentations and avant-garde approach to materials and technology, reflecting McQueen's penchant for innovation. Thom Browne's unique storytelling through fashion, Rick Owens' architectural silhouettes, and Hussein Chalayan's conceptual designs also echo McQueen's ability to convey complex themes through clothing.

Haider Ackermann’s craftsmanship and innovative draping techniques resonate with McQueen’s dedication to detail and mastery, showcasing the widespread influence of his approach across diverse aesthetic and conceptual frameworks in fashion.

McQueen's advocacy for diversity, inclusivity, and environmental consciousness set new standards within the fashion industry, inspiring designers to embrace broader representations of beauty and to integrate sustainable practices into their work. This commitment to sustainability and ethical fashion, which was ahead of its time, has notably influenced designers like Stella McCartney and Gabriela Hearst. Both have become champions of environmental responsibility in their collections, reflecting McQueen's early efforts to incorporate recycled materials and adopt sustainable practices. Their work underscores the industry's shift towards a more conscious approach to fashion, where the impact on the planet is a critical consideration in design and

production processes.

Furthermore, McQueen's early integration of technology in fashion, as seen in iconic shows like Spring/Summer 2010's *Plato's Atlantis*, demonstrated his foresight in leveraging digital platforms, showcasing not only his ability to blend themes with innovative design but also his understanding of the digital landscape's potential to extend the reach and impact of fashion shows. This approach has inspired the industry's current embrace of technology, from digital presentations to the use of social media, in design and presentation, further evidence of McQueen's lasting influence on the way fashion engages with and utilizes technology.

Throughout his career, McQueen’s designs remained deeply personal, reflecting on the industry's pressures and exploring themes of beauty, darkness, and the human condition. His willingness to confront mental health issues and societal discontent through his art remains incredibly relevant, offering a critical lens for contemporary fashion to critique and improve upon itself.

Reflecting on McQueen's enduring legacy illuminates his vision for fashion as a medium that transcends clothing to embody personal narratives, cultural critique, and creative exploration. This legacy challenges the industry towards introspection, inclusivity, and ethical consciousness. Beyond his collections, McQueen’s influence continues to guide the fashion industry toward addressing critical challenges, bridging fashion as personal expression with its role as a potent agent of societal change. McQueen’s impact sets the stage for the industry's evolution, ensuring his legacy inspires and shapes the future of fashion.

4.7.2 Broader Implications for Fashion and Society

Alexander McQueen's profound influence on fashion transcends aesthetic innovation,

touching upon critical societal and cultural discourses. His work, emblematic of a deep engagement with themes of beauty, power, vulnerability, and defiance, offers a rich terrain for exploring the intersections between fashion, identity, and societal norms. Recent scholarly work further illuminates McQueen's lasting impact on these domains, showcasing the relevance of his legacy in addressing contemporary challenges within and beyond the fashion industry.

Sustainability and Ethical Fashion: McQueen's commitment to craftsmanship and the integrity of design resonates strongly with contemporary dialogues on sustainability within the fashion industry. Recent scholarly work, including Alla Belova's "Sustainable Fashion in the English Language Mirror," underscores the evolving discourse around sustainable fashion, highlighting the emergence of new vocabulary and concepts that reflect an industry in transition. This linguistic evolution mirrors McQueen's innovative approach to design, emphasizing the significance of sustainability in redefining fashion's future.

In their study "Why is Sustainable Fashion so Fashion?", Cecilia Grieco, Chiara Fratarcangeli, and Alberto Morgante delve into Generation Z's motivations toward sustainable fashion, unveiling a consumer base increasingly driven by ethical considerations. This shift towards more conscientious consumption patterns echoes McQueen's ethos of challenging the status quo and paves the way for a fashion industry more aligned with the values of environmental stewardship and social responsibility.

Connie Ulasewicz and J. Hethorn, in *Sustainable Fashion: Take Action, Third Edition*, explore practical actions and innovative strategies for realizing a sustainable future in fashion. Their work aligns with McQueen's legacy of innovation, suggesting that the path to sustainability requires creative solutions that disrupt traditional industry practices.

Furthermore, "Ethics and Sustainability in The Jewellery Industry" by Yunzhi Lin and Na

Sai expands the conversation on sustainability to the realm of jewelry, an area that, much like fashion, faces calls for greater transparency and ethical engagement. This research highlights the growing consumer demand for practices that honor both the environment and human rights, principles that McQueen's work intuitively embraced.

The role of social media in promoting sustainable fashion, as investigated by Chanez Hauth, C. Palm, C. Eisner, and Hassib Hamid in "Sustainable Fashion on Social Media," illustrates the power of digital platforms in shaping public perceptions and behaviors towards sustainability. This dynamic of communication and influence mirrors the impactful way McQueen utilized media to convey his artistic vision and societal critiques.

Lastly, designer Sonja Jocić's "Sustainability in Fashion: The Role of a Fashion Designer in Shaping a Future That is Ecologically Acceptable and Socially Responsible" and the entry "Sustainable Fashion - Rationale and Policies" by Meital Peleg Mizrachi and A. Tal highlight the critical role designers play in driving the industry towards ecological and social responsibility. These studies reinforce the idea that designers, following in McQueen's footsteps, have the power to pioneer sustainable practices that challenge and redefine the fashion industry.

Diversity and Inclusion: As the fashion industry increasingly confronts its historical shortcomings in diversity and inclusion, Alexander McQueen's work serves as a beacon for transformative change. Recent research underscores the industry's evolving discourse on inclusivity, spotlighting innovative approaches and persistent challenges.

Maria Julia De Lima Dassoler and colleagues' study, "Fashion Vision Beyond the Eyes: How Fashion Becomes Inclusive for People with Visual Impairments," exemplifies the shift towards inclusivity, highlighting the crucial role of tactile elements and technology in clothing design, advocating for an inclusive approach that considers the cognitive and emotional

development of all individuals. This ethos of inclusivity and innovation aligns with McQueen's dedication to pushing the boundaries of traditional fashion narratives, suggesting new directions for the industry to explore in enhancing accessibility.

Meanwhile, Veronica G. Llamas's "Between Transgression and Tokenism: The Simultaneous Inclusion and Exclusion of Trans and Gender Nonconforming Bodies in Fashion" critically examines the fashion industry's engagement with gender diversity. Llamas discusses the nuanced issues surrounding the inclusion of trans and gender nonconforming individuals, highlighting the tension between genuine inclusivity and the commodification of gender identities. This paper calls for a deeper commitment to authentic representation, echoing McQueen's challenge to conventional norms and his celebration of diversity as a source of strength and beauty.

In light of this research, McQueen's influence emerges as a catalyst for ongoing dialogues about inclusivity in fashion. His work encourages a vision of a fashion industry that not only acknowledges diversity in all its forms but actively embraces and celebrates it. As the industry continues to evolve, McQueen's legacy remains a touchstone for innovation, challenging designers, brands, and stakeholders to reimagine the possibilities of fashion as a platform for inclusivity, empowerment, and social change. His contributions urge the fashion world to go beyond aesthetics, using clothing as a medium to reflect and shape a more inclusive, equitable future.

Fashion as Social Commentary: The role of fashion as a potent vehicle for social commentary becomes increasingly apparent. Alexander McQueen's work, deeply imbued with messages that transcended the mere aesthetic, served as a precursor to the broader understanding of fashion's impact on society. The latest research in the field continues to explore and expand

upon these concepts, shedding light on the multifaceted ways in which fashion intersects with social and cultural dynamics.

The exploration of fashion as both a social and aesthetic phenomenon, as detailed in T. Kuznetsova's "Socio-Cultural Dynamics of Fashion," reinforces the idea of fashion as a significant regulator of behavior and a pivotal element in the formation of cultural norms. This perspective aligns with McQueen's approach, which saw fashion as statements capable of challenging societal norms and expectations.

Ekaterina A. Ignatenko, in "Fashion: Aesthetic and Social Functions," delves into the duality of fashion's roles, highlighting its capacity to act as a marker of social inequality and a definitive indicator of social identity. The attention to gender aspects within this discussion echoes McQueen's exploration of androgyny and the fluidity of gender expression through his designs. Ignatenko's work underscores fashion's profound influence on social perceptions and the construction of identity, themes that were recurrent in McQueen's collections.

The integration of technology and semantic understanding in fashion recommendation systems, as investigated by Federico Becattini, Lavinia De Divitiis, C. Baecchi, and A. Bimbo in "Fashion Recommendation Based on Style and Social Events," introduces a new dimension to fashion's social commentary. By considering style, mood, and appropriateness for social events, this research highlights the evolving relationship between fashion, technology, and societal expectations, reflecting McQueen's innovative use of technology in presenting his designs.

Furthermore, Sevda Parlak's study on "The Presentation of the Identity with Clothing Fashion" aligns closely with McQueen's philosophy, emphasizing garments as powerful tools for identity presentation. This research explores how fashion reflects socio-cultural life and personal self-knowledge, resonating with McQueen's intent to communicate complex narratives about

identity, power, and resistance through his creations.

Lastly, Paolo Franzo's "Fashion as a Practice of Care" presents an intriguing perspective on the potential of fashion to foster care, proposing that fashion objects can stimulate positive changes in relationships among people, the environment, and territories. This notion of fashion as a practice of care extends the discourse beyond aesthetics and social identity to encompass environmental and interpersonal considerations, reflecting the growing recognition of fashion's role in promoting sustainability, empathy, and connectedness.

The Psychological Impact of Fashion: The intertwining of fashion with psychological aspects and societal behavior presents a rich domain for exploring the deeper implications of Alexander McQueen's work. Examining recent research on the psychological impact of fashion reveals how McQueen's legacy continues to shape contemporary perceptions and behaviors within society. His designs, which evoke emotional responses and challenge societal norms, function as powerful tools for self-expression and identity formation, reinforcing the complex relationship between fashion, psychology, and cultural influence.

G. P. Dinesh and Divyabharathi's "Psychology of Fashion and its Influence on Indian Consumers" sheds light on the significant role clothing choices play in shaping perceptions, judgments, and, ultimately, societal values. This study emphasizes the profound connection between psychology and fashion, echoing McQueen's intent to provoke thought and challenge societal norms through his collections. McQueen's designs, often charged with emotional and narrative depth, exemplify the intricate dance between fashion and psychology in the realm of personal expression and cultural influence.

Aditi Sharma's exploration in "Psychological Aspects of Fashion Brands" delves into the emotional bonds consumers form with fashion brands, highlighting how these connections

influence purchasing decisions. McQueen's ability to create a strong, emotionally resonant brand identity resonates with Sharma's findings, suggesting that the psychological impact of brand narratives and imagery extends far beyond the aesthetic appeal of garments, influencing consumer behavior and engagement with fashion on a deeper level.

The study "Social Psychology Reflected by Different Fashion Items-Fashion and Psychology" by Yichen Ma, Naer Jiang, and Yueming Hu further explores society's fixation on appearance and clothing. This research underscores how fashion trends, often shaped and sometimes misunderstood, wield significant influence over social behavior and interactions. McQueen's work, known for challenging conventional beauty standards and pushing the boundaries of fashion, serves as a prime example of how clothing and fashion can reflect and critique societal attitudes and behaviors.

Marina Timofeeva's investigation into "The Problem of Psychological Age as a Phenomenon of the New Norm in the Design of Clothing" introduces an intriguing perspective on how the psychological age impacts fashion trends and clothing design. McQueen's collections, with their frequent nods to historical periods and childlike whimsy, can be seen as a manifestation of this phenomenon, where fashion becomes a medium to express not just physical but also psychological states and desires.

Lastly, Boyi Fang's "Environmental and Human Impacts of Fast Fashion" highlights the psychological dimensions of consumer behavior in relation to environmental and ethical considerations. While McQueen's work predates the current focus on fast fashion's detrimental effects, his commitment to craftsmanship and quality challenges the industry's move towards disposability, encouraging a more mindful and ethical engagement with fashion.

In weaving together McQueen's legacy with contemporary explorations of sustainability,

diversity, inclusion, and the psychological impact of fashion, it becomes evident that his commitment to innovation provides valuable lessons for an industry at a crossroads. His work not only challenged the fashion industry to innovate but also to reconsider its role in society, pushing towards a future where creative expression balances sustainability, ethical responsibility, and a genuine embrace of diversity.

By drawing inspiration from McQueen's approach, the fashion industry can move towards realizing its potential as a platform for inclusivity, empowerment, and social change, continuing the dialogue that McQueen so provocatively started. His legacy, through the lens of current research and discourse, underscores the enduring significance of his contributions, inviting visions of a fashion industry that reflects and respects the complexity of human and environmental ecosystems.

Reflecting on the transformative impact of McQueen's work on fashion and society, it becomes clear that the journey of exploration and innovation is far from complete. This realization ushers into the next crucial phase of discussion: 4.7.3 "Future Research Directions." Here, the emerging questions and areas of inquiry that McQueen's legacy inspires will be delved into, outlining pathways for continued exploration and innovation within the fashion industry.

4.7.3 Future Research Directions

In the dynamic interplay between tradition and innovation, the fashion industry stands at a pivotal juncture. McQueen's distinctive approach, marked by bold defiance of norms, an unyielding drive for innovation, and deep reverence for craftsmanship, continues to reverberate through contemporary challenges and transformations within the fashion landscape. This section outlines prospective research avenues that venture into emerging domains of fashion resonating

with the shifting contours of society, technological advancements, and environmental considerations.

The proposed research areas seek to extend McQueen's rich legacy, addressing the imperative for the fashion industry to evolve amidst the complex demands of a globalized world. Central to this evolution is the exploration of digital fashion and virtual realities, heralding unprecedented opportunities for creativity, interaction, and engagement within the digital sphere. Insights from "Key Technology Research of Digital Fashion Based on Virtual Technology" by Xinyi Guo and Linglin Houshed light on pivotal technologies reshaping fashion design and consumption, such as 3D modeling and virtual garment displays, indicating a radical departure from traditional methodologies.

"Digital Fashion Innovations for the Real World and Metaverse" by A. Sayem accentuates the trajectory of digital fashion, bridging the tangible and virtual realms. This research underscores the transformative role of digital tools in fashion, suggesting a future where digital and traditional processes integrate seamlessly. Moreover, the study "User Experience of a Digital Fashion Show" by Duck-Ki Ahn et al. introduces an interactive dimension to the digital fashion experience, emphasizing the significance of user engagement and immersion within virtual environments, thus hinting at the vast potential of VR to captivate audiences beyond physical runways.

Building upon these foundations, the conversation extends to the broader implications of digital fashion and AI on the fashion industry. This progression prompts new inquiries into how these technologies reshape market dynamics and consumer behavior, carrying profound implications for the fashion economy and its sustainability. For instance, considering McQueen's dedication to creativity and craftsmanship, a relevant exploration could be, "In what ways can AI

and virtual reality technologies be harnessed to enhance sustainable design practices without compromising McQueen's ethos?" Such a question opens a realm of possibilities for maintaining artistic integrity while embracing technological advancements.

Moreover, as digital platforms become increasingly influential, the impact of virtual garment interactions on consumer identity and community connectivity offers rich areas for research. Examining the role of AI in promoting ethical practices across the fashion production and supply chain is also crucial. These questions not only extend the dialogue McQueen was known for but also adapt it to the contemporary landscape, exploring how emerging technologies might continue to push the boundaries of what fashion can represent and achieve in a rapidly changing world.

Embracing these research directions fosters a deeper understanding of digital fashion's impact and paves the way for the industry to proactively leverage digital innovation. Inspired by Alexander McQueen's ethos, this scholarly endeavor aspires to redefine the essence of fashion in the digital era, advocating for a paradigm that is innovative, sustainable, and all-embracing, enriched by the transformative potential of AI. In this journey, McQueen's legacy serves as both a foundation and an inspiration, guiding the fashion industry toward a future that honors his revolutionary spirit while embracing the possibilities of the digital age. This holistic view, integrating the latest technological advancements with McQueen's innovative legacy, ensures that the fashion industry not only decades into new trends but also thrives, making a significant contribution to both cultural discourse and sustainable practices.

4.7.4 Conclusion of the Thesis

This research has established Alexander McQueen's work as a profound manifestation of

philosophical inquiry, transcending the boundaries of conventional fashion. His designs embody a narrative force that engages with fundamental questions about identity, duality, and the human condition. Through intricate symbolism and deliberate craftsmanship, McQueen transformed clothing into a medium of intellectual and existential exploration, challenging traditional perceptions of fashion as superficial or ephemeral.

Central to McQueen's oeuvre is the interplay of opposites—creation and destruction, beauty and grotesqueness, strength and vulnerability. These tensions are not merely aesthetic choices but deliberate constructs that mirror the contradictions inherent in human existence. By weaving together such contrasts, McQueen created a language that speaks to the complexity of life, compelling audiences to confront and navigate these dualities. His designs do not resolve these contradictions but instead use them as a space for reflection, growth, and the pursuit of equilibrium.

The divergence between McQueen's intentions as a designer and the audience's reception underscores the challenges inherent in communicating complex narratives through fashion. While McQueen sought to provoke thought and critique societal norms, his works were often misinterpreted as sensational or controversial. This disconnect reveals the inherent limitations of fashion as a communicative medium, particularly when its messages are filtered through media that prioritize spectacle over substance. The multi-layered symbolism embedded in McQueen's collections requires a depth of engagement that audiences, conditioned by surface-level interpretations of fashion, may not always be prepared to provide.

However, this divergence also emphasizes the revolutionary potential of McQueen's approach. By crafting garments that demand intellectual and emotional engagement, he elevated fashion to a realm of cultural and philosophical significance. His work demonstrates that fashion

is not merely an accessory to human life but a vital participant in its discourse, capable of interrogating social structures, challenging norms, and offering new ways of understanding the self and the world.

Ultimately, this thesis positions McQueen's legacy as a bridge between art, philosophy, and human expression. His designs transcend the utilitarian purpose of clothing, presenting fashion as a dynamic, multi-dimensional medium through which humanity can explore its deepest questions and aspirations. McQueen's work compels us to reconsider the role of fashion in our lives, not as an adornment but as a site of profound inquiry—a mirror reflecting the complexities of existence and a canvas on which new meanings can be created.

By examining the divergence between designer intention and audience reception, this research affirms the transformative power of fashion. It invites a rethinking of fashion's potential, not merely as a tool for communication but as a vehicle for intellectual and existential discovery, capable of shaping and reshaping our understanding of what it means to be human.

Work Cited

Books and Journal Articles

Adovasio, James M., et al. "Upper Palaeolithic Fibre Technology: Interlaced Woven Finds from Pavlov I, Czech Republic, c. 26,000 Years Ago." *Antiquity*, vol. 70, no. 269, 1996, pp. 526–534.

Ahn, Duck-Ki, Byung-Chull Bae, et al. "User Experience of a Digital Fashion Show." *Applied Sciences*, vol. 13, no. 4, 2023, article 2558, https://doi.org/10.3390/app13042558.

Alcega, Juan de. *Tailor's Pattern Book .1589.* Costume & Fashion Press, 1999.

Alford, Pierre Holly Price. *Who's Who in Fashion*. Fairchild Books, 2023.

Allen, Robert C. *The Industrial Revolution: A Very Short Introduction*. Oxford University Press, 2017.

Allen, Graham. *Intertextuality.* Routledge, 2000. *The New Critical Idiom.*

Almila, Anna-Mari. *Veiling in Fashion: Space and the Hijab in Minority Communities*. Bloomsbury USA Academic, 2019.

Almila, Anna-Mari, and Serkan Delice. *Fashion's Transnational Inequalities: Socio-Political, Economic, and Environmental*. Routledge, 2023.

Alston, Isabella. *Coco Chanel*. Bellagio Press, 2014.

Amico, Leonard N. *Bernard Palissy: In Search of Earthly Paradise*. Flammarion, 1996.

Aoki, Kazuko. *The Embroidered Garden: Stitching through the Seasons of a Flower Garden*. Roost Books, 2015.

App, Urs. *The Birth of Orientalism*. University of Pennsylvania Press, 2010.

Arnold, Rebecca. Fashion, *Desire and Anxiety: Image and Morality in the Twentieth Century*.

Rutgers University Press, 2001.

Arntzen, Mari Grinde. *Dress Code: The Naked Truth About Fashion*. Reaktion Books, 2015.

Arthur, Linda B. Religion, *Dress and the Body*. Berg, 2000.

Baird, Merrily. *Symbols of Japan: Thematic Motifs in Art and Design*. Rizzoli International Publications, 2001.

Bancroft, Alison. *Fashion and Psychoanalysis: Styling the Self*. I.B. Tauris, 2012.

Bari, Shahidha. *Dressed: A Philosophy of Clothes*. Basic Books, 2020.

Barnard, Malcolm, editor. *Fashion as Communication*. Routledge, 2002.

Barnard, Malcolm. *Fashion Theory: A Reader*. Routledge, 2020.

Barnard, Malcolm. "Fashion as Communication Revisited." *Fashion Theory: A Reader*, edited by Malcolm Barnard, Routledge, 2020, pp. 247–257.

Barthes, Roland. "The Analysis of the Rhetorical System." *Fashion Theory: A Reader*, edited by Malcolm Barnard, Routledge, 2020, pp. 212–214.

Barthes, Roland. "The Death of the Author." *Aspen*, no. 5–6, 1967.

Barthes, Roland. *Image-Music-Text*. Fontana, 1977.

Barthes, Roland. *The Fashion System*. University of California Press, 1990.

Barthes, Roland. *Empire of Signs*. Hill and Wang, 1983.

Barthes, Roland. *Mythologies*. The Noonday Press, 1991.

Barthes, Roland. *The Language of Fashion*. Bloomsbury, 2006.

Barthes, Roland. *The Rustle of Language*. University of California Press, 1989.

Bartal, Ory. *From Cute to Rei Kawakubo: Critical Design in Japan*. Manchester University Press, 2020.

Bataille, Georges. *Death and Sensuality: A Study of Eroticism and the Taboo*. Walker and Company, 1962.

Bates Lowry, et al. *The Silver Canvas: Daguerreotype Masterpieces from the J. Paul Getty Museum*. J. Paul Getty Museum Publications, 1998.

Baudrillard, Jean. *The Consumer Society: Myths and Structures*. SAGE, 2016.

Beauvoir, Simone de. *The Second Sex*. Translated by H. M. Parshley, Jonathan Cape, 1953.

Becattini, Federico, Lavinia De Divitiis, et al. "Fashion Recommendation Based on Style and Social Events." *Multimedia Tools and Applications*, 2022. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11042-023-15290-4.

Beik, William. *Louis XIV and Absolutism: A Brief Study With Documents*. Bedford/St Martins, 1999.

Bellmer, Hans. *Hans Bellmer: The Doll*. Atlas Press, 2013.

Belova, Alla. "Sustainable Fashion in the English Language Mirror." *Environmental Science, Linguistics*, 2022. https://doi.org/10.26565/2218-2926-2022-25-01.

Benaïm, Laurence. *Yves Saint Laurent: A Biography*. Rizzoli Ex Libris, 2019.

Bendoni, Wendy K. *Social Media for Fashion Marketing: Storytelling in a Digital World*. AVA, 2017.

Berger, Arthur Asa. *Ads, Fads, and Consumer Culture: Advertising's Impact on American Character and Society*. 6th ed., Rowman & Littlefield Publishers, 2020.

Berger, Arthur Asa. "Signs in Fashion," *Applied Discourse Analysis*. Palgrave Macmillan, Cham, https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-47181-5_7.

Berger, Jean, and Alain Gheerbrant. *The Penguin Dictionary of Symbols*. Penguin Books, 1997.

Berry, Mary Elizabeth. *Japan in Print: Information and Nation in the Early Modern Period*.

University of California Press, 2006.

Bethune, Kate. "Encyclopedia of Collections." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, pp. 303–326.

Bhandari, Vandana. *Costumes, Textiles & Jewellery of India*. Mercury Books, 2005.

Bisevac, Andjela. "Alexander McQueen Looking at the East – Influence of Japanese Kimono on the West and Orientalist Elements in McQueen's (Spring/Summer 2001) 'Voss' Collection." *dObra[s] – Revista da Associação Brasileira de Estudos de Pesquisas em Moda*, vol. 38, 2023, pp. 82–94.

Bisevac, Andjela. "Environmental Elegies in Art and Fashion: A Comparative Analysis of H.P. Lovecraft's 'The Colour Out of Space' and Alexander McQueen's 'Plato's Atlantis' Collection." *Journal of the Japanese Society for the Science of Design,* vol. 8, no. 2, 2024, pp. 29–36.

Bismarck, Nikolai von, and Kim Jones. *The Fendi Set: From Bloomsbury to Borghese*. Rizzoli, 2022.

Blow, Detmar, and Tom Sykes. *Blow by Blow: The Story of Isabella Blow*. It Books, 2010.

Blum, Stella. *Victorian Fashions and Costumes from Harper's Bazar, 1867–1898*. Dover Publications, 1974.

Blum, Dilys. *Shocking! The Art and Fashion of Elsa Schiaparelli*. Philadelphia Museum of Art, 2003.

Bloom, Harold. *The Anxiety of Influence: A Theory of Poetry*. 2nd ed., Oxford University Press, 1997.

Blumer, Herbert. "Fashion: From Class Differentiation to Collective Selection." *Taylor &*

Francis, Ltd, vol. 10, no. 3, Summer 1969, pp. 275–291

Boas, Franz. *Handbook of American Indian Languages*. Legare Street Press, 2022.

Boero, Marianna. "Sociosemiotics of Fashion: Theory, Trends, and Communication Tools." *Proceedings of the 5th International Conference on Language, Linguistics, and Literature* (*COLALITE 2023*). https://doi.org/10.2991/978-2-38476-140-1_2.

Boero, Marianna. "The Language of Fashion in Postmodern Society: A Social Semiotic Perspective." *Semiotica*, vol. 2015, no. 207, 2015, pp. 303–325. https://doi.org/10.1515/sem-2015-0037

Bolton, Andrew. *Alexander McQueen: Savage Beauty*. Metropolitan Museum of Art, 2011.

Bolton, Andrew. *Rei Kawakubo/Comme des Garçons: Art of the In-Between*. Metropolitan Museum of Art, 2017.

Bolton, Andrew. *Manus x Machina: Fashion in an Age of Technology*. Metropolitan Museum of Art, 2016.

Borchert, Till-Holger. *Jan van Eyck*. Taschen, 2020.

Boucher, François. *20,000 Years of Fashion: The History of Costume and Personal Adornment*. Harry N. Abrams, 1987.

Bousquet, Antón. *The World of the Gauls: Foundation(s) of a Celtic Philosophy*. Independently published, 2018.

Bravo, Lauren. *How to Break Up with Fast Fashion: A Guilt-Free Guide to Changing the Way You Shop—for Good*. Headline Home, 2020.

Brickell, Christopher. *RHS A–Z Encyclopedia of Garden Plants*. Dorling Kindersley in association with the Royal Horticultural Society, 2008.

Broadbent, Geoffrey, et al. *Signs, Symbols and Architecture*. John Wiley & Sons, 1980.

Bruner, Jerome. *Acts of Meaning*. Harvard University Press, England, 1990.

Burnham, Helen, et al. *Looking East: Western Artists and the Allure of Japan*. MFA Publications, 2014.

Breward, Christopher. "Su{i}ture: Tailoring and the Fashion Metropolis." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, pp. 37–50.

Brown, Susanna. "Nightmares and Dreams." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, pp. 285–302.

Bryant, Anthony J. *The Samurai: Warriors of Medieval Japan, 940–1600*. Osprey Publishing, 1989.

Bubolz Eicher, Joanne. *Dress and Ethnicity: Change Across Space and Time*. Berg, 1995.

Bubolz Eicher, Joanne, et al. *The Visible Self: Global Perspectives on Dress, Culture, and Society*. Fairchild Books, 2000.

Bucar, Liz. Pious Fashion: *How Muslim Women Dress*. Harvard University Press, 2019.

Burke, Seán. "The Death and Return of the Author: Criticism and Subjectivity in Barthes, Foucault and Derrida." *The Cambridge Quarterly*, vol. 22, no. 3, 1993, pp. 331–337.

Butler, Judith. *Gender Trouble*. Routledge, 2006.

Calefato, Patrizia. *Fashion as Cultural Translation: Signs, Images, Narratives*. Anthem Press, 2021.

Calinao, Dan Jason. "Catwalks and Cloisters: a Semiotic Analysis of Fashion Shows in Built Heritage." *Social Semiotics,* vol. 33, no. 9, 2020, pp. 1–17. https://doi.org/10.1080/10350330.2020.1788821.

Campos Franco, Jacqueline, et al. "Luxury Fashion and Sustainability: Looking Good Together."

Journal of Business Strategy, vol. 41, no. 4, 2019, pp. 55–61.

Campbell, Lorne, and Jan van der Stock. *Rogier van der Weyden 1400–1464: Master of Passions*. W Books, 2010.

Campbell, Joseph. *The Hero With a Thousand Faces*. New World Library, 2008.

Carl, Klaus H., and Victoria Charles. *Rococo*. Parkstone Press USA, 2019.

Chalayan, Hussein, Caroline Evans, et al. *Hussein Chalayan*. NAi Uitgevers Publication, 2005.

Chandler, Daniel. *Semiotics: The Basics*. Routledge, 2017.

Chevalier, Jean, and Alain Gheerbrant. *The Penguin Dictionary of Symbols*. Penguin Books, 1997.

Church Gibson, Pamela. *Fashion and Celebrity Culture*. Berg, 2011.

Cline, Elizabeth L. *Overdressed: The Shockingly High Cost of Cheap Fashion*. Portfolio, 2013.

Clover, Carol J. *Men, Women, and Chain Saws: Gender in the Modern Horror Film*. Princeton University Press, 2015.

Coleman, David. *John Webster, Renaissance Dramatist*. Edinburgh University Press, 2010.

McDowell, Colin. *McDowell's Directory of Twentieth Century Fashion*. Frederick Muller, 1984.

Collier Frick, Carole. *Dressing Renaissance Florence: Families, Fortunes, and Fine Clothing*. Johns Hopkins University Press, 2005.

Corner, Frances. *Why Fashion Matters*. Thames & Hudson, 2014.

Corrigan, Peter. *The Dressed Society: Clothing, the Body and Some Meanings of the World*. SAGE, 2008.

Courtney-Clarke, Margaret. *Ndebele: The Art of an African Tribe*. Thames & Hudson, 2002.

Craik, Jennifer. *Fashion: The Key Concepts*. Berg, 2009.

Crane, Diana. *Fashion and Its Social Agendas: Class, Gender, and Identity in Clothing*.

University of Chicago Press, 2001.

Crihfield Dalby, Liza. *Kimono: Fashioning Culture*. University of Washington Press, 2001.

Csikszentmihalyi, Mihaly. *Creativity: Flow and the Psychology of Discovery and Invention*. HarperCollins, 1996.

Curran, James, and Vincent Porter. *British Cinema History*. Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1983.

Culler, Jonathan. *The Pursuit of Signs*. Routledge, 2001.

Cumming, Elizabeth, and Wendy Kaplan. *The Arts and Crafts Movement. World of Art*. Thames & Hudson, 1991. *World of Art.*

Danesi, Marcel. *Understanding Media Semiotics*. Bloomsbury Academic, 2018.

Darwin, Charles. *On the Origin of Species*. Canterbury Classics, 2022.

David, Deirdre, editor. *The Cambridge Companion to the Victorian Novel*. Cambridge University Press, 2012.

Davidoff, Leonore, and Catherine Hall. *Family Fortunes: Men and Women of the English Middle Class 1780–1850*. Routledge, 2003.

Davidson, Ian. *The French Revolution: From Enlightenment to Tyranny*. Pegasus Books, 2016.

Davis, Fred. *Fashion, Culture, and Identity*. University of Chicago Press, 1992.

Davis, Fred. "Do Clothes Speak? What Makes Them Fashion?" *Fashion Theory: A Reader*, edited by Malcolm Barnard, Routledge, 2020, pp. 225–233.

De Jong, Irene J. F. *Narratology and Classics: A Practical Guide*. Oxford University Press, 2014.

De la Haye, Amy, and Valerie Mendes. *Fashion Since 1900*. Thames & Hudson, 2010.

Saussure, Ferdinand de. *Course in General Linguistics.* Translated by Wade Baskin, McGraw-Hill, 1966.

Deihl, Nancy. *The Hidden History of American Fashion: Rediscovering Twentieth-Century Women Designers*. Bloomsbury Academic, 2018.

Deleuze, Gilles. *Francis Bacon: The Logic of Sensation*. University of Minnesota Press, 2005.

Deleuze, Gilles, and Félix Guattari. *A Thousand Plateaus: Capitalism and Schizophrenia*. Translated by Brian Massumi, University of Minnesota Press, 1987.

Demir Parlak, Sevda. "The Presentation of the Identity with Clothing Fashion." *Turkish Journal of Fashion Design and Management*, vol. 4, no. 2, https://doi.org/10.54976/tjfdm.1116294.

Deniau, Anne. *Love Looks Not with the Eyes: Thirteen Years with Lee Alexander McQueen*. Harry N. Abrams, 2012.

Derrida, Jacques. *Of Grammatology*. Johns Hopkins University Press, 1976.

Derrida, Jacques. *Margins of Philosophy*. Translated by Alan Bass, University of Chicago Press, 1982.

De Vos, Dirk. *Hans Memling: The Complete Works*. Thames & Hudson, 1994.

Dherbier, Yann-Brice, and Hubert De Givenchy. *Audrey Hepburn: A Life in Pictures*. Pavilion Books, 2008.

Crane, Diana. *Fashion and Its Social Agendas: Class, Gender, and Identity in Clothing.* University of Chicago Press, 2000.

Dinesh, G. P., and Divyabharathi. "Psychology of Fashion and its Influence on Indian Consumers." *International Journal of Engineering Technology and Management Sciences*, vol. 7, no. 2, 2023. https://doi.org/10.46647/ijetms.2023.v07i02.045.

Dior, Christian. *Dior by Dior: The Autobiography of Christian Dior*. V&A Publishing, 2018.

Dodson, Ian. *The Art of Digital Marketing: The Definitive Guide to Creating Strategic, Targeted,*

and Measurable Online Campaigns. Wiley, 2016.

Donnelly, Kevin. *The Shining*. Wallflower Press, 2018.

Duus, Peter, editor. *The Cambridge History of Japan*. Cambridge University Press, 1989.

Ebenstein, Joanna. *Memento Mori: The Art of Contemplating Death to Live a Better Life*. TarcherPerigee, 2024.

Eco, Umberto. *On Beauty*. Martin Secker & Warburg, 2004.

Eco, Umberto. *Semiotics and the Philosophy of Language*. Indiana University Press, 1986.

Eco, Umberto. *The Open Work*. Harvard University Press, 1989.

Eco, Umberto. "Social Life as a Sign System." *Fashion Theory: A Reader*, edited by Malcolm Barnard, Routledge, 2020, pp. 207–211.

Edwards, Lydia. *How to Read a Dress: A Guide to Changing Fashion from the 16th to the 21st Century*. AVA, 2021.

Eicher, Joanne B. *Dress and Ethnicity: Change Across Space and Time*. Berg, 1999.

Ehrman, Edwina. "Givenchy." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, pp. 105–110.

El Guindi, Fadwa. *Veil: Modesty, Privacy and Resistance*. Berg Publishers, 2003.

Elenowitz-Hess, Caroline. "Reckoning with Highland Rape: Sexuality, Violence, and Power on the Runway." *Fashion Theory, The Journal of Dress, Body and Culture*, vol. 26, no. 3, 2022, pp. 399–417. https://doi.org/10.1080/1362704X.2020.1846325.

Elliott, Brent. *The Royal Horticultural Society: A History 1804–2004*. Phillimore & Co, 2004.

English, Bonnie. *Japanese Fashion Designers: The Work and Influence of Issey Miyake, Yohji Yamamoto, and Rei Kawakubo*. Berg, 2011.

English, Bonnie, and Nazanin Hedayat Munroe. *A Cultural History of Western Fashion: From Haute Couture to Virtual Couture*. AVA, 2022.

Entwistle, Joanne. *The Fashioned Body: Fashion, Dress and Modern Social Theory*. Polity, 2000.

Entwistle, Joanne, and Elizabeth Wilson, editors. *Body Dressing. Dress, Body, Culture*. Berg, 2001.

Esguerra, Clarissa M., et al. *Lee Alexander McQueen: Mind, Mythos, Muse*. DelMonico Books, 2022.

Esterly, David. *Grinling Gibbons and the Art of Carving*. Victoria & Albert Museum, 2021.

Evans, Caroline. *Fashion at the Edge: Spectacle, Modernity, and Deathliness*. Yale University Press, 2003.

Evans, Caroline. "Modelling McQueen: Hard Grace." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, pp. 189–202.

Evans, Caroline. "Desire and Dread: Alexander McQueen and the Contemporary Femme Fatale." *Body Dressing*, edited by Joanne Entwistle and Elizabeth Wilson. Berg, 2001, pp. 201–213.

Evans, R.J.W. *Curiosity and Wonder from the Renaissance to the Enlightenment*. Routledge, 2006.

Faber, Toby. *Fabergé's Eggs: The Extraordinary Story of the Masterpieces That Outlived an Empire*. Random House, 2008.

Fairer, Robert, and Sally Singer. *Alexander McQueen: Unseen*. Yale University Press, 2016.

Faiers, Jonathan. "Fabric and Texture." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, pp. 123–140.

Fang, Boyi. "Environmental and Human Impacts of Fast Fashion." *Advances in Humanities Research*, vol. 15, 2023, pp. 166–171. https://doi.org/10.54254/2753-7064/15/20230660.

Ferreira, Lucy Moyse. *Danger in the Path of Chic: Violence in Fashion Between the Wars*. AVA, 2022.

Fisher, Robert E. *Art of Tibet*. Thames & Hudson, 1997.

Flanders, Judith. *The Victorian City: Everyday Life in Dickens' London*. St. Martin's Griffin, 2015.

Fletcher, Kate. *Sustainable Fashion and Textiles: Design Journeys*. Routledge, 2014.

Fletcher, Kate, and Lynda Grose. *Fashion and Sustainability: Design for Change*. Laurence King Publishing, 2012.

Fock, Niels. *Waiwai: Religion and Society of an Amazonian tribe*. National Museum, 1963.

Fortunati, Leopoldina, et al. *Mediating the Human Body: Technology, Communication, and Fashion*. Routledge, 2003.

Foucault, Michel. *The History of Sexuality, Vol. 1: An Introduction*. Pantheon Books, 1978.

Foucault, Michel. *The History of Sexuality, Vol. 3: The Care of the Self*. Vintage, 1988.

Foucault, Michel. *"What is an Author?" Textual Strategies,* edited by Josué V. Harari, Cornell University Press, 1979, pp. 141–160.

Foucault, Michel. *The Archaeology of Knowledge: and the Discourse on Language*. Pantheon Books, 1972.

Foucault, Michel. *"Nietzsche, Genealogy, History." Language, Counter-Memory, Practice: Selected Essays and Interviews*, edited by D. F. Bouchard, Cornell University Press, 1977. pp. 139–164.

Foucault, Michel. *Power/Knowledge: Selected Interviews and Other Writings, 1972–1977*.

Vintage, 1980.

Foucault, Michel. "Of Other Spaces: Heterotopias." *Diacritics*, vol. 16, no. 1, 1986, pp. 22–27.

Frankel, Susannah. "The Early Years." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, pp. 69–82.

Franzo, Paolo. "Fashion as a Practice of Care." *Fashion Highlight*, vol. 1, no. 1, pp. 22–29. https://doi.org/10.36253/fh-2258.

Frédéric, Louis, and Käthe Roth. *Japan Encyclopedia*. Belknap Press of Harvard University Press, 2005.

Freud, Sigmund. *The Interpretation of Dreams*. Oxford University Press, 2008.

Fukai, Akiko. *Fashion: A History from the 18th to the 20th Century*. Taschen, 2012.

Fury, Alex. "Show and Tell." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, pp. 221–234.

Gage, John. *Color and Meaning: Art, Science, and Symbolism*. University of California Press, 2000.

Garrett, Valery. *Chinese Dress: From the Qing Dynasty to the Present Day*. Tuttle Publishing, 2020.

Geczy, Adam. *Fashion and Orientalism: Dress, Textiles and Culture from the 17th to the 21st Century*. Bloomsbury Academic, 2013.

Genette, Gérard. *Narrative Discourse: An Essay in Method*. Cornell University Press, 1983.

Gilligan, Ian. "The Prehistoric Development of Clothing: Archaeological Implications of a Thermal Model." *Journal of Archaeological Method and Theory*, vol. 17, no. 1, 2010, pp. 15–80.

Gillow, John, and Nicholas Barnard. *Indian Textiles*. Thames & Hudson, 2014.

Vasari, Giorgio. *The Lives of the Artists.* Oxford University Press, 2008.

Givenchy, Hubert de. *Givenchy: 40 Ans de Création*. Paris-Musées, 1991.

Gleason, Katherine. *Alexander McQueen: Evolution*. Race Point Publishing, 2012.

Gottschall, Jonathan. *The Storytelling Animal: How Stories Make Us Human*. Mariner Books, 2013.

Graham, Patricia Jane. *Japanese Design: A Guide to Art, Architecture and Aesthetics in Japan*. Tuttle Publishing, 2014.

Grant, Neil. *Scottish Clans and Tartans*. The Lyons Press, 2003.

Greaves, Tom. *Intellectual Property Rights for Indigenous Peoples*, *A Sourcebook*. Society for Applied Anthropology, 1994.

Green, Denise N., and Susan B. Kaiser. *Fashion and Cultural Studies*. AVA, 2022.

Grieco, Cecilia, et al. " Why Is Sustainable Fashion So Fashion?" *Maastricht University Press*, 2023.

Grogan, Sarah. *Body Image: Understanding Body Dissatisfaction in Men, Women and Children*. Routledge, 2016.

Grosz, Elizabeth. *Becoming Undone: Darwinian Reflections on Life, Politics, and Art*. Duke University Press, 2011.

Groth, Helen. "Reading Victorian Illusions: Dickens's ‘Haunted Man’ and Dr. Pepper's ‘Ghost.’" *Victorian Studies*, vol. 50, no. 1, Autumn 2007, pp. 43–65. https://doi.org/10.2979/VIC.2007.50.1.43.

Günay, V. Doğan. "The social semiotic context of the fashion show." *Chinese Semiotic Studies*, vol. 17, no. 3, 2021, pp. 449–464. https://doi.org/10.1515/css-2021-2007.

Guo, Xinyi, and Linglin Hou. "Key Technology Research of Digital Fashion Based on Virtual Technology." *Applied Mathematics, Modeling and Computer Simulation*, 2022. https://doi.org/10.3233/ATDE220093.

Guo, Ziyue, et al. "AI Assisted Fashion Design: A Review." *IEEE Access*, pp. (99):1-1, 2023. https://doi.org/10.1109/ACCESS.2023.3306235.

Habu, Junko, and Clare Fawcett. *Jomon Archaeology and the Representation of Japanese Origins*. Cambridge University Press, 1999.

Hall, John Whitney, editor. *The Cambridge History of Japan, Vol. 4: Early Modern Japan.* Cambridge University Press, 1991.

Hall, Stuart. "Encoding and Decoding in the Television Discourse." *Culture, Media, Language* edited by Stuart Hall, Dorothy Hobson, Andrew Lowe, and Paul Willis, Routledge, 1980, pp. 128–138.

Hambardzumyan, Ani. "The Sublimation of Personal Drama Into Mythological Tale: 'The Search of Golden Fleece' by Alexander McQueen, Givenchy." *World Academy of Science, Engineering and Technology: International Journal of Social and Business Sciences*, vol. 17, no. 4, 2023.

Hamilton Hill, Margot, and Peter Arthur Bucknell. *The Evolution of Fashion: Pattern and Cut from 1066 to 1930*. Drama Publishers, 1968.

Hamilton, James. *Arthur Rackham: A Life with Illustration*. Pavilion, 1995.

Harano, Mami. *Anatomy of Mishima's Most Successful Play Rokumeikan: A Critical Analysis of Political Power, Love, and the Creation of Truth*. LAP Lambert Academic Publishing, 2010.

Harari, Yuval Noah. *Sapiens: A Brief History of Humankind*. Harper, 2015.

Haraway, Donna. "A Cyborg Manifesto, Science, Technology, And Socialist Feminism." *The International Handbook of Virtual Learning Environments*, edited by Joel Weiss, Jason Nolan, Jeremy Hunsinger, and Peter Trifonas, Springer, 2006. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4020-3803-7_4.

Hardwick, Paul. "Hans Memling: Master Painter in Fifteenth-Century Bruges." *The Sixteenth Century Journal*, vol. 42, no. 4, 2011, pp. 1133–1135.

Harrison, E.P. *Scottish Estate Tweeds*. Johnstons of Elgin, 1991.

Hartley, Janet M. *Siberia: A History of the People*. Yale University Press, 2019.

Hart, Avril. *Fashion In Detail: From the 17th and 18th Centuries*. Rizzoli, 2020.

Harvey, Charles, and Jon Press. *William Morris: Design and Enterprise in Victorian Britain*. Manchester University Press, 1991.

Hau, Michael. *The Cult of Health and Beauty in Germany: A Social History, 1890–1930*. University of Chicago Press, 2003.

Hauth, Chanez, et al. "Sustainable Fashion on Social Media." *Kiel Journal of Consumer Studies*, 2023. https://doi.org/10.38071/2022-00862-4.

Haycox, Stephen. Review of Furs and Frontiers in the Far North: The Contest among Native and Foreign Nations for the Bering Strait Fur Trade, *by John R. Bockstoce. Journal of American History,* vol. 97, no. 3, Dec. 2010, pp. 803–804.

Hebdige, Dick. *Subculture. Routledge, 1979. New Accents*.

Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich. *The Philosophy of History*. Batoche Books, 2001.

Her Royal Highness Princess Michael of Kent. *Agnès Sorel: Mistress of Beauty*. Constable & Robinson, 2015.

Herald, Jacqueline. *Renaissance Dress in Italy 1400–1500*. Bell & Hyman, 1981.

Hesse-Biber, Sharlene Nagy. *Am I Thin Enough Yet?: The Cult of Thinness and the Commercialization of Identity*. Oxford University Press, 1996.

Highsnobiety *The Incomplete: Highsnobiety Guide to Street Fashion and Culture*. Gestalten, 2018.

Hirst, Damien. *Damien Hirst: The Complete Medicine Cabinets*. Other Criteria Books, 2017.

Hirsch J. Andreas, et al. *H. R. Giger*. Taschen, 2021.

Hoey, Michael. *Textual Interaction: An Introduction to Written Discourse Analysis*. Routledge, 2000.

Hogarth, William. *The Analysis of Beauty*. Yale University Press, 1997.

Honigman, Ana Finel. *What Alexander McQueen Can Teach You About Fashion. Frances Lincoln, 2021. Icons with Attitude*.

Hopkins, Albert A. *Magic: Stage Illusions, Special Effects and Trick Photography*. Dover Publications, 1976.

Houston, Mary G. *Ancient Egyptian, Mesopotamian & Persian Costume*. Dover Publications, 2011.

Hughes, Robert. *Goya*. Knopf, 2006.

Hughes, Robert. *The Shock of the New: Art and the Century of Change*. Thames & Hudson, 1991.

Hume, Marion. "McQueen's Theatre of Cruelty." *The Independent*, 21 October 1993.

Hunt, Alan. *Governance of the Consuming Passions: A History of Sumptuary Law*. Palgrave Macmillan, 1996.

Hurley, Kelly. *The Gothic Body: Sexuality, Materialism, and Degeneration at the Fin de Siècle*.

Cambridge University Press, 1996.

Ignatenko, Ekaterina A. "Fashion: Aesthetic and Social Functions." *Vestnik of Saint Petersburg State University of Culture*, 2023. https://doi.org/10.30725/2619-0303-2023-3-120-124.

Iskandar, Adel. *Edward Said: A Legacy of Emancipation and Representation*. University of California Press, 2010.

Jackson, Anna. *Kimono: The Art and Evolution of Japanese Fashion*. Thames & Hudson, 2015.

Jackson, Anna. "Refashioning Japan." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, pp. 117–122.

Jacquemin, Raphaël. *Medieval and Renaissance Fashion: 90 Full-Color Plates*. Dover Publications, 2007.

Jansen, Marius B. *The Making of Modern Japan*. Belknap Press of Harvard University Press, 2002.

Jin, Byoungho Ellie, and Daeun Chloe Shin. " The Power of the Fourth Industrial Revolution in the Fashion Industry: What, Why, and How Has the Industry Changed?" *International Journal of Interdisciplinary Research: Fashion and Textiles*, vol. 8, article no. 31, 2021.

Jocić, Sonja. "Sustainability in Fashion: The Role of a Fashion Designer in Shaping a Future That is Ecologically Acceptable and Socially Responsible." *Tekstilna industrija*, vol. 70, no. 1, 2022, pp. 12–22. https://doi.org/10.5937/tekstind2201012J.

Johnson, Samuel, of Oyo. *The History of the Yorubas*. Research Associates School Times Publications & Frontline Distribution Int'l, 2011.

Jones, Owen. *The Grammar of Ornament*. Princeton University Press, 2016.

Jung, C. G. *Aion: Researches into the Phenomenology of the Self*. Vol. 9, Part 2, Princeton University Press, 1979.

Jung, C. G. *The Collected Works of C. G. Jung, Volume 9, Part I: Archetypes and the Collective Unconscious*. Princeton University Press, 1969. Bollingen Series XX.

Jung, C. G. *Two Essays on Analytical Psychology*. Bollingen Foundation, 1967.

Jung, C. G. *Man and His Symbols*. Dell, 1968.

Kaiser, Susan B., and Denise N. Green. *Fashion and Cultural Studies*. AVA, 2022.

Kant, Immanuel. *Critique of Judgment*. Macmillan, 1914.

Kay, Billy. *The Scottish World: A Journey Into the Scottish Diaspora*. Mainstream Publishing, 2006.

Kawamura, Yuniya. *Fashion-ology: An Introduction to Fashion Studies*. Berg, 2005.

Kawamura, Yuniya, and Jung-whan Marc de Jong. *Cultural Appropriation in Fashion and Entertainment*. AVA Publishing, 2022.

Kawamura, Yuniya. *The Japanese Revolution in Paris Fashion. Berg, 2004. Dress, Body, Culture*.

Keene, Donald. *Emperor of Japan: Meiji and His World, 1852–1912*. Columbia University Press, 2002.

Keene, Donald. *Seeds in the Heart: Japanese Literature from Earliest Times to the Late Sixteenth Century History of Japanese Literature,* Columbia University Press, 1999.

Kennedy, Kristin. "Nature Boy." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, p. 165.

Kirke, Betty. *Madeleine Vionnet*. Chronicle Books, 2012.

Knox, Kristin. *Alexander McQueen: Genius of a Generation*. A & C Black, 2010.

Koo, Sumin, and Youngjin Chae. "*Wearable Technology in Fashion.*" *Leading Edge Technologies in Fashion Innovation*. edited by Young-A Lee, Springer Nature, 2022, pp.

35–57. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-91135-5_3.

Konig, Eberhard. *The Bedford Hours: The Making of a Medieval Masterpiece*. British Library Board, 2007.

Koren, Leonard. *Wabi-Sabi for Artists, Designers, Poets & Philosophers*. Imperfect Publishing, 2008.

Krampen, Martin. *Classics of Semiotics*. Springer, 2013.

Kristeva, Julia. *Desire in Language: A Semiotic Approach to Literature and Art*. Blackwell, 1980.

Kristeva, Julia. *Powers of Horror: An Essay on Abjection*. Columbia University Press, 1982.

Kusama, Yayoi. *Infinity Net: The Autobiography of Yayoi Kusama*. Tate, 2015.

Kuznetsova, T. "Socio-Cultural Dynamics of Fashion." *Conference: Aesthetics and Hermeneutics*, 2022, pp. 157–163. https://doi.org/10.29003/m2569.978-5-317-06726-7/157-163.

Lacan, Jacques. *Écrits: A Selection*. W. W. Norton & Company, 2004.

Lascity, Ethan Myles. *Communicating Fashion: Clothing, Culture, and Media*. Bloomsbury Visual Arts, 2021.

Lears, T. J. Jackson. " The Concept of Cultural Hegemony: Problems and Possibilities. " *The American Historical Review*, vol. 90, no. 3, 1985, pp. 567–593.

Lee, Yoon Kyung. "Implementation of Complex Systems in Fashion Design Creation Using Artificial Intelligence." *Breaking Boundaries*, 2022. https://doi.org/10.31274/itaa.13320.

Lemaire, Gérard-Georges. *Orientalism: The Orient in Western Art*. H. F. Ullmann, 2013.

Leopardi, Giacomo. *Dialogue between Fashion and Death*. Penguin Classics, 2010.

Lin, Yunzhi, and Na Sai. "Ethics and Sustainability in The Jewellery Industry." *Frontiers in*

Business Economics and Management, vol. 7, no. 3, 2023, pp. 187–193. https://doi.org/10.54097/fbem.v7i3.5533.

Lipovetsky, Gilles. *The Empire of Fashion: Dressing Modern Democracy*. Translated by Catherine Porter, Princeton University Press, 1994.

Lista, Giovanni. *Futurism and Photography*. Merrell Publishers, 2001.

Llamas, Veronica G. "Between Transgression and Tokenism: The Simultaneous Inclusion and Exclusion of Trans and Gender Nonconforming Bodies in Fashion." *Fashion Style & Popular Culture*, 2022. https://doi.org/10.1386/fspc_00128_1.

LoBrutto, Vincent. *Stanley Kubrick: A Biography*. Dutton, 1997.

Love, Bert, and Jim Gamble. *The Meccano System*. New Cavendish Books, 1995.

Loveday, Helen. *Japanese Buddhist Textiles*. 5 Continents Editions, 2014.

Lowry, Bates, et al. *The Silver Canvas: Daguerreotype Masterpieces from the J. Paul Getty Museum*. J. Paul Getty Museum Publications, 1998.

Luce, Leanne. *Artificial Intelligence for Fashion: How AI is Revolutionizing the Fashion Industry*. Apress, 2018.

Lurie, Alison. *The Language of Clothes*. Owl Books, 2000.

Ma, Yichen, et al. "Social Psychology Reflected by Different Fashion Items: Fashion and Psychology." *Journal of Education, Humanities and Social Sciences*, vol. 8, 2023, pp. 2343–2347. https://doi.org/10.54097/ehss.v8i.4715.

MacCarthy, Fiona. *Byron: Life and Legend*. John Murray, 2002.

Macfie, Lyon Alexander. *Orientalism: A Reader*. New York University Press, 2001.

Mair, Carolyn. *The Psychology of Fashion*. Routledge, 2018.

Marcangeli, Sveva. *Undressing the Power of Fashion: The Semiotic Evolution of Gender Identity*

By Coco Chanel and Alexander Mcqueen. Bucknell University, 2015.

Marlow, Joyce. *Suffragettes: The Fight for Votes for Women*. Virago, 2017.

Marra-Alvarez, Melissa. "When the West Wore East: Rei Kawakubo, Yohji Yamamoto and The Rise of the Japanese Avant-Garde in Fashion." *Dress Study*, vol. 57, 2010.

Martin, Richard, Harold Koda. *Orientalism: Visions of the East in Western Dress*. Metropolitan Museum of Art, 2013.

Marx, Karl. *The Eastern Question*. Swan Sonnenschein & Co., 1897.

Marwick, Arthur. *The Sixties: Social and Cultural Transformation in Britain, France, Italy, and the United States, 1958–74*. Oxford Paperbacks, 1999.

Matthews, Mimi. *A Victorian Lady's Guide to Fashion and Beauty*. Pen & Sword, 2018.

Mauries, Patrick. *Cabinets of Curiosities*. Thames & Hudson, 2011.

Mazzurco, Sari. "The Mark of a Culture: The Efficacy and Propriety of Using Trademark Law to Deter Cultural Appropriation." *Federal Circuit Bar Journal*, vol. 26, no. 3, 2017, pp. 407–446.

McDowell, Colin. *McDowell's Directory of Twentieth Century Fashion*. Frederick Muller, 1984.

McGilligan, Patrick. *Alfred Hitchcock: A Life in Darkness and Light*. It Books, 2004.

McLeod, John. *Beginning Postcolonialism. 2nd ed., Manchester University Press, 2010. Beginnings*.

McManners, John. *The Oxford History of Christianity*. Oxford University Press, 2002.

McQueen, Lee Alexander, et al. *Lee Alexander McQueen: Mind, Mythos, Muse*. DelMonico Books, 2022.

Metz, Christian. *Film Language: A Semiotics of the Cinema*. Translated by Michael Taylor, Oxford University Press, 1974.

Meyer, Shannon. *Little Black Dress: From Mourning to Night*. Missouri Historical Society Press, 2016.

Mayer, L. Janet. *Sydney Pollack: A Critical Filmography*. McFarland, 1998.

Mill, James. *The History of British India, Vol. 1*. Baldwin, Cradock, and Joy, 1817.

Miker, Samantha. *Japanese Prints & Textiles*. Museum of Fine Arts, Florida State University, 2018.

Mithun, Marianne. *The Languages of Native North America*. Cambridge University Press, 2001.

Miyake, Issey. *Issey Miyake East Meets West*. Heibonsha, 1978.

Miyake, Issey, Kazuko Sato, et al. *Issey Miyake: Making Things*. Scalo, 1999.

Mizrachi, Meital Peleg, and Alon Tal. "Sustainable Fashion: Rationale and Policies." *Encyclopedia*, vol. 2, no. 2, 2022, pp. 1154–1167. https://doi.org/10.3390/encyclopedia2020080.

Munro, J. H. "The Medieval Origins of the Financial Revolution: Usury, Rentes, and Negotiability." *The International History Review*, vol. 24, no. 3, 2002, pp. 505–562.

Murkens, Jo Eric, et al. *Scottish Independence: Legal and Constitutional Issues: A Practical Guide*. Edinburgh University Press, 2002.

Muthu, Subramanian Senthilkannan. *Fast Fashion, Fashion Brands and Sustainable Consumption*. Springer, 2018.

Nakanishi, Kiwa. "Orientalism in the Works of Ballets-Russes and Fashion - Comparison with Orientalism in (the) Dress of Paul Poiret." *The Journal of Costume and Textile*, vol. 7, no. 1, 2006.

Netton, Richard Ian. *Orientalism Revisited: Art, Land and Voyage*. Routledge, 2012.

Nietzsche, Friedrich. *On Truth and Lies in a Nonmoral Sense*. CreateSpace Independent

Publishing Platform, 2012.

Nomikos Vaporis, Constantine. *Tour of Duty: Samurai, Military Service in Edo, and the Culture of Early Modern Japan*. University of Hawai‘i Press, 2008.

North, Susan. *18th Century Fashion in Detail Thames & Hudson, 2018. V&A Fashion in Detail*.

O’Neill, Alistair. "The Shining and Chic." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, pp. 261–280.

Oakley Smith, Mitchell, and Alison Kubler. *Art/Fashion in the 21st Century*. Thames & Hudson, 2013.

Ōta, Gyūichi. *The Chronicle of Lord Nobunaga*. Brill, 2011.

Ovid. *Metamorphoses*. Translated by David Raeburn, Penguin Classics, 2004.

Paić, Žarko. *Fashion Theory and the Visual Semiotics of the Body*. Cambridge Scholars Publishing, 2022.

Peirce, Charles Sanders. *Collected Papers.* Vol. 5, Harvard University Press, 1931–1958.

Peirson-Smith, Anne, and Joseph H. Hancock II. *Transglobal Fashion Narratives: Clothing Communication, Style Statements, and Brand Storytelling*. Intellect, 2018.

Peleg Mizrachi, Meital, and Alon Tal. "Sustainable Fashion: Rationale and Policies." *Encyclopedia*, vol. 2, no. 2, 2022, pp. 1154–1167. https://doi.org/10.3390/encyclopedia2020080.

Pendergast, Sara, and Tom Pendergast. *Fashion, Costume, and Culture: Clothing, Headwear, Body Decorations, and Footwear Through the Ages*. Vol. 1, UXL, 2003.

Pendergast, Sara, and Tom Pendergast. *Fashion, Costume, and Culture: Clothing, Headwear, Body Decorations, and Footwear Through the Ages*. Vol. 2, UXL, 2003.

Pendergast, Sara, and Tom Pendergast. *Fashion, Costume, and Culture: Clothing, Headwear,*

Body Decorations, and Footwear Through the Ages. Vol. 3, UXL, 2003.

Pendergast, Sara, and Tom Pendergast. *Fashion, Costume, and Culture: Clothing, Headwear, Body Decorations, and Footwear Through the Ages*. Vol. 4, UXL, 2003.

Pendergast, Sara, and Tom Pendergast. *Fashion, Costume, and Culture: Clothing, Headwear, Body Decorations, and Footwear Through the Ages*. Vol. 5, UXL, 2003.

Perrot, Philippe. *Fashioning the Bourgeoisie: A History of Clothing in the Nineteenth Century*. Princeton University Press, 1994.

Persson, Helen. "Walking Out." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, pp. 111–116.

Phelan, Peggy. "Marina Abramović: Witnessing Shadows." *Theatre Journal*, vol. 56, no. 4, Dec. 2004, pp. 569–577.

Piancazzo, Flavia. "Developments of Cultural Appropriation in Fashion: An In-Progress Research." *FACTUM* 2023 : *Proceedings of the International Conference,* SPBE, 2023, pp. 136–143.

Picardie, Justine. *Coco Chanel: The Legend and the Life*. It Books, 2011.

Pilgrim, Richard B. "Intervals ('Ma') in Space and Time: Foundations for a Religio-Aesthetic Paradigm in Japan." *History of Religions*, vol. 25, no. 3, 1986, pp. 255–277.

Planchon de Font-Réaulx, Dominique. *The Dawn of Photography: French Daguerreotypes, 1839–1855*. Metropolitan Museum of Art, 2003.

Polhemus, Ted. *Streetstyle: From Sidewalk to Catwalk*. Thames & Hudson, 1994.

Pollard, Tony. *Culloden: The History and Archaeology of the Last Clan Battle*. Pen & Sword, 2012.

Poe, Edgar Allan. *The Complete Tales and Poems of Edgar Allan Poe*. Barnes and Noble, 2007.

Pool, Daniel. *What Jane Austen Ate and Charles Dickens Knew: From Fox Hunting to Whist-the Facts of Daily Life in Nineteenth-Century England*. Touchstone, 1994.

Pozzo, Barbara. "Fashion between Inspiration and Appropriation." *The New Frontiers of Fashion Law*, 2020.

Prebble, John. *The Highland Clearances*. Penguin Books, 1969.

Du Prey, Pierre de la Ruffinière. *Hawksmoor's London Churches: Architecture and Theology.* University of Chicago Press, 2000.

Preziosi, Donald. *Architecture, Language, and Meaning: The Origins of the Built World and Its Semiotic Organization*. Mouton de Gruyter, 1979.

Pritchard, Jane. "Dance." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, pp. 253–260.

Priem, Ruud. *Rembrandt and the Golden Age of Dutch Art: Treasures from the Rijksmuseum, Amsterdam*. Portland Art Museum, 2007.

Quant, Mary. *Quant by Quant: The Autobiography of Mary Quant*. Victoria & Albert Museum, 2012.

Rappaport, Helen. *The Romanov Sisters: The Lost Lives of the Daughters of Nicholas and Alexandra*. St. Martin's Griffin, 2015.

Rasmussen, Tom. *McQueen: The Illustrated History of the Fashion Icon*. Smith Street Books, 2018.

Raustiala, Kal, and Christopher Jon Sprigman. "Cultural Appropriation and the Global Fashion Industry." *UCLA School of Law, Public Law Research Paper* no. 23–23, 2023.

Rebora Barratt, Carrie, and Paul Staiti. *John Singleton Copley in America*. Metropolitan Museum

of Art, 1995.

Reed, Harris. *Fluid: A Fashion Revolution*. Quadrille, 2024.

Renaningtyas, Luri, et al. " Implementing the Use of AI for Analysis and Prediction in the Fashion Industry." *The Academic Research Community Publication*. vol. 7, no. 1, 2023. https://doi.org/10.21625/archive.v7i1.928.

Riello, Giorgio, and Peter McNeil. *Shoes: A History from Sandals to Sneakers*. Bloomsbury Academic, 2006.

Rilke, Rainer Maria. *The Duino Elegies*. Bibliotech Press, 2017.

Roach-Higgins, Mary Ellen. *Dress and Identity*. Fairchild Books, 1995.

Rocamora, Agnès. " Personal Fashion Blogs: Screens and Mirrors in Digital Self-Portraits." *Fashion Theory*, vol. 15, no. 4, 2011, pp. 407–424.

Rorem, Paul. *Hugh of Saint Victor. Oxford University Press, 2009. Great Medieval Thinkers*.

Rout, Josephine. *Japanese Dress in Detail*. Thames & Hudson, 2020.

Ryan, Richard M., and Edward L. Deci. " Self-Determination Theory and the Facilitation of Intrinsic Motivation, Social Development, and Well-Being." *American Psychologist*, vol. 55, no. 1, 2000, pp. 68–78.

Ryersson, Scott D., and Michael Orlando Yaccarino. *Infinite Variety: The Life and Legend of the Marchesa Casati*. University of Minnesota Press, 2004.

Sabatini, Nadzeya, Teresa Sádaba, et al. *Fashion Communication in the Digital Age*. Springer, 2023.

Sadat Muhammad Sayem, Abu. "Digital Fashion Innovations for the Real World and Metaverse." *International Journal of Fashion Design, Technology and Education*, vol. 15, no. 2, 2022, pp. 139–141.

Sade, Marquis de. Justine, *Philosophy in the Bedroom, and Other Writings*. Edited and translated by Richard Seaver and Austryn Wainhouse, Grove Press, 1965.

Sade, Marquis de. *Justine: Or, the Misfortunes of Virtue*. Locus Elm Press, 2015.

Said, Edward W. *Orientalism*. Penguin Classics, 2003.

Samson, Alexandre, and Anders Christian Madsen. *Givenchy: The Complete Collections*. Yale University Press, 2023.

Saussure, Ferdinand de. *Course in General Linguistics*. Columbia University Press, 2011.

Savignon, Jéromine. *Yves Saint Laurent*. Abrams, 2010.

Schafer, Roy. "Narration in the Psychoanalytic Dialogue." *On Narrative*, edited by W. J. T. Mitchell, University of Chicago Press, 1981, pp. 25–49.

Schechter, Harold. *Deviant: The Shocking True Story of Ed Gein, the Original Psycho*. Gallery Books, 1998.

Schinkle, Eugénie. *Fashion Photography: The Story in 180 Pictures*. Thames & Hudson, 2017.

Schöbel, Heinz. *Wenzel Jamnitzer und die Nürnberger Goldschmiedekunst der Renaissance*. Klinkhardt & Biermann, 1985.

Schütz, Karl. *Vermeer. The Complete Works*. Taschen, 2017.

Schwab, Raymond, Gene Patterson-Black, et al. *The Oriental Renaissance: Europe's Rediscovery of India and the East, 1680–1880*. Columbia University Press, 1984.

Scott, Margaret. *Medieval Dress and Fashion*. British Library, 2007.

Scott, Margaret. *Fashion in the Middle Ages*. J. Paul Getty Museum, 2018.

Scruton, Roger. *Beauty: A Very Short Introduction*. Oxford University Press, 2011.

Seale, Bobby. *Seize the Time: The Story of the Black Panther Party and Huey P. Newton*. Black Classic Press, 1997.

Seely, Stephen D. "How Do You Dress a Body without Organs? Affective Fashion and Nonhuman Becoming." *Women's Studies Quarterly*, vol. 41, nos. 1–2, 2012, pp. 247–265.

Semmelhack, Elizabeth. *Heights of Fashion: A History of the Elevated Shoe*. Periscope, 2008.

Muthu, Subramanian Senthilkannan. *Fast Fashion, Fashion Brands, and Sustainable Consumption.* Springer, 2018.

Serdari, Thomaï. *Defining Fashion, Luxury, and Luxury Fashion*. Rethinking Luxury Fashion, 2020.

Seymour, Laura. *An Analysis of Roland Barthes's "The Death of the Author"*. Macat Library, 2018.

Shakespeare, William. *A Midsummer Night's Dream*. Penguin Classics, 2015.

Shakespeare, William. *Hamlet*. Simon & Schuster, 1992.

Sharma, Aditi. "Psychological Aspects of Fashion Brands." International Journal of Fashion Management and Research, vol. 5, no. 6, Nov.–Dec. 2023. https://doi.org/10.36948/ijfmr.2023.v05i06.9236.

Shell, Ellen Ruppel. *Cheap: The High Cost of Discount Culture*. Penguin Books, 2010.

Shelley, Mary. *Frankenstein*. Penguin Classics, 2003.

Sherman, Bill. "Ghosts." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, pp. 243–246.

Shinkle, Eugénie. *Fashion Photography: The Story in 180 Pictures*. Thames & Hudson, 2017.

Siegle, Lucy. *To Die For: Is Fashion Wearing Out the World?* Fourth Estate, 2011.

Sikarskie, Amanda. *Storytelling in Luxury Fashion: Brands, Visual Cultures, and Technologies*. Routledge, 2020.

Simmel, Georg. "Fashion." *American Journal of Sociology*, vol. 62, no. 6, 1957, pp. 541−558.

Simmel, Georg. "Fashion." *The Sociology of Georg Simmel*, edited and translated by Kurt H. Wolff, Free Press, 1950, pp. 294–323.

Slade, Toby. *Japanese Fashion: A Cultural History*. Berg, 2009.

Smith, A. D. Howell. *Guide to the Japanese Textiles.* Department of Textiles, Victoria and Albert Museum, 1919.

Skogh, Lisa. "Museum of the Mind." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, pp. 179−188.

Sontag, Susan. *Against Interpretation*. Vintage, 1994.

Sontag, Susan. *Regarding the Pain of Others*. Picador, 2004.

Sorger, Richard and Udale, Jenny. *The Fundamentals of Fashion Design*. AVA, 2017.

Spooner, Catherine. "A Gothic Mind." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, pp. 141−158.

Steele, Valerie, editor. *Encyclopedia of Clothing and Fashion*. Charles Scribner's Sons, 2004.

Steele, Valerie. *Fashion and Eroticism: The Ideals of Feminine Beauty from the Victorian Era to the Jazz Age*. Oxford University Press, 1996.

Stowell, Lauren, and Abby Cox. *The American Duchess Guide to 18th-Century Dressmaking: How to Hand Sew Georgian Gowns and Wear Them with Style*. Page Street Publishing, 2017.

Sugden, Philip. *The Complete History of Jack the Ripper*. Carroll & Graf, 1994.

Sugimoto, Yoshio, editor. *The Cambridge Companion to Modern Japanese Culture*. Cambridge University Press, 2010.

Sun, Lushan. "*3D Printing and Additive Manufacturing in Fashion*." Leading Edge Technologies in Fashion Innovation, 2022.

Suzuki, Nobuo. *Wabi Sabi: The Wisdom in Imperfection*. Tuttle Publishing, 2023.

Svendsen, Lars. *Fashion: A Philosophy*. Reaktion Books, 2006.

Temkin, Ann. *The Scream: Edvard Munch*. The Museum of Modern Art, 2012.

Thomas, Dana. *Fashionopolis: The Price of Fast Fashion and the Future of Clothes*. Apollo, 2019.

Thomas, Dana. *Gods and Kings: The Rise and Fall of Alexander McQueen and John Galliano*. Penguin Press, 2015.

Tilley, Sue. *Leigh Bowery: The Life and Times of an Icon*. Hodder & Stoughton, 1999.

Toeters, Marina. *Unfolding Fashion Tech: Pioneers of Bright Futures*. Onomatopee, 2019.

Timofeeva, Marina. "The Problem of Psychological Age as a Phenomenon of the New Norm in the Design of Clothing." *Journal of Clothing Science*, vol. 8, no. 3, 2023., https://doi.org/10.15862/11IVKL323.

Tiramani, Jenny, and Susan North. *Seventeenth-Century Women's Dress Patterns: Book 1*. Victoria and Albert Museum, 2011.

Toromanoff, Pierre. *Jeanne Lanvin: Fashion Pioneer / Visionärin der Mode*. Te Neues, 2023.

Toups, Melissa A., et al. "Origin of Clothing Lice Indicates Early Clothing Use by Anatomically Modern Humans in Africa." *Molecular Biology and Evolution*, vol. 28, no. 1, 2011, pp. 29–32.

Ulasewicz, Connie, and Janet Hethorn. *Sustainable Fashion: Take Action*. Fairchild Books, 2022.

Urban, Otto M., and Joel-Peter Witkin. *Joel-Peter Witkin: Vanitas*. Arbor Vitae, 2012.

Vanhaeren, Marian, et al. "Middle Paleolithic Shell Beads in Israel and Algeria." *Science*, vol.

312, no. 5781, 2006, pp. 1785−1788.

Vasari, Giorgio. *The Lives of the Artists*. Oxford University Press, 2008.

Veblen, Thorstein. *The Theory of the Leisure Class*. Oxford University Press, 2009.

Vesalius, Andreas. *The Epitome of Andreas Vesalius*. MIT Press, 1969.

Vézina, Brigitte. "Curbing Cultural Appropriation in the Fashion Industry." *CIGI Papers*, no. 213, 2019.

Vogel, Steven. *Streetwear: The Insider's Guide*. Chronicle Books, 2007.

Von Habsburg-Lothringen, Géza, et al. *Faberge: Imperial Jeweler*. Harry N. Abrams, 1994.

de Vos, Dirk. *Hans Memling: The Complete Works.* Thames & Hudson, 1994.

Walter, Ekaterina, and Jessica Gioglio. *The Power of Visual Storytelling: How to Use Visuals, Videos, and Social Media to Market Your Brand*. McGraw Hill, 2015.

Walkowitz, Judith R. *City of Dreadful Delight: Narratives of Sexual Danger in Late-Victorian London*. University of Chicago Press, 1992.

Walkowitz, Judith R. *Prostitution and Victorian Society: Women, Class, and the State*. Cambridge University Press, 1982.

Wang, Hongxia. "Exploring Brand Attachment Dynamics in Live Streaming Platforms: a TikTok Perspective in the Digital Knowledge Economy." *Journal of the Knowledge Economy*, 2024. https://doi.org/10.1007/s13132-024-01786-3.

Waplington, Nick, and Susannah Frankel. *Alexander McQueen: Working Process*. Damiani, 2014.

Watt, Judith. *Alexander McQueen: The Life and the Legacy*. Harper Design, 2012.

Watts, Alan. *The Way of Zen*. Vintage, 1999.

Waugh, Norah. *The Cut of Men's Clothes: 1600–1900*. Routledge, 1987.

Wells, H. G. *The Island of Dr. Moreau*. Stone & Kimball, 1896.

Wenzel, Kaylyn. "Augmented and Virtual Reality and Its Effects on Social Responsibility and Fair Trade in the Apparel Industry." *Conference Paper*, 2020.

Whitley, Zoe. "Wasteland/Wonderland." *Alexander McQueen*, edited by Claire Wilcox, Harry N. Abrams, 2015, pp. 171–178.

Wilcox, Claire. *Alexander McQueen*. Harry N. Abrams, 2015.

Williams, Ema. "Appalling or Advantageous? Exploring the Impacts of Fast Fashion From Environmental, Social, and Economic Perspectives." *Journal for Global Business and Community*, vol. 13, no. 1, 2023. https://doi.org/10.56020/001c.36873.

Wilkinson, Richard H. *The Complete Gods and Goddesses of Ancient Egypt*. Thames & Hudson, 2003.

Wilson, Andrew. *Alexander McQueen: Blood Beneath the Skin*. Simon & Schuster, 2015.

Wilson, Elizabeth. *Adorned in Dreams: Fashion and Modernity*. I.B. Tauris, 2013.

Witkin, Joel-Peter, and Otto M. Urban. *Joel-Peter Witkin: Vanitas*. Arbor Vitae, 2012.

Wolf, Naomi. *The Beauty Myth: How Images of Beauty Are Used Against Women*. Harper Perennial, 2002.

Yamamoto, Yohji, and Ai Mitsuda. *Yohji Yamamoto: My Dear Bomb*. Ludion, 2011.

Yamanaka, Norio. *The Book of Kimono*. Kodansha International, 1987.

Yan, Han, et al. "Toward Intelligent Design: An AI-Based Fashion Designer Using Generative Adversarial Networks Aided by Sketch and Rendering Generators." *IEEE Transactions on Multimedia*, 2022. https://doi.org/10.1109/TMM.2022.3146010.

Yanagi, Sōetsu. *The Unknown Craftsman: A Japanese Insight into Beauty*. Kodansha International, 2013.

Young, David, and Michiko Young. *The Art of the Japanese Garden*. Tuttle Publishing, 2011.

Zaczek, Iain. *Clans & Tartans of Scotland*. Barnes & Noble, 2000.

Zeitlin, Steve. *The Poetry of Everyday Life: Storytelling and the Art of Awareness*. Cornell University Press, 2016.

Zeitz, Joshua. *Flapper: A Madcap Story of Sex, Style, Celebrity, and the Women Who Made America Modern*. Audiobook, narrated by the author, Audible Studios, 2013.

Digital and Multimedia Sources

"1995 News Report on Alexander McQueen's Highland Rape Collection, Bumsters." *YouTube,* uploaded by Kinoslibrary, 2015, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-8Sdwys0nTo. Accessed 12 Jan. 2024.

Aikin, Susana. "The Victorian Era and Women's Corsets." *Susana Aikin*, www.susanaaikin.org/post/the-victorian-era-and-women-s-corsets. Accessed 15 Dec. 2023.

Ahmed, Osman. "Lumps and Bumps at Comme des Garçons S/S97." *AnOther*, 2016, www.anothermag.com/fashion-beauty/8174/lumps-and-bumps-at-comme-des-garcons-s-s97. Accessed 20 Jan. 2024.

Allaire, Christian. "Lana Del Rey's 2024 Met Gala Look References an Iconic Alexander McQueen Collection." *Vogue*, https://www.vogue.com/article/lana-del-reys-2024-met-gala-look-references-an-iconic-alexander-mcqueen-collection. Accessed 10 May 2024.

"Alexander McQueen / Nick Knight - Angel: Unseen McQueen." *SHOWstudio*, YouTube, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uLJva8NTD_M. Accessed 18 Jan. 2024.

"Alexander McQueen - The Bridegroom Stripped Bare: Transformer." *SHOWstudio*, YouTube,

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YYkrfWeOSNs. Accessed 16 Jan. 2024.

Alexander, Ella. "How Alexander McQueen Changed Fashion." *Glamour*, 2015, www.glamourmagazine.co.uk/gallery/alexander-mcqueen-exhibition-preview-how-he-changed-fashion. Accessed 10 Jan. 2024.

"Armadillo Shoe." *Alexander McQueen*, www.alexandermcqueen.com. Accessed 19 Jan. 2024.

Bakshi, Pema. "PFW: A Moving Farewell at Alexander McQueen." *Grazia*, https://graziamagazine.com/us/articles/alexander-mcqueen-spring-summer-2024/. Accessed 1 Jan. 2024.

Bancroft, Sarah. "Gucci and the Legend of Flora." *Fleurs de Villes*, https://www.fleursdevilles.com/post/gucci-and-the-legend-of-flora. Accessed 3 Feb. 2024.

Bellis, Mary. "Elias Howe: Inventor of the Lock Stitch Sewing Machine." *ThoughtCo*, www.thoughtco.com/elias-howe-profile-1991903. Accessed 12 Dec. 2023.

Benson, Sophie. "Protecting Indigenous Designs From the Fashion Machine." *Atmos*, 2023. https://atmos.earth/protecting-indigenous-designs-from-the-fashion-machine/. Accessed 6 June 2024.

Blazio-Licorish, Tonya, and Obi Anyanwu. "How Cultural Appropriation Became a Hot-button Issue for Fashion." *WWD*, 2020, https://wwd.com/feature/how-cultural-appropriation-became-a-hot-button-issue-for-fashion-1234579968/. Accessed 5 Feb. 2024.

Bond Street. "Creating Infinity: The Worlds of Louis Vuitton and Yayoi Kusama." Bond Street, https://www.bondstreet.co.uk/articles/creating-infinity-the-worlds-of-louis-vuitton-and-yayoi-kusama. Accessed 7 Feb. 2024.

Borrelli-Persson, Laird. "Why the Swagger of Vivienne Westwood's 1981 Pirate Collection

Resonates 40 Years On." *Vogue*, 2021, www.vogue.com/article/the-pirate-look-in-fashion-1981-2021. Accessed 12 Jan. 2024.

Bowen, Peter. "10 Films Behind Alexander McQueen's Fashion." *Bleecker Street*, www.bleeckerstreetmedia.com/editorial/films-behind-alexander-mcqueens-fashion. Accessed 18 Dec. 2023.

Bradley, Laura. "The Alexander McQueen Bumster." *AnOther*, https://www.anothermag.com/fashion-beauty/3181/the-alexander-mcqueen-bumster. Accessed 15 Dec. 2023.

Cacouris, Christina. "Joel-Peter Witkin on the Beauty in the Grotesque." *Blind Magazine*, 2022, https://www.blind-magazine.com/news/joel-peter-witkin-on-the-beauty-in-the-grotesque/. Accessed 20 Jan. 2024.

"Coat, Eshu, autumn/winter 2000–2001." *The Metropolitan Museum of Art*, https://blog.metmuseum.org/alexandermcqueen/coat-eshu/. Accessed 10 December 2023.

Cooke, Rachel. "Alexander McQueen: Savage Beauty review - superficially magnificent." *The Guardian*, 15 March 2015, https://www.theguardian.com/fashion/2015/mar/15/alexander-mcqueen-savage-beauty-v-and-a-review-observer-awe-and-unease. Accessed 7 Mar. 2024.

Comroe, Shelby. "Louis Vuitton x Yayoi Kusama Celebrate their 10-year Collaboration Anniversary with New Collection." *Grazia*, https://graziamagazine.com/us/articles/louis-vuitton-x-yayoi-kusama-celebrates-new-collection/. Accessed 7 Mar. 2024.

Cultural Intellectual Property Rights Initiative. "How can the fashion industry treat Indigenous people and craft communities with fairness and equity?" 2020, https://www.culturalintellectualproperty.com/post/how-can-the-fashion-industry-treat-

indigenous-people-and-craft-communities-with-fairness-and-equity. Accessed 6 Feb. 2024.

Demopoulos, Alaina. "The term ‘heroin chic’ needs to die - even if skinny-worship rages on." *The Guardian*, 20 Nov. 2022, https://www.theguardian.com/fashion/2022/nov/20/heroin-chic-fashion-skinny-worship. Accessed 1 Feb. 2024.

D'Souza, Christa. "McQueen and Country." *The Guardian*, 2001, https://www.theguardian.com/theobserver/2001/mar/04/life1.lifemagazine5. Accessed 2 Feb. 2024.

Ellison, Jo. "Dries Van Noten on the Secret of His Label’s Success." *Financial Times*, 2017, https://www.ft.com/content/ad128e83-1d09-4d9f-b99b-43ceb30ad482. Accessed 8 Feb. 2024.

Fee, Sarah. "Innovating Indian Chintz in the Face of Changing Environmental Conditions." *Rom*, 2021, https://www.rom.on.ca/en/collections-research/magazine/indian-chintz. Accessed 4 Feb. 2024.

Feitelberg, Rosemary. "What Happens When You Combine Uniqlo, Andy Warhol’s Art and Kaws?" *WWD*, 2024, https://wwd.com/fashion-news/fashion-features/uniqlo-andy-warhol-kaws-1236334412/. Accessed 6 June 2024.

Finney, Alice. "Iris van Herpen’s Earthrise Collection Is Designed as a 'Living Organism.'" *Dezeen*, 2021,https://www.dezeen.com/2021/07/14/iris-van-herpen-earthrise-collection-fashion-ocean-plastic/. Accessed 17 Jan. 2024.

Frantz, Natalie. "Rei Kawakubo's 20 Most Abstract Comme des Garçons Designs." *L’OFFICIEL*, 2020, https://www.lofficielusa.com/fashion/rei-kawakubo-commes-des-garcons-abstract-fashion-design-runway. Accessed 8 Dec. 2023.

Friedman, Vanessa. "The Cosmic Genius of Iris van Herpen." *The New York Times*, 2024, https://www.nytimes.com/2024/01/23/style/iris-van-herpen-sculpting-the-senses-couture.html. Accessed 23 Jan. 2024.

"Givenchy Haute Couture Spring/Summer 1998 (Alexander Mcqueen)." *YouTube*, uploaded by Mikhail Shchedrin, 2020, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=H2lPl0cUkBU&t=4s. Accessed 6 June 2024.

Glasgow Times Reporter. "Mel Gibson reveals real inspiration behind Braveheart." *Glasgow Times*, 2020, https://www.glasgowtimes.co.uk/news/18462612.mel-gibson-reveals-real-inspiration-behind-braveheart/. Accessed 5 Feb. 2024.

Gowtham, Swarna. "Alexander McQueen's Fall/Winter 2024 Show Proves That a New Era Is Underway." *L'Officiel*, 2024, https://www.lofficielusa.com/fashion-week/alexander-mcqueen-fall-winter-2024. Accessed 10 Mar. 2024.

Gucci. "The Rajah Bag." https://www.gucci.com/us/en/st/stories/article/rajah-handbags-shoppable. Accessed 9 Feb. 2024.

House of Heat. "The Sacai x Nike Magmascape Collection Releases December 7." House of Heat, 2023, https://houseofheat.co/nike/sacai-nike-magmascape. Accessed 6 June 2024.

Herndon, Ayana. "A Closer Look at Nike x Sacai's New Magmascape Sneaker Collaboration From Paris Men's Fashion Week Runway." *WWD*, 2023, https://wwd.com/pop-culture/new-fashion-releases/sacai-nike-sneakers-collaboration-paris-fashion-week-release-1235493904/. Accessed 6 June 2024.

Hess, Liam. "Hussein Chalayan's Most Extraordinary Fashion Moments." *AnOther*, 2019, https://www.anothermag.com/fashion-beauty/11507/hussein-chalayan-best-shows-coffee-table-dress-airplane-dress-led-dress. Accessed 19 Dec. 2023.

Howarth, Dan. "Crystallise Water Dress by Iris van Herpen." *Dezeen*, 23 Mar. 2013, https://www.dezeen.com/2013/03/23/crystallise-water-dress-by-iris-van-herpen-daphne-guinness-and-nick-knight/. Accessed 20 Jan. 2024.

Hume, Marion. "Fashion: McQueen's Theatre of Cruelty." The *Independent*, 1993, https://www.independent.co.uk/life-style/fashion/news/fashion-mcqueen-s-theatre-of-cruelty-after-the-glitz-of-paris-something-shattering-marion-hume-was-shaken-but-not-stirred-1512042.html. Accessed 2 Mar. 2024.

Hyland, Veronique. "Inside Iris van Herpen's Spectacular, Science-Heavy Exhibit in Paris." *Elle* 2023, www.elle.com/fashion/a45865581/iris-van-herpen-paris-exhibit-musee-des-arts-decoratifs/?fbclid=IwAR0GyWR4fG5X3tHP5-a1NY5MoL3PrSm4_sWd1m76E329PpGEYmoovcDlQSo. Accessed 5 Jan. 2024.

Iarocheski, Lui. "Embracing Digital Transformation in Fashion: The Path to Revolutionizing the Industry." *What They Th!nk*, 2024, https://whattheythink.com/articles/118233-embracing-digital-transformation-fashion-path-revolutionizing-industry/. Accessed 6 June 2024.

Iris van Herpen. "Between The Lines | Process film." *YouTube*, uploaded by Iris van Herpen, 2017, www.youtube.com/watch?v=FiE3yVULRBY. Accessed 11 Jan. 2024.

Iris van Herpen. *"Architectonics." Iris van Herpen*. www.irisvanherpen.com/collections/carte-blanche. Accessed 20 Dec. 2023.

Jain, Sheetal. "Recognize Indian Artisans' Contributions to Luxury." *Luxury Daily*, 2013, https://www.luxurydaily.com/recognize-indian-artisans-contributions-to-luxury/. Accessed 6 Feb. 2024.

Khua, Kelly. "Louis Vuitton's Second Collaboration with Yayoi Kusama Expands Their Infinite Worlds." *Vogue*, 2022, https://vogue.sg/louis-vuitton-and-yayoi-kusama-collaboration/.

Accessed 10 Feb. 2024.

Kirpalov, Anastasiia S. "Alexander McQueen: 5 Fashion Collections Inspired by Art." *The Collector*, 2023, www.thecollector.com/alexander-macqueen-fashion-collections-art/. Accessed 14 Jan. 2024.

"Lady Gaga. Bad Romance." *YouTube*, uploaded by Lady Gaga, 2009, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qrO4YZeyl0I. Accessed 10 Dec. 2023.

Lau, Susie. "Saint Laurent's Dreams of the Orient: 'When You Know a Culture, You Can't Make Mistakes.'" *The Guardian*, 2018, https://www.theguardian.com/fashion/2018/oct/02/saint-laurents-dreams-of-the-orient-when-you-know-a-culture-you-cant-make-mistakes. Accessed 1 Feb. 2024.

Lee, Gabriel. "Explainer: Why Fast Fashion Brands Destroy Unsold Clothes." *Eco-Business*, 2023, https://www.eco-business.com/news/explainer-why-fast-fashion-brands-destroy-unsold-clothes/. Accessed 9 Dec. 2023.

Leitch, Luke. "' Sleeping Beauties: Reawakening Fashion" Is The Costume Institute's Spring 2024 Exhibition." *Vogue*, 2023, https://www.vogue.com/article/spring-2024-costume-institute-exhibition-sleeping-beauties-reawakening-fashion. Accessed 14 May 2024.

Macdonald, Fiona. "Don McCullin: The photos we can't look away from." *BBC*, 2019, https://www.bbc.com/culture/article/20190212-don-mccullin-the-photos-we-cant-look-away-from. Accessed 17 Dec. 2023.

Mahlich, Hetty. "Alexander McQueen's Armadillo Shoe: Then and Now." *SHOWstudio*, 2023, https://www.showstudio.com/news/alexander-mcqueens-armadillo-shoe-then-and-now. Accessed 16 Jan. 2024.

McCaffrey, Robert. "Alexander McQueen: The Sublime and Melancholy." *The Fashion Studies*

Journal, 2020. https://www.fashionstudiesjournal.org/longform/2020/9/23/alexander-mcqueen-the-sublime-and-melancholy. Accessed 14 Jan. 2024

McKinsey & Company. "Diversity in Fashion: Voices from the Industry." 2021, https://www.mckinsey.com/featured-insights/diversity-and-inclusion/diversity-in-fashion-voices-from-the-industry. Accessed 9 Dec. 2023.

McNeil, Peter. "Part of the Japanese revolution in fashion, Issey Miyake changed the way we saw, wore and made fashion." *The Conversation*, 2022. https://theconversation.com/part-of-the-japanese-revolution-in-fashion-issey-miyake-changed-the-way-we-saw-wore-and-made-fashion-188523. Accessed 6 June 2024.

McQueen. Directed by Ian Bonhôte, Embankment Films, 2018.

"McQueen at Givenchy." *YouTube*, uploaded by Joe Bromley, 2020, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=lu7NROh222s. Accessed 8 Feb. 2024.

Menkes, Suzy. "Givenchy and McQueen Opt for Zen." *The New York Times*, 1998, https://www.nytimes.com/1998/01/19/style/IHT-fashion-givenchy-and-mcqueen-opt-for-zen.html. Accessed 2 Feb. 2024.

Michael M. "Top 5 Videos: 3D Printed Fashion in the Heart of Paris." *3DNatives*, 2024, https://www.3dnatives.com/en/top-5-videos-3d-printed-fashion-in-the-heart-of-paris-070120244/. Accessed 7 Jan. 2024.

Moore, Booth. "Alexander McQueen Fall 2024 Ready-to-Wear: Smash It All to Hell." *WWD*, 2024, https://wwd.com/runway/fall-2024/paris/alexander-mcqueen/review/. Accessed 9 Mar. 2024.

Mori, Masahiro. "The Uncanny Valley: The Original Essay." *IEEE Spectrum*, 2012, https://spectrum.ieee.org/the-uncanny-valley. Accessed 15 Jan. 2024.

Mower, Sarah. "Alexander McQueen Spring 2010 Ready-to-Wear." *Vogue*, 2009, www.vogue.com/fashion-shows/spring-2010-ready-to-wear/alexander-mcqueen. Accessed 13 Dec. 2023.

Mugrabi, Colby. "Galliano's Muslin Disease." *Minnie Muse*, 2019, https://www.minniemuse.com/articles/musings/galliano-muslin-disease. Accessed 6 Feb. 2024.

"Mystery of Dogu Figurines." *Sainsbury Institute for the Study of Japanese Arts and Culture*, https://dig.sainsbury-institute.org/orjach/mystery-of-dogu-figurines/. Accessed 3 Feb. 2024.

New England Historical Society. "The Puritan Dress Code and the Outrage of Slashed Sleeves." New England Historical Society, https://www.newenglandhistoricalsociety.com/puritan-dress-code-and-outrage-slashed-sleeves/. Accessed 8 Dec. 2023.

Our Culture Mag & Partners. " Fashion for All: Embracing Diversity and Inclusivity in the Industry." Our Culture Mag, 2023, https://ourculturemag.com/2023/10/25/fashion-for-all-embracing-diversity-and-inclusivity-in-the-industry/. Accessed 17 Dec. 2023.

" Iris van Herpen Uses 3D Printing to Merge Fashion and Contemporary Art." *3D Natives*, 2023, https://www.3dnatives.com/en/iris-van-herpen-3d-printing-fashion-and-contemporary-art-151220234/. Accessed 20 Jan. 2024.

" Performances, 1970–1975, by Rebecca Horn." *YouTube*, uploaded by COUNTER PUBLICS, 2022, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=3cRPSj1HQNQ. Accessed 20 Jan. 2024.

Park, Steve. "A Historical Perspective on Feathers in Fashion." *Eye Feather*, 2023, https://eyefeather.com/historical-perspective-on-feathers-in-fashion/. Accessed 17 Jan. 2024.

Pursley, Angelica. "Dissolving Dresses and LED Screens: Hussein Chalayan's Brand of Innovation." *CNN*, 2016, edition.cnn.com/style/article/hussein-chalayan-innovation-and-the-fashion-industry/index.html. Accessed 7 Jan. 2024.

Roberts, Chris. "The True Story Behind David Bowie's Gothic Horror Movie The Hunger." *Classic Rock*, https://www.loudersound.com/features/the-true-story-behind-david-bowies-gothic-horror-movie-the-hunger. Accessed 11 Dec. 2023.

Robb, Alice. "The 'flow state': Where creative work thrives." *BBC*, 2019, https://www.bbc.com/worklife/article/20190204-how-to-find-your-flow-state-to-be-peak-creative. Accessed 12 Jan. 2024.

Serio, Kaitlin. "Introducing the Gucci Rajah Shoulder Bag." *Purseblog*, 2018. https://www.purseblog.com/gucci/introducing-the-gucci-rajah-shoulder-bag/. Accessed 9 Feb. 2024.

Shavin, Naomi. "Iris van Herpen Is Revolutionizing the Look and Tech of Fashion." *Smithsonian Magazine*, 2016, https://www.smithsonianmag.com/arts-culture/iris-van-herpen-revolutionizing-look-and-tech-fashion-180958969/. Accessed 8 Jan. 2024.

SHOWstudio. "Interview: Claire Wilcox on Lee McQueen." Interview by Lou Stoppard, 2015, https://www.showstudio.com/projects/unseen_mcqueen/interview_claire_wilcox. Accessed 4 Mar. 2024.

SHOWstudio. "Interview: Jess Hallett on Lee McQueen." Interview by Lou Stoppard, 2015, https://www.showstudio.com/projects/unseen_mcqueen/interview_jess_hallett. Accessed 4 Mar. 2024.

SHOWstudio. "Interview: Joseph Bennett on Lee McQueen." Interview by Lou Stoppard, 2015, https://www.showstudio.com/projects/unseen_mcqueen/interview_joseph_bennett.

Accessed 4 Mar. 2024.

SHOWstudio. "Interview: Judith Watt on Lee McQueen." Interview by Lou Stoppard, 2015, https://www.showstudio.com/projects/unseen_mcqueen/interview_judith_watt. Accessed 4 Mar. 2024.

SHOWstudio. "Video Essay: Alexander McQueen Shoes." By Alexander Fury, 2010, https://www.showstudio.com/projects/object_fetish/alexander_mcqueen_shoes. Accessed 4 Mar. 2024.

SHOWstudio. "Essay: Nick Knight on Plato's Atlantis." By Nick Knight, 2019, https://www.showstudio.com/projects/platos_atlantis/essay-nick-knight-platos-atlantis. Accessed 15 Jan. 2024.

SHOWstudio. "Fashion Film: Plato's Atlantis." Directed by Alexander McQueen, Nick Knight, and Ruth Hogben, performance by Raquel Zimmermann, 2009, https://www.showstudio.com/projects/platos_atlantis/fashion_film. Accessed 10 Jan. 2024.

"SHOWstudio – Tribute to Alexander McQueen by Nick Knight, Music by Björk." *YouTub*e, uploaded by SHOWstudio, 2010, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DGfHqu5U5lU. Accessed 13 Jan. 2024.

Smith, Patricia. "A Brief History of Borough Market." *Historic Cornwall*, https://www.historiccornwall.org.uk/a-brief-history-of-borough-market/. Accessed 18 Dec. 2023.

Socha, Miles. "Fashion Has Found Beauty in Other Cultures for Centuries – but Has It Given Due Credit?" *WWD*, 2020, https://wwd.com/fashion-news/fashion-features/fashion-cultural-appropriation-history-perspective-1234575408/. Accessed 5 Feb. 2024.

Socha, Miles. “Maison Margiela Artisanal Couture Spring 2024.” *WWD*, 2024, https://wwd.com/runway/spring-couture-2024/paris/maison-martin-margiela/review/. Accessed 4 Feb. 2024.

Something Curated. "Simon Costin: Designer, Folklorist, Engineer of the Fantastical." 2016, https://somethingcurated.com/2016/04/01/simon-costin-designer-folklorist-engineer-of-the-fantastical/. Accessed 6 Feb. 2024.

"Still Life by Sam Taylor-Wood." *YouTube*, uploaded by Jonathan Pascual, 2013, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BJQYSPFo7hk. Accessed 17 Dec. 2023.

Style.com. "Alexander McQueen’s Spring 1997 La Poupée Collection – #TBT with Tim Blanks." *YouTube*, uploaded by Style.com, 2014, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=gXjGWq2wGAs. Accessed 3 Mar. 2024.

“Sustainability by Stella McCartney.” Stella McCartney, https://www.stellamccartney.com/gb/en/sustainability/sustainability.html. Accessed 19 Dec. 2023.

TEDx Talks. "Beauty, Transgression — Bringing Alexander McQueen to the Met."*YouTube*, 2013, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bemPoSlIANo. Accessed 5 Mar. 2024.

The Devil Wears Prada. Directed by David Frankel, performances by Meryl Streep, Anne Hathaway, and Emily Blunt, 20th Century Fox, 2006.

The Messenger: The Story of Joan of Arc. Directed by Luc Besson, Gaumont, 1999.

The Museum of Savage Beauty. *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://www.vam.ac.uk/museumofsavagebeauty/mcq/. Accessed 13 Dec. 2023.

The Museum of Savage Beauty. "Encyclopedia of Collections: Dante." *Victoria and Albert*

Museum, https://www.vam.ac.uk/museumofsavagebeauty/rel/encyclopedia-of-collections-dante/. Accessed 13 Dec. 2023.

The Museum of Savage Beauty. "Prosthetic Legs." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://www.vam.ac.uk/museumofsavagebeauty/mcq/prosthetic-legs/. Accessed 15 Dec 2023.

The Museum of Savage Beauty. "Gauntlet." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://www.vam.ac.uk/museumofsavagebeauty/mcq/gauntlet/. Accessed 8 Dec. 2023.

The Museum of Savage Beauty. "Mask." *Victoria and Albert Museum,* https://www.vam.ac.uk/museumofsavagebeauty/mcq/mask/. Accessed 18 Dec. 2023.

The Museum of Savage Beauty. "'Bird's Nest' headdress." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://www.vam.ac.uk/museumofsavagebeauty/mcq/birds-nest-headdress/. Accessed 9 Dec. 2023.

The Museum of Savage Beauty. "'Coiled' corset." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://www.vam.ac.uk/museumofsavagebeauty/mcq/coiled-corset/. Accessed 14 Dec. 2023.

The Museum of Savage Beauty. "'Crown of Thorns' headpiece." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://www.vam.ac.uk/museumofsavagebeauty/mcq/crown-of-thorns-headpiece/. Accessed 10 Dec. 2023.

The Museum of Savage Beauty. "'Titanic' shoe." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://www.vam.ac.uk/museumofsavagebeauty/mcq/titanic-shoe/. Accessed 11 Dec. 2023.

The Museum of Savage Beauty. " Earrings." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://www.vam.ac.uk/museumofsavagebeauty/mcq/earrings/. Accessed 17 Dec. 2023

The Museum of Savage Beauty. "Top." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://www.vam.ac.uk/museumofsavagebeauty/mcq/top/. Accessed 18 Dec. 2023.

The Museum of Savage Beauty. "'Dragonfly' Headdress." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://www.vam.ac.uk/museumofsavagebeauty/mcq/dragonfly-headdress/. Accessed 5 Feb. 2024.

The Museum of Savage Beauty. "'Empire' Bag." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://www.vam.ac.uk/museumofsavagebeauty/mcq/empire-bag/. Accessed 6 Feb. 2024.

The Museum of Savage Beauty. "Chopine." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://www.vam.ac.uk/museumofsavagebeauty/mcq/chopine/. Accessed 3 Feb. 2024.

The Museum of Savage Beauty. "Cuirass (Back Plate)." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://www.vam.ac.uk/museumofsavagebeauty/mcq/cuirass-back-plate/. Accessed 4 Feb. 2024.

"The surreal fashion of Elsa Schiaparelli | V&A." *YouTube*, uploaded by Victoria and Albert Museum, 2020, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Chnd04WsPfk&t=71s. Accessed 19 Jan. 2024.

"The Vogue Team. How Fashion and Tech Are Unfolding Together." *Vogue*, 2023, https://vogue.ph/vogue-partnerships/how-fashion-and-tech-are-unfolding-together/. Accessed 20 Dec. 2023.

TLFB Team. "11 Times Designers Were Called Out for Cultural Appropriation." *The Last Fashion Bible*, 2019, https://thelastfashionbible.com/2019/11/02/designers-cultural-appropriation/. Accessed 8 Feb. 2024.

Tonti, Lucianne. "'Just Never Going to Be OK': Report Finds Luxury Brands Falling Behind on

Animal Welfare." *Guardian*, 2021, www.theguardian.com/fashion/2021/dec/06/just-never-going-to-be-ok-report-finds-luxury-brands-falling-behind-on-animal-welfare. Accessed 6 Jan. 2024.

Trumper, Liz. "Digital Fashion: Shaping the Future of Consumer Experience." *Circus*, 2023, circus360.uk/thinking/digital-fashion-shaping-the-future-of-consumer-experience/. Accessed 14 Dec. 2023.

"Unicorn by Rebecca Horn." Tate, https://www.tate.org.uk/art/artworks/horn-unicorn-t07842. Accessed 19 Dec. 2023.

UNESCO. "Living Heritage and Indigenous Peoples: The Convention for the Safeguarding of the Intangible Cultural Heritage." 2019, https://ich.unesco.org/en/indigenous-peoples. Accessed 6 June 2024.

Vaidyanathan, Rajini. "Six Ways Alexander McQueen Changed Fashion." *BBC News Magazine*, 2010, https://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/8511404.stm. Accessed 10 Dec. 2023.

V&A. "McQueen's collaborators: Philip Treacy." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://www.vam.ac.uk/articles/mcqueens-collaborators-philip-treacy. Accessed 8 Jan. 2024.

V&A. "McQueen's collaborators: Shaun Leane." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://www.vam.ac.uk/articles/mcqueens-collaborators-shaun-leane. Accessed 10 Jan. 2024.

V&A. "Evening Ensemble." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://collections.vam.ac.uk/item/O71705/evening-ensemble-cristobal-balenciaga/evening-ensemble-crist%C3%B3bal-balenciaga/. Accessed 1 Feb. 2024.

V&A. "Madeleine Vionnet - An Introduction." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://www.vam.ac.uk/articles/madeleine-vionnet-an-introduction. Accessed 2 Feb. 2024.

V&A. "Sorbet." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://collections.vam.ac.uk/item/O15549/sorbet-evening-dress-paul-poiret/. Accessed 1 Feb. 2024.

V&A. "Yashmak." *Victoria and Albert Museum*, https://collections.vam.ac.uk/item/O1304568/yashmak-shaun-leane/. Accessed 9 Feb. 2024.

Verdose, Vienna. "How Alexander McQueen Disrupted Fashion." *CR* Fashion Book, 2020, https://www.crfashionbook.com/fashion-a26836785-alexander-mcqueen-disrupted-fashion-legacy-birthday/. Accessed 5 Jan. 2024.

Vestoj Editors. "Dialogue Between Fashion and Death: Giacomo Leopardi and the Thin Veil Between Fashion and Mortality." *Vestoj*, https://vestoj.com/dialogue-between-fashion-and-death-on-giacomo-leopardis-poem-and-the-thin-veil-between-fashion-and-mortality/. Accessed 9 Dec. 2023.

"Wai-Wai People, Guyana." *Guyana* National Congress, https://www.guyanapnc.org/wai-wai-people/. Accessed 20 Jan. 2024.

Westwood, Vivienne. "Vivienne Westwood: Britain Must Go Pagan." *FIDM Museum*, 2015, https://fidmmuseum.org/2016/05/vivienne-westwood-britain-must-go-pagan.html. Accessed 2 Feb. 2024.

White, Constance C. R."Review/Fashion: For Couture, New Ways to Seduce."*The New York Times*, 20 Jan. 1998, https://www.nytimes.com/1998/01/20/style/review-fashion-for-

couture-new-ways-to-seduce.html. Accessed 15 June 2024.

"Why Do the People of Ndebele, South Africa, Wear Neck Rings?" *Pulse.ng*, https://www.pulse.ng/lifestyle/food-travel/why-do-the-people-of-ndebele-south-africa-wear-neck-rings/3b674y5. Accessed 12 Dec. 2023.

WWD. "Cultural Appreciation or Cultural Appropriation? Examples from the Runway."*WWD*, https://wwd.com/fashion-news/fashion-features/gallery/cultural-appreciation-or-cultural-appropriation-examples-from-the-runway-1234614286/. Accessed 13 May 2024.

Zanon, Johanna. "Unravelling Inspirations: The Non-Retrospective of Dries Van Noten." *Fashion Research Network,* 2014, https://www.fashionresearchnetwork.com/blog/unravelling-inspirations-the-non-retrospective-of-dries-van-noten. Accessed 8 Feb. 2024.

神奈川大学大学院
言 語 と 文 化 論 集　特別号

2026年2月　印刷
2026年2月　発行

編集発行　神奈川大学大学院
人文学研究科
(横浜市西区みなとみらい4-5-3)

製　　作　共立速記印刷株式会社

LANGUAGE AND CULTURE
BULLETIN
OF
THE GRADUATE SCHOOL OF HUMANITIES
KANAGAWA UNIVERSITY
Special number, March, 2026

Doctoral Program in European and American Languages and Cultures
(Date of Degree Awarded : March 31, 2025)

Beyond the Conventional: An Examination of Alexander McQueen's Fashion Narrative and Designer-Audience Dynamics

ANDJELA BISEVAC
